# MODERNIST CUISINE

## 5 · Plated-Dish Recipes







# MODERNIST CUISINE The Art and Science of Cooking

Nathan Myhrvold with Chris Young and Maxime Bilet

Photography by Ryan Matthew Smith and Nathan Myhrvold

Copyright © 2011 by The Cooking Lab, LLC

All rights reserved. Except as permitted under the U.S. Copyright Act of 1976, no part of this publication may be reproduced, distributed, or transmitted in any form or by any means, or stored in a database or retrieval system, without the prior written permission of the publisher. All trademarks used are property of their respective owners.

The Cooking Lab 3150 139th Ave SE Bellevue, WA 98005 www.modernistcuisine.com

ISBN: 978-0-9827610-0-7 First edition, 2011

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data available upon request

Printed in China

# Modernist Cuisine

# Volume 5 Plated-Dish Recipes

The Cooking Lab

#### FOREWORD BY FERRAN ADRIÀ FOREWORD BY HESTON BLUMENTHAL OUR CULINARY JOURNEYS

## VOLUME 1: HISTORY AND FUNDAMENTALS

## **CHAPTER 1: HISTORY**

Origins of Cooking	6
Evolution and Revolution	14
The Seeds of Modernism	33
The Modernist Revolution	52
The Story of this Book	83
About the Recipes	93

#### **CHAPTER 2: MICROBIOLOGY FOR COOKS**

Microbes as Germs	106
Foodborne Illness	110
Parasitic Worms	120
Protists	126
Bacteria	130
Bacterial Growth	142
Bacterial Death	148
Viruses	152
Prions	156

#### **CHAPTER 3: FOOD SAFETY**

The Complex Origins of Food Safety Rules	166
Common Misconceptions	174
Understanding the FDA Rule Book	182
Simplifying Food Safety with Science	190
Hygiene	196

## CHAPTER 4: FOOD AND HEALTH

Dietary Systems	214
Medical Dietary Systems	222
Nonmedical Dietary Systems	240
Modernist Ingredients	250

#### **CHAPTER 5: HEAT AND ENERGY**

The Nature of Heat and Temperature	264
Energy, Power, and Efficiency	272
Heat in Motion	277

## CHAPTER 6: THE PHYSICS OF FOOD AND WATER

Water is Strange Stuff	296
The Energy of Changing States	300
Freezing and Melting	304
Vaporization and Condensation	314
Sublimation and Deposition	326
Water as a Solvent	330
Water Quality and Purity	335



162

208

viii

ix

X

2

102

292



## VOLUME 2: TECHNIQUES AND EQUIPMENT

CHAPTER 7: TRADITIONAL COOKING
Grilling7
Broiling
Roasting
Panfrying a la Plancha 37
Sautéing
Stir-Frying 48
Covered Sautéing 58
Boiling
Steaming
Canning
Pot-Roasting and Stewing93
Baking101
Cooking in Oil 115
Smoking

## CHAPTER 8: COOKING IN MODERN OVENS

Cooking with Moist Air	154
Cooking with Microwaves	182

## CHAPTER 9: COOKING SOUS VIDE

Why Sous Vide?	198
Packaging Food for Sous Vide	208
Sous Vide Equipment	228
Strategies for Cooking Sous Vide	242
Strategies for Chilling and Reheating	252
Blanching and Searing for Sous Vide	267

## CHAPTER 10: THE MODERNIST KITCHEN

Extracting Flavors	288
Infusing Essences	318
Juicing	332
Filtering	351
Concentrate!	379
Cutting 'Em Down to Size	398
Drying	428
Cryogenic Freezing and Carbonating	456

## VOLUME 3: ANIMALS AND PLANTS

CHAPTER 11: MEAT AND SEAFOOD
How Muscle Works 6
Converting Muscle into Meat
Cutting
Cooking Meat and Seafood70
Cooking Skin and Innards116
Salting and Drying152
Marinating
Smoking
Restructuring

280

150

192

2

#### **CHAPTER 12: PLANT FOODS**

Plants as Food	262
Cooking Sous Vide	286
Pressure-Cooking	298
Microwaving	310
Frying	314
Preserving	344
Modifying Textures	374

## **VOLUME 4:**

#### **INGREDIENTS AND PREPARATIONS**

## **CHAPTER 13: THICKENERS**

How Thickening Works	12
Strategies for Thickening	14
Starches	20
Hydrocolloids	38

### **CHAPTER 14: GELS**

How Gelling Works	
Egg Gels	
Dairy and Tofu Gels	102
Gelling with Hydrocolloids	
Fluid Gels	
Spherification	

## **CHAPTER 15: EMULSIONS**

How Emulsification Works	20
Methods of Emulsifying	20
Modernist Emulsions	21

#### **CHAPTER 16: FOAMS**

How Foams Work	244
Forming Foams	252

#### **CHAPTER 17: WINE**

What Makes a Great Wine	322
Tasting Wine	334

### **CHAPTER 18: COFFEE**

From Cherry to Bean	358
Brewing	364
Espresso	372
The Art of Milk and Coffee	391
Achieving Consistency	396

## **VOLUME 5: PLATED-DISH RECIPES**

#### ABOUT THE RECIPES

#### **CHAPTER 19: TENDER CUTS**

Beef Rib Steak Mushroom Swiss Burger Autumn Harvest Pork Roast Rack of Lamb with Garlic Blanquette de Veau Choucroute Royale



258

2

64

196

240

316

354

viii



#### **CHAPTER 20: TOUGH CUTS**

Braised Short Ribs Pot-au-Feu Hungarian Beef Goulash Osso Buco Milanese American BBQ Cassoulet Toulousain (Autumn and Spring) Historic Lamb Curries Sunday Pork Belly

#### **CHAPTER 21: POULTRY**

Foie Gras à la Vapeur Crispy Hay-Smoked Chicken Duck Apicius Pigeon en Salmis Guinea Hen Tajine

#### **CHAPTER 22: FISH**

Fish and Chips Hamachi Maltaise Monkfish with Mediterranean Flavors Skate in Black Butter Salmon Rus Malaysian Steamed Snapper Black Cod "Frédy Girardet" Hawaiian Poke

#### CHAPTER 23: SHELLFISH

Shrimp Cocktail Lobster Américaine Thai Crab Miang Pulpo a la Gallega Shellfish Omakase Oyster Stew

## CHAPTER 24: EGGS

The Breakfast Egg Mushroom Omelet Oeufs en Meurette

## CHAPTER 25: STARCHES

Cocoa Tajarin Spaghetti alle Vongole Russian Pelmeni Paella Valenciana Astronaut Ramen Shanghai Soup Dumplings

## CHAPTER 26: FRUITS AND VEGETABLES Onion Tart

Lentil Salad Sweet Pea Fricassee Strawberry Gazpacho Crispy Cauliflower Watermelon Bulgogi

 PHOTOGRAPHS AND ILLUSTRATIONS
 IV

 GLOSSARIES OF CULINARY AND TECHNICAL TERMS
 V

 SOURCES OF EQUIPMENT AND INGREDIENTS, REFERENCE TABLES
 XXX

 THE MODERNIST CUISINE TEAM, ACKNOWLEDGMENTS, INDEX
 XLVI

106

140

178

208

222

## ABOUT THE RECIPES

This sections repeats, for the reader's convenience, material that appears in greater detail in volume I on page I-93. In particular, example recipes and parametric recipes are discussed in volume I but not repeated here, where the focus is on the plated-dish recipes that appear in this volume.

In a few cases, there may be local legal issues with some of the equipment we use. The state of Texas requires a permit to own laboratory glassware, for example, and distillation is regulated in the United States at both the federal and state levels. One piece of equipment we use in this book, the rotary evaporator, is made for distilling; if it is used to distill and concentrate alcohol, it may be subject to regulation. Modernist Cuisine, both the culinary movement and this book, is dedicated to looking at cooking from new angles. This includes covering topics ignored by other culinary books. So it stands to reason that our recipes look somewhat different from those in other cookbooks. Our goal is to break down recipes in such a way that you can better understand not just the *what* (ingredients) and the *how* (methods), but also the *why*. To accomplish this, we needed a new format for presenting recipes.

The compact, modular form of our recipes makes them a broader resource for instruction and inspiration. They're meant to help you both understand the practical applications of culinary principles and visualize how you might apply those principles in other contexts.

In these five volumes, you'll find a huge variety of recipes and foods. Although we are telling the story of Modernist cuisine, our recipes are not limited to cutting-edge dishes—we cover everything from American regional barbecue to innovative flavored gels. The point is not to tout modern approaches or science for their own sake but to illustrate how the principles of Modernist cooking can be applied across a wide range of recipes.

An important thing to consider when following recipes in this book is that details matter, often to a great degree. In traditional cooking, there's a common precept that exact measurements don't matter much (at least in savory dishes): a handful of this, a few drizzles of that, a pinch of something else. Fundamentally, much of this kind of cooking is done "to taste," following the cook's experience.

That is not the case with pastry, where precision counts. You don't add yeast or baking powder to taste, and proportions of leavening to flour aren't left to creative impulse. Modernist cuisine tends to lean more toward the pastry chef's approach. In Modernist cooking, carefully measuring ingredients ensures consistent results.

In part, that is because the specialized ingredients used in this form of cuisine can be quite powerful. A little too much of a gelling agent, for example, can result in a tough, rubbery product, while too little will not produce the desired gelling effect. So measuring is a critical factor, at least if you'd like to attain the end result that we intended.

## Ingredients and Equipment

You might be surprised to learn that although many people equate Modernist cooking with something akin to laboratory science, the majority of recipes here can be made with tools available in most standard kitchens. Even the recipes that involve sous vide techniques can be made without specialized gadgets; you can just use a simple pot on the stove and a thermometer (see page 2.240).

At the other end of the spectrum are the recipes that do require a centrifuge, combi oven, freeze dryer, or other specialized tool. If you're interested in investing in such equipment, there are many places to find it, from eBay and other purveyors of secondhand equipment to scientific-equipment catalogs and a growing number of cooking stores.

Very few kitchens on Earth have all the equipment featured in this book (I know of only two: one at my house and another at our cooking lab). Our recipes were designed under the assumption that the optimal tools and equipment are on hand. If you don't have those tools at your disposal, those particular recipes will be more informational than practical, but they will still serve their purpose as an educational medium. Indeed, many recipes in cookbooks end up functioning primarily to provide information and inspiration. Not everyone who owns a copy of Auguste Escoffier's Le Guide Culinaire has made all his triple stocks and complicated forcemeats, for example, but there remains great instructional value in seeing his examples and reading the recipes.

What you won't find in our recipes is much attention to the most basic equipment, such as bowls and sauté pans. We presume that you'll know what equipment you need to use when we call for blending or simmering or sautéing.

Recipes here use a number of unusual ingredients, like xanthan gum, sodium alginate, gellan, essential oils, and glucono delta-lactone. Our glossary of cooking terms on page V describes each of these ingredients, many of which you can find in well-stocked supermarkets and health food stores. They are often sold as substitutes for more routine products. Some people with wheat allergies, for instance, use xanthan gum to replace the gluten protein found in wheat flour. Agar is often available where you'd find other Asian specialty products. The rise of the Internet has made finding such items much easier, and they are available from a number of online stores. A list of sources is provided near the end of this volume, on page XXX.

Seeing things like propylene glycol alginate in an ingredient list may take some getting used to, but it should be no stranger than a meringue recipe that calls for cream of tartar, a quick bread recipe that calls for baking powder, or a recipe for a regional specialty that calls for distinctive herbs and spices.

## Weights and Measures

You'll see in these recipes that we measure ingredients by weight. Most cookbooks distributed in America use U.S. weights and volumes for ingredients: ½ cup of sugar, one teaspoon of salt, two cups of milk, etc. We find that these volume measurements are not sufficiently accurate in many instances—0.1% more or less of certain gelling agents or thickeners, for example, (a mere extra gram per liter of liquid) can ruin some recipes. So rather than using more general volume measures in some cases and precise gram weights in others, we chose to use gram weights for all ingredients in the book.

We even list water by its weight rather than its volume, unless the quantity needed is undefined. Salt is usually relegated to the vague notion of "to taste," but where practical, we provide measurements for salt by weight. Obviously, if you like more or less salt, adding it to taste is always your prerogative, but we believe it's important to maintain as much precision as possible so that you will achieve the same textures and flavors that we did when developing these recipes.

A few exceptions include ingredients that come in distinct units, such as eggs or allspice berries. We usually still measure these by weight, but we also list the rough equivalent units for reference. And some ingredients are called for "as needed," when there simply is no single correct amount to use.

Digital gram scales are widely available in cooking stores around the world. They're common enough now that a good basic model is not an expensive investment. If you've measured ingredients only by the cup and teaspoon until now, this is a great time to buy a good scale and begin applying a bit more precision to your recipe measurements. In fact, you might want to consider getting two different scales if you're committed to cooking a range of recipes from this book. One would be your general-purpose scale, good for measuring weights from one gram to 1,000 grams or more. The second scale would be for finer measurements, accurately weighing items down to 0.01 gram. Such scales often max out at 100 grams or so and thus are not as widely applicable as the first type of scale.

Keep in mind that the final yield of a recipe will not necessarily be a simple sum of the weights of the ingredients. Some things get trimmed along the way, liquids evaporate, and unmeasured ingredients come into play. We provide yield information based on the real weight of the final results, as measured in our test kitchen.

Temperatures in the book are given in both Celsius and Fahrenheit. In general, where precise temperature is less critical, we do some rounding. It doesn't help much to know that 57 degrees Celsius equals 134.6 degrees Fahrenheit; 135 °F will work fine. Kitchen thermometers typically don't operate well at more than one to two full degrees of accuracy anyway (see page 1-269), and the controls of ovens and deep-fryers often jump by five-degree intervals.

But one of the central themes of Modernist cooking is that exact temperature control is called for under certain circumstances. Water baths used for sous vide cooking (see page 2.236) are a means of precisely controlling temperature. Accuracy is particularly important in the lower range of cooking temperatures. Typically, the higher the temperatures, the less critical it is that they be precise. But when you're cooking salmon mi-cuit (literally "partially cooked"), the color of the flesh shouldn't change from the raw state, which requires careful temperature management. You need to cook the fish within a very narrow range, to no more than 40 °C / 104 °F; above that, it becomes difficult to control the results. Many gelling agents are effective up to 85 °C / 185 °F, but if they are heated to higher than that temperature, the gel can fail.

Another issue to consider is that some of the newer ingredients, like hydrocolloids, come in a range of grades, brands, and proprietary blends. We list the specific brands we use as a point of reference and to provide some guidance about the properties that other brands may have. Don't let For more on weight-to-volume conversions for common foods, see the reference tables beginning on page XXXVI. these slight variations intimidate you; once you get the hang of it, these details become second nature.

Sometimes a recipe will go awry for any number of reasons. Perhaps you're using a finicky hydrocolloid like gellan, which might gel prematurely if your tap water has a particularly high mineral content. Or perhaps your sous vide bags are leaking. We have tried to offer plenty of troubleshooting notes and examples of various scenarios to help you diagnose the most common problems, but we surely haven't caught them all. Unfortunately, there are many more ways to do something wrong than to do it right. When all else fails, try to treat these outcomes as a learning opportunity.

## **Baker's Percentage**

You'll often want to scale a recipe up or down. You can do this by multiplying the ingredient quantities by a given factor or by doing some division to figure out the ratios of the ingredients.

The best system that we have found for making a recipe easy to scale is called baker's percentage, a method of measurement that is widely used in pastry and baking books. In a recipe that uses baker's percentage, one reference ingredient usually the ingredient that most affects the yield or the cost of the recipe—is set to 100%. The quantity of each other ingredient is then cited as a percentage of the reference ingredient's weight.

For example, our recipe for Sous Vide Instant Hollandaise (see page 4-228) sets egg yolks as the reference ingredient at 100% and calls for 75 grams of yolks. It calls for vinegar at a scaling of 47%, meaning 47% of the weight of the egg yolks—not 47% of the yield or 47% of the sum of all ingredients, just 47% of the weight of however much the yolks weigh.

So if you're using 75 grams of egg yolks to make the recipe, you need 35 grams of vinegar, because 75 grams times 47% equals 35. But say you only have 65 grams of egg yolks. How much vinegar should you use? This is where the scaling percentage really simplifies things. Just multiply the same 47% for vinegar times the actual weight of egg yolks available—65 grams—to get the answer: 30.5 grams of vinegar.

Keep in mind that the percentages of the minor ingredients will not add up to 100% because scaling percentages give the weight as a proportion of the weight of the reference ingredient, not of the total weight of all ingredients in the recipe.

One challenge in using baker's percentages is that they can be difficult to use if you want to omit or add an ingredient, or if you substitute several ingredients of different quantities. This issue comes up most frequently in recipes that involve small quantities of potent thickeners or gelling agents, but also for more common ingredients such as salt. In the hollandaise recipe, for example, if you decided to use a more flavorful wine and stock, you may choose to reduce it a bit less than the recipe calls for to achieve the balance of flavors you want. But how should you then adjust the quantity of egg yolks to preserve the texture of the sauce?

We provide a special scaling percentage in many cases to help with such situations. A note at the bottom of the recipe explains how the special percentage is calculated. Often it is a proportion of the weight of all ingredients in the recipe or of all *other* ingredients (omitting the weight of the ingredient that has the special percentage listed). In the example above, we added the weights of the wine–shallot–vinegar reduction, the stock or water, and the butter, which came to about 268 grams when we made the recipe. The weight of the eggs, at 75 grams, is 28% of 268 grams, so we include the 28% as a special scaling percentage.

So, if in your adjustments to the recipe, you find that you end up with 300 grams of reduction, stock, and butter instead of the 268 grams we got, you can easily work out how much egg yolk to use by simply multiplying 300 grams by 28%: 84 grams of yolk should produce a texture very close to the original version.

The special scaling sometimes becomes crucial when using recipes that include hydrocolloids that are quite powerful in small quantities, so must be added with great precision. Our recipe for a gelled Long Island Iced Tea on page 4·141, for example, suggests using 5.6% as much gelatin as you use of cola, thus 6.75 grams if using 120 grams of cola. But that ratio would not work well if you were to omit the tequila. In that case, you should instead use the special scaling listed for gelatin, which is 1.6% of the total weight of all the other ingredients, or 6.25 grams.

Similarly, if you wanted to add, say, 60 grams of whiskey to the recipe, the special scaling percentage would let you easily work out the right amount

Michael Ruhlman's cookbook Ratio: The Simple Codes Behind the Craft of Everyday Cooking is dedicated to the idea of using ratios to express quantities in recipes.



Tampa Is with a result	distance of		and the second second	
mit within 11 to the altern speciel	marrituge and	-	eberra.	
Real-Lines, gas where the real lines on	and a state of the		And and and a	and the second
makes (re.) or other \$5.00mg \$10				
the proof of the proof of the local distribution of the local distribu	interest in			
	the second se			
territater diama			-	÷
0.000	the side			
Interest of Research of Some				
				-
Admittation .	-	-	-	-
And takes	-			1.1
Anna anna anna anna anna anna anna anna	-	10.00		11.1
And Table	-	11	-	1111
And Tables Sector Sector Secto	-	111	1.12	1111 1
And Tables Second and the second an	1.111	I II I	111	11111
And takes which have the construction Reactions Sector Reactions Sector Reactio	1.1111	1111	1 11 1	t tistel
Adventional or of the second s	1 1111	1 11 1 11	H II II	t Hittel
Analysis Sectors of Rectors of Rectors Rectors Sectors	1 1111	H I H	H II II	e statell
Antibio Sector and Con- Sector and Con- Relationation Sector Research Sector R	1 1111	1 11 11	H II II	t tistell .
Antibian Antibian Rectar Re	1 1111	1 11 1 11	L IL IL I	t tistell .
Addition Resolution Resolution Sector Secto	1 1111	1 11 1 11	L IN IN	t tistell .
Antonia Antonia Sectoria Anton	1 1111	HI III	L IN IN	e restertil .

Plated-dish recipes are the most involved recipes in the book because they bring together multiple components, including a main dish, side dishes, sauces, and garnishes. A brief introduction provides historical or culinary context for the dish. It is followed by a "dashboard" view 2 that gives an overview of the recipe components, the time you'll need to budget to make each part, any special equipment that is required (or that is optional but handy), and the assembly steps involved in bringing everything to completion at the same time.

Yield for the recipe as a whole is given as a number of portions. Several times are listed in the TIME REQUIRED: section. ③ The "overall" time indicates clock time from the start of preparation to serving time. Because many recipes require long periods of cooking, curing, fermenting, etc. that do not require a cook's attention, we also indicate the amount of hands-on kitchen time needed for preparation. Finally, we give the reheating and finishing time to let you know how far in advance of serving you should begin final assembly.

The component dishes in the recipe are then listed in a suggested order of preparation, ④ with those parts that are easily (or necessarily) made in advance given first. Although the recipes for most components follow the dashboard page, some may be found instead in other parts of the book, in which case a page reference is given. ⑥ Components that are optional are clearly noted as such. ⑧

For each component, we list the quantity needed and three useful times: the hands-on prep time, the time needed for any finishing steps during assembly, and the cooking time. Cooking steps that do not require active attention are set in italics; (3) in cases where a dish involves both attended and unattended cooking steps, times are given separately for each. (7)

Instructions for finishing and final assembly of the plated dish appear after the table of components. (9) The most difficult part of making a complex meal is completing all the last-minute cooking, dressing, and garnishing in the few minutes before it is served. To help you pull off this feat, all of these final steps are presented together in this spot and arranged clearly in a practical order.

The remaining pages of the plated-dish recipe are devoted to recipes for the components, (ii) each of which is presented using the same approach we take for example recipes (see page 1.96). Where space permits, we have included photographs showing some of the steps involved. Notes in the margin (ii) provide tips and ideas for substitutions.

## MONKFISH WITH MEDITERRANEAN FLAVORS

#### a

Truth be told, the monkfish is not the most beautiful fish in the sea. It is a predator that waits motionless on the bottom, blending in with rocks and debris. It is also called an anglerfish, because it dangles from its head a long spine with a soft fleshy end that twitches like a worm. When a fish comes in for the bait, the monkfish distends its enormous javes; it can swallow fish as long as its own body. Six of the seven species of monkfish (sometimes also called goosefish) live in the Atlantic. One species extends into the Mediterranean, and another is found in the western Indian Ocean. Monkfish are strangely absent from most of the Pacific, however, with just one species that swims along the coasts of East Asia.

Chefs prize monkfish for the tail meat; the texture of the meat reminds some people of lobster. Indeed, it was once called "poor man's lobster" but grew so popular that it became more costly than the real thing. Here, we cook monkfish sous vide and garnish it with a succhini beignet stuffed with a hallbut brandade.

## 2

YIELD: SPECIAL EQUIPMENT: TIME REQUIRED: four portions sous vide equipment, whipping siphon 3 49 h overall (15 d if making Salted Halibut), including 1 h preparation and 30 min to reheat and finish

#### (4) ORDER OF PREPARATION:

	TIME TO			
COMPONENT	PREP	COOK	FINISH	QUANTITY
Salted Halibut 6		12 h* and 15 d	7 "	160 g
Pâte à Choux	5 min	(7) 12 h* and 10 n	nin	750 g
Halibut Brandade		2 d* and 1 h 20	0 min	640 g
Zucchini Blossom Beignets	10 min		5 min	four
Sous Vide Mussels	10 min	3 min	15 min*	450 g
Fish Spice Mix	5 min			10 g
Spice Mix Emulsion	<sup>+</sup> min	20 min	2 min	250 g
Sous Vide Monkfish Pavé	25 min	(8) 45 min*	25 min*	400 g (four fillets 100 g each)
GARNISH				
Green almonds				12
		*(unattendea	f times)	

#### ASSEMBLY: 9

Cook monkfish sous vide at 48 °C / 119 °F to core temperature of 47 °C / 117 °F, about 25 min. Cook mussels sous vide at 65 °C / 149 °F for 12 min.

#### While fish is cooking:

Deep-fry battered zucchini blossoms in 195 °C / 380 °F oil until golden brown, about 3 min. Drain on paper towel-lined tray.

Season with salt. Warm spice mix emulsion, and adjust seasoning. Place monkfish pavé on each serving plate. Garnish each plate with zucchini blossom beignet, cooked mussels, and green almonds, and dust with additional fish spice mix. Pour spice mix emulsion at table.

151

FISH





152

VOLUME 5 - PLATED-DISH RECIPES

of gelatin to use, which is 1.6% of the new total (450 g) of other ingredients: 7.2 grams of gelatin. Without the special percentage, you would be tempted to use just 6.75 grams of gelatin, and the result may not set the way the original recipe does.

## **Recipes for Plated Dishes**

The book features three fundamental classes of recipes: example, parametric, and plated dish. Each serves a different purpose in illustrating how particular ingredients or techniques can be applied in the kitchen. Example recipes and parametric recipes are described on page 1.97.

Plated dishes come in a wide variety of styles. We have full-on Modernist dishes that would not be out of place at leading Modernist restaurants. But we also have dishes that are far more informal, like barbecue from the American South, a pork belly picnic, and even the perfect omelet. For us, a plated recipe doesn't have to be fancy, as long as it's made with the quality and care of more elaborate preparations. Our hamburger is the best one we know how to make, and we believe that you should put every bit as much effort into making a great hamburger as you would if you were making dishes with loftier ambitions.

Some Modernist dishes are lavishly complex à la Heston Blumenthal, while others are boldly minimalist in the style of Ferran Adrià. Other Modernist chefs, including Grant Achatz, David Kinch, and Joan Roca, have their own styles somewhere in between. Our plated-dish recipes exemplify all of those styles.

The other plated dishes are no less stylistically diverse. It might come as a surprise that we devote so much attention to American barbecue, but we're big fans of this cuisine. Indeed, we find that barbecue exhibits enormous depth and complexity that is rarely understood outside its home region (and too frequently ignored outside of the United States). Initially we set out to create one barbecue recipe, but the idea soon grew to include sauces and barbecue styles from every region of the country (see page 66). Perhaps we went overboard, but our goal is to serve up a broad range of experiences.

After our test kitchen had made its way through the barbecue recipes, a member of the kitchen team, Anjana Shanker, suggested developing Modernist versions of some Indian curries. She reasoned that Indian curry dishes, like American barbecue, come in a vast variety of regional styles. The recipes she came up with were so good that we had to put them in the book. They illustrate how even culinary traditions stretching back hundreds (or in some cases, thousands) of years can be revisited with a Modernist palate and sensibility to delicious and thought-provoking effect.

## Credit Where Credit is Due

Because we selected recipes to illustrate important concepts in the development of Modernist cuisine, it is only natural that many originated as contributions from the chefs who first used the given technique in a fine-dining context. For example, Ferran Adrià was the first to introduce spherification to a restaurant setting, and we have included example recipes that cover two of his iconic creations: imitation caviar and faux olives.

It is not always the case that the example recipe we have is from the chef who did it first, however; we chose some recipes simply because they seemed to best exemplify the topics explained in the book. Although we have gone to some effort to document history in this chapter, the rest of the book is first and foremost about teaching technique.

Every recipe included here was tested in our kitchen laboratory after a tremendous amount of our own recipe development work. But we've also had a great deal of help from leading chefs around the world, and we believe it is important to give credit where it is due. Some of the people who inspired recipes in this book don't know or necessarily endorse the fact that we've used their recipe as a launching point for one of our own. That is particularly true of historical recipes, from chefs who are no longer with us but who, we hope, would be pleased to play a role in this collection. The older, more traditional recipes are also among those we've most modified to recast them in a Modernist style with newer techniques or ingredients.

Thus, if we cite a recipe as being "inspired by" a particular chef, it means we have modified the recipe in important ways. We may have applied Modernist ingredients or techniques to a basic recipe idea that was first developed in a traditional context.

For example, we include a recipe for spot prawns in a foie gras nage, inspired by a dish from

For more on Grant Achatz, see page 1-68. For more on David Kinch, Joan Roca, and Thierry Rautureau, see page 1-67, page 1-58, and page 1-x, respectively. Thierry Rautureau, a French chef in Seattle with whom I apprenticed for some time. His version is a fantastic dish, but it is entirely traditional in its technique and ingredients. Our version uses a Modernist emulsifier, propylene glycol alginate, to keep the nage from separating, and we cook the prawns sous vide or with low-temperature steam. On one hand, ours is very different from Rautureau's recipe, but on the other, it is completely inspired by a truly memorable meal at which he served this dish more than 10 years ago.

Another reason we might note that a recipe is "inspired by" a particular chef is that we are using only a single component from a dish that that chef created. The goal in this case isn't to showcase the chef's cuisine and the original dish in its full form but simply to use part of the recipe as a teaching tool, somewhat out of context. We're incredibly grateful to all these chefs who—whether they know it or not—have inspired the development of recipes in this book.

In other cases, we started by creating a dish or an element of a dish, then sought out a traditional recipe in which to embed our new creation. This process led to some of the "inspired by" recipes in the collection—they have at least one element that was inspired by the chef we name, but the rest of the components may be quite different.

We say that a recipe is "adapted from" a particular chef when it is one step closer to how that chef might actually make it. In most such cases, we have still made some adjustments to techniques or ingredients, and we may have rearranged procedures a bit to explain things more clearly.

Ultimately, we take full responsibility for all recipes in this book and how they turn out in your kitchen. We've tested them all extensively, and although we'd like to feel they are foolproof, it's likely that some steps allow a bit more latitude than we anticipated, leaving a little room for error.

After a lot of discussion, we decided to credit the recipes (both "inspired by" and "adapted from") to individual chefs rather than to restaurants. There are several reasons for this. First, many chefs have more than one restaurant, and some have television shows for which they have developed recipes: Heston Blumenthal is one example, but there are others.

Similar issues come up with cookbook writers; in those cases, it seems clear that credit should go to

the author, not to the book. The same holds for web sites and other venues for disseminating recipes. So we decided as a rule to assign credit to individuals.

But we recognize that the development of recipes is often a team effort. So when we credit chefs like Blumenthal or Adrià, that credit should be interpreted as going to the culinary teams they lead. Many of the innovations likely have been developed, honed, or improved by many people on the team, not just the chef who leads the group.

The word *chef*, of course, is French for "chief, manager, or leader." The very best chefs are exactly that: leaders who inspire and manage a team. It is customary to attribute any team's efforts to the leader, particularly in the kitchen, but we all know that the leaders would be a lot less productive without their teams' support. This book, by the way, is no different; without an incredible team of talented people, it would have been impossible to create it.

As for the photographs that accompany our recipes, most are images that we took ourselves, though in a few cases we do include an image that was supplied by the chef who created the dish. We recognize that the way we've assembled and presented each dish may or may not be done exactly as it would have at the chef's restaurant; but the intent is to exemplify the chef's inspiration. We have no expectation that this book duplicates chefs' recipes and culinary styles as they would express them in their own cookbooks. After all, that is why they write them. Our book is instead a repository of culinary technique, with many ideas that most cookbooks don't have the space or resources to provide.

The remaining recipes are those that we developed from scratch on our own. For example, we wanted to figure out how to make an instant soufflé, but we really had no starting point to work from. We just began working through a range of ideas and options without a clear path, eventually creating a recipe that calls for expelling a pre-made soufflé mixture from a whipping siphon into a ramekin, then putting it in the oven. It's a method we're quite pleased with. For all we know, someone else out there had already done the same thing—we just weren't able to find it. If we've inadvertently missed someone who feels she or he developed a dish that we have not given that person credit for, we apologize. Physical safety is always an important consideration in the kitchen, and it can be especially so with certain aspects of Modernist cooking. Some items in the Modernist toolbox, such as liquid nitrogen, are unusual, and you need to learn unique safety precautions in order to handle them. But we'd also point out that many elements of traditional cooking can require special precautions as well. Oil for deep-frying that's heated to 205 °C / 400 °F is a pretty dangerous liquid, too.

Food safety is important as well—so much so that we devote chapters 2 and 3 to the subject. In addition to these specialized sections, we have provided safety-related notes in many of the recipes. These notes are not meant to be exhaustive—cooks should exercise the appropriate care and caution in every dish they make but they may call attention to cases where safety issues are not necessarily obvious.



# **TENDER CUTS**

BEEF RIB STEAK	5
MUSHROOM SWISS BURGER	11
AUTUMN HARVEST PORK ROAST	17
RACK OF LAMB WITH GARLIC	25
BLANQUETTE DE VEAU	31
CHOUCROUTE ROYALE	35















## **BEEF RIB STEAK**

Shiitake marmalade, creamed watercress, aged beef jus

Many people prefer their beef rare to medium rare; so do we. Yet when making consommé or jus, the same people often cook beef into submission at fairly high temperatures—partly because they think that is necessary to extract flavor and get the right body, and partly out of deference to a tradition of cooking stocks for hours. Taking the opposite tack, we developed a method to make a jus sous vide to capture the essence of rare beef. We serve the jus with a thick rib steak topped with rich suet mousseline and a comforting cup of silky smooth potatoes. Potato puree is delicious, but because nearly half its weight is butter, it can lose potato flavor. We cook the potatoes with potato flakes in raw potato juice to help regain that flavor. This might seem like cheating, but try toasting the flakes in clarified butter before adding them to the puree. The intense roasted-potato flavor you get will make you a convert.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment, juicer, gas blowtorch, whipping siphon, Pacojet
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	centrifuge
TIME REQUIRED:	8 h overall, including 5½ h preparation and 1 h to cook and finish

## **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

		TIME TO		
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
Tomato Water see page 2.366	10 min	1 h*		40 g
Brown Beef Jus see page 2.344	45 min	4 h		100 g
Creamed Watercress see page 2.426	30 min	2 h*	3 min	120 g
White Beef Stock see page 2.296	15 min	1½ h		350 g
White Onion Puree see page 2.424	10 min	30 min		50 g
Aged Rare Beef Jus	15 min	4 h*	10 min	200 g
Shiitake Marmalade	20 min	20 min and 3 $h^*$	30 s	30 g
Sous Vide Beef Rib Steak	5 min		55 min	800 g
Potato Puree	15 min and 1 h*	35 min		700 g
Suet Mousseline	20 min	20 min	10 min	100 g
Salt Gel optional	2 min	5 min		20 g
Toasted Garlic Chips	5 min	20 min		12
GARNISH				
Rosemary blossoms				16
Green peppercorns (fresh)				12
Wild watercress leaves				12

\*(unattended times)

## **ASSEMBLY:**

Heat beef suet mousseline in 62 °C / 144 °F water bath. Reheat steak in water bath to cooking temperature used. For estimated reheating times, which vary with thickness, see next page and 2-276.

**Remove** steak from bag, and sear all surfaces with blowtorch until golden. Let rest for 10 min.

#### While steak is resting:

Reheat rare beef jus in  $52 \degree C / 125 \degree F$  water bath for 10 min. Reheat potato puree in  $75 \degree C / 167 \degree F$  water bath for 10 min. Pacotize frozen watercress cream.

For more on the step-by-step procedure for making creamed watercress, see page 2-426.

Bromelain is an enzyme extracted

from pineapples that is sometimes

used for tenderizing meat. Adding

it here greatly increases the yield

MSG doesn't deserve its bad name.

It is in everything from shiitake

mother's milk. See page 1-213 for

more information on this ubiqui-

tous naturally occurring compound.

mushrooms and tomatoes to

of jus.

**Transfer** warm potato puree to serving bowl, fold in grain mustard if desired, and season with salt.

Warm shiitake marmalade over medium heat, and season as needed. Cut steak from bone, and slice 5 mm / 3/16 in thick.

Garnish steak with garlic chips, rosemary blossoms, peppercorns, and watercress leaves.

Serve mousseline, creamed watercress, shiitake marmalade, potato puree, and rare beef jus on side in individual serving dishes. Grate salt gel over steak at table.

> Searing the steak is easier with a high-heat torch, such as a MAPP-gas or oxyacetylene torch. Small butane torches have a tendency to burn "dirty" and taint the food with the taste of fuel. Butane torches also don't have as hot a flame.

> > Yields 250 g

## AGED RARE BEEF JUS

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Aged beef chuck steak, 700 g 700% 1) Vacuum seal. cut into 2.5 cm / 1 in cubes ② Cook sous vide in 53 °C / 127 °F bath for 4 h. Bromelain capsules, 1.4 g 1.4% ③ Press against fine sieve to get juice, discarding meat. ground to fine powder ④ Centrifuge juice at 27,500g for 30 min to yield about (optional, NOW brand) 100 g of aged beef jus, and reserve. Water, cold 100 g 100% ⑤ Disperse gums in water. Xanthan gum 0.3% 0.3g (0.15%)\* 0.1% Guar gum 0.1g (0.05%)\* Aged beef jus, 100 g 100% 6 Blend gum mixture into aged beef jus until from above completely fluid. Monosodium glutamate 0.4% 2g 7 Season jus. (MSG) (8) Cool, and vacuum seal. Salt to taste Refrigerate.

\*(% of total weight of water and aged beef jus)



Beef rib is not one muscle but three: the loin (the eye), the deckle (cap), and the relatively unknown spinalus dorsi. Many cooks know that the deckle is extra juicy and tender. Unfortunately, because it sits on the outside of the roast, the deckle is often overcooked. It is best to remove it and cook it separately, as you would a tender fillet.

The spinalus dorsi—the small, dark red, crescent-shaped muscle that lies next to the chine bone—is so intimately blended into the loin muscle that it is sometimes difficult to locate. In light-colored meats, such as pork, its darker color makes it easy to spot, and a cut that includes it is labeled the "best end." But this especially tender, juicy, and flavorful muscle is difficult to spot in red meats, including beef.

The muscle is so good to eat, however, that you should make sure your butcher cuts your rib roast to include it. Ask that your steaks be cut from between ribs 5 and 6, and 9 and 10. For more details, see Cutting, page 3:44.

#### SHIITAKE MARMALADE

Yields 150 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Shallots, finely minced	70 g	70%	(1) Sauté over low heat until tender, about 20 min.
Shiitake mushrooms, brunoise	26 g	26%	
Clarified unsalted butter	10 g	10%	
Garlic, brunoise	10 g	10%	
Rendered beef marrow	10 g	10%	
Tomato water see page 2·366	40 g	40%	② Add to shallot mixture, and reduce to 50 g to make marmalade base.
Sherry vinegar	20 g	20%	③ Reserve.
Brown beef jus	100 g	100%	④ Disperse gelatin into beef jus.
see page 2.344			(5) Heat to fully dissolve gelatin.
160 Bloom gelatin	3 g	3%	
Xanthan gum	0.3 g	0.3%	⑥ Blend into stock reduction.
			⑦ Fold in other ingredients.
Black pepper, coarsely	0.25 g	0.25%	(8) Season marmalade.
ground			③ Cool, vacuum seal, and refrigerate.
Salt	to taste		

## SOUS VIDE BEEF RIB STEAK

Yields 800 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Prime aged rib steak,	1 kg	100%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal rib steak with suet.</li> </ol>
on bone see page 3-39			② Cook sous vide to core temperature of 53 °C / 127 °F for rare 55 °C / 131 °F for medium rare or 57 °C / 135 °F for
Rendered suet	75 g	7.5%	pink, by using water bath set 1°C / 2 °F higher than the target core temperature. For estimated cooking times, which vary with steak thickness see nage 2.276
			③ Cool quickly in ice-water bath, and refrigerate.

## **POTATO PUREE**

Instead of using a centrifuge, you can let potato juice sit overnight to settle, then carefully decant the juice.

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Yukon Gold potatoes,	375 g	250%	① Juice potatoes in a vegetable juicer.
peeled			② Centrifuge juice at 27,500g for 1 h.
			③ Decant juice through fine sieve.
			④ Vacuum seal.
			⑤ Cook sous vide in 90 °C / 194 °F bath for 20 min.
			<sup>(6)</sup> Pass through fine sieve, and reserve 150 g.
Potato juice,	150 g	100%	⑦ Warm butter over low heat.
from above Clarified unsalted butter	37.5 g	25%	(a) Add potato flakes and toast, stirring constantly, until golden brown, about 7 min.
Instant potato flakes	37.5 g	25%	③ Add potato juice, bring to a boil, and remove from heat.
Unsalted butter, melted	200 g	133%	(10) Fold butter in gently until melted.
			(1) Reserve 425 g.
Yukon Gold potatoes	325 g	216%	Bake in 200 °C / 400 °F oven for 1 h.
			<sup>(3)</sup> Cut potatoes in half, and scoop out hot flesh.
			(14) Pass through fine-mesh drum sieve.
			<sup>(3)</sup> Reserve 280 g of sieved potatoes.
Potato juice-butter mixture,	425 g	283%	<sup>(B)</sup> Whisk Ultra-Sperse into potato juice-butter mixture over low heat until warm.
from above			(1) Whisk in sieved, baked potatoes slowly.
Sieved potatoes,	280 g	186%	<sup>18</sup> Cool in ice-water bath.
from above			(9) Vacuum seal.
(National Starch brand)	3.5 g	2.3%	@ Refrigerate.
Grain mustard, optional	30 g	20%	② Reserve individually.
Salt	to taste		

## SUET MOUSSELINE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
White beef stock see page 2-296	350 g	100%	① Combine, and reduce to 100 g.
White wine (dry) Shallot, finely minced White wine vinegar	250 g 55 g 35 g	71% 16% 10%	<ul> <li>2) Strain.</li> <li>3) Cool.</li> <li>4) Measure 75 g.</li> </ul>
Black pepper	0.7 g	0.2%	
Wine reduction, from above	75 g	21%	<ul> <li>⑤ Disperse gellan in cream.</li> <li>⑥ Blend thickened cream with wine reduction</li> </ul>
Heavy cream, cold	50 g	14.5%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal</li> </ol>
Low-acyl gellan (Kelcogel F)	1.2 g	0.3% (0.3%)*	<ul> <li>B Hydrate in 85 °C / 185 °F bath for 5 min.</li> <li>Cool until set. Puree to fluid gel.</li> </ul>
Egg yolks, cooked sous vide in 62 °C / 144 °F bath for 35 min	90 g	26%	<sup>®</sup> Blend with fluid gel.
Beef suet, vacuum sealed Lemon juice	200 g to taste	57%	<ul> <li>Warm fluid gel mixture and suet separately in 62 °C / 144 °F bath.</li> </ul>
Salt	to taste		(2) Blend warm suet into fluid gel until fully emulsified.
			(3) Season mixture generously.
			Pour into 1 l siphon, and charge with two nitrous oxide cartridges.
			(B) Hold in 62 °C / 144 °F bath until use.

\*(% of total weight of heavy cream, wine reduction, egg yolks, and beef suet)

Yields 700 g

Yields 300 g

## SALT GEL

Yields 450 g

The salt gel can be grated and used to season any dish in which you want salt crystals that will not dissolve.

19

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Distilled water, cold	400 g	100%	① Disperse salt and agar in water.
Salt	40 g	10%	② Bring to boil, and hold for 2 min while stirring
Agar	12 g	3%	to hydrate.
			③ Cast in desired mold.
			④ Refrigerate.

## TOASTED GARLIC CHIPS

3.17		24		
VIO	1110	10	nio	COC
110	lus	47	DIC	CC3

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Garlic cloves	50 g	100%	<ol> <li>Slice 1 mm / ⅓ in thick.</li> </ol>
Milk, cold	as needed		(2) Cover garlic slices with milk, heat to 70 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ / 158 $^{\circ}\text{F},$ and drain.
			③ Repeat two more times.
Frying oil	as needed		④ Deep-fry garlic slices in 160 °C / 320 °F oil until golden and crisp, about 5 min.
Salt	to taste		(5) Season.
			6 Store in cool, dry place.





## MUSHROOM SWISS BURGER

Emmental cheese single, mushroom ketchup, shallot rings

The hamburger is an icon of American cuisine. But this simple sandwich has spawned an impressive range of guises. At Louis' Lunch in New Haven, Connecticut, the hamburger is interpreted with puritanical asceticism: a broiled beef patty between toast, no condiments.

At the other extreme, Daniel Boulud's decadent version is made with a complex blend of meats—and stuffed with foie gras. Many inhabitants of America's heartland attach a deep cultural importance to the local White Castle Original Slider, while folks on the West Coast are more likely to sing the praises of an In-N-Out burger, Animal Style.

All of these burgers are fantastic in their own way. But to our taste, it's hard to beat a juicy, tender mushroom burger with Swiss cheese. We therefore humbly present a no-holds-barred Modernist cheeseburger—one of the tastiest products to emerge from our culinary laboratory.

four portions
sous-vide equipment, meat grinder with 4 mm / 3/16 in plate
food processor
30 h overall, including 2½ h preparation time and 20 min to assemble

## ORDER OF PREPARATION:

	TIMETO					
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY		
Tomato Confit see page 62	30 min	5 h*		40 g		
Brown Beef Stock see page 2-296	30 min	2 h*		90 g		
Short-Rib Patty see page 3-234	20 min	2 h*	5-8 min	four patties, about 120 g each		
Hamburger Bun	1 h	30 h*	2 min	four buns, about 90 g each		
Mushroom Broth	5 min	1 h		14 g		
Freeze-Dried Shiitake Mushroom optional, see pages 3·372 and 2·450	5 min	48 h*		30 g		
Mushroom Ketchup	20 min	45 min		10 g		
Restructured Emmental Slice see page 4-222	10 min	2 <i>h</i> * and 15 min	1½ min	four slices, 15 g each		
Ultrasonic Fries optional, see page 3-325	10 min	1½ h*	3 min	350 g		
Strawberry Milk Shake optional, see page 2.473	5 min	1 h*	2 min	400 g		
Onion Rings optional, see page 3-342	5 min	1 h and 4 h*	2 min	200 g		
Hamburger Glaze	2 min	30 min	1 min	40 g		
Sautéed Maitake Mushroom	2 min	5 min	2 min	14 g		
Smoked Lettuce	10 min			325 g		
Compressed Tomato	5 min			80 g		

\*(unattended times)

## **ASSEMBLY:**

Preheat griddle to 230 °C / 450 °F, or use grill. Preheat frying oil to 200 °C / 390 °F for onion rings or fries. Cook patties on griddle or grill until done.

While patties are cooking:

Brush cut sides of hamburger buns with rendered beef suet. Toast buns on griddle.

Sauté Maitake mushrooms in suet until tender and golden, about 3 min on each side.

**Deep-fry** fries (if using) until golden and crisp, about 3 min. **Drain** fries on paper towels, and keep warm.

**Dredge** frozen onion rings in tapioca starch; shake off excess. **Dip** rings in egg.

**Roll** rings in onion cracker breading until evenly coated, and transfer to silicone mat.

**Deep-fry** onion rings for 2 min, taking care not to puncture or crack breading.

Drain fried onion rings on paper towel.

Warm hamburger glaze.

Top patties with cheese 1<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> min before they finish cooking.

#### While patties are resting:

**Brush** bottoms of hamburger buns with mushroom ketchup. Brush tops of buns with hamburger glaze.

**Season** tomato slices. If serving milk shake, place ground dry ice in glasses and pour milk shake base evenly among them.

Top with patties, lettuce, tomato, mushrooms, and bun.

Serve onion rings and bubbling strawberry milk shake on the side.

For more on food safety considerations when cooking ground meats, see page 1.174.

For a tender bun, use White Lily bread flour, which is made from soft wheat and milled to produce a minimum of damaged starch. Aficionados of Southern biscuits swear by this brand, but other soft wheat pastry flours may be used instead. If substituting all-purpose flour, use a little more water when making the dough. The buns will be chewy and tougher but still presentable.

If using instant yeast, use one-third of the amount indicated in the recipe.

L-cysteine is an amino acid that causes gluten to relax. It gives this dough its characteristic flowing texture.

For more on fat-rendering strategies, see page 3·145.

HAMBURGER BUNS			Yields 12 bu	
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
For the sponge:	194 <b>1</b> 1941		Read and the second	
White Lily bread flour	310 g	65%	① Mix together on low speed, using a paddle attach-	
Yeast (fresh)	2 g	0.4%	ment, for 8 min.	
Water (5 °C / 41 °F)	189 g	40%	② Cover tightly, and refrigerate for 24-48 h.	
For the dough:				
White Lily bread flour	480 g	100%	③ Mix together flour and water on low speed for 4 min.	
Water (30 °C / 86 °F)	270 g	56%	④ Stop mixer, and cover bowl with hot, wet cloth for 45 min.	
Yeast (fresh)	9.5 g	2%	(5) Mix into flour mixture.	
Sponge, from above	120 g	25%	<sup>(6)</sup> Add to flour mixture, and mix on medium speed for	
Sugar	72 g	15%	4 min.	
Eggyolks	50 g	10%	⑦ Ferment dough, covered, at room temperature for 1 h	
Vegetable shortening	25 g	5%	<sup>®</sup> Form into twelve 90 g balls.	
Salt	9.5 g	2%	9 Arrange balls into 11 cm / 4¼ in ring mold.	
Vanilla extract	0.5 g (two drops)	0.1%	Proof at 85% RH and 40 °C / 104 °F until dough has expanded to fill ring, about 1½ h. If proofing cabinet	
Lemon essential oil	0.2 g (one drop)	0.04%	is unavailable, cover with oiled plastic wrap and keep in warm place until proofed, at least 1½ h.	
L-cysteine	0.04 g	0.01%	(1) Press gently on proofed buns to flatten.	
Whole milk	as needed		③ Brush bun tops lightly.	
Black poppy seeds,	as needed		<sup>(3)</sup> Combine, and sprinkle on bun tops.	
toasted			<sup>(14)</sup> Bake in 260 °C / 500 °F oven for 6 min.	
Black onion seeds	as needed			
Black sesame seeds, toasted	as needed			
Rendered beef suet	40 g	8.5%	(15) Measure and refrigerate for service.	

MUSHROOM	KETCHUP		Yields 750
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Yellow onions, thinly sliced	350 g	54%	① Sauté until translucent, about 7 min.
Olive oil	53 g	8%	
Garlic, thinly sliced	32 g	5%	② Add to onions, and cook for 1 min.
Ginger, thinly sliced	7 g	1%	
Crimini mushrooms, thinly sliced	650 g	100%	③ Combine with onion mixture and simmer, stirring frequently, until mushrooms are very tender and
Malt vinegar	155 g	24%	liquid has evaporated, about 35 min.
Dark ale	105 g	16%	④ Blend until smooth.
Mushroom broth,	70 g	11%	⑤ Pass through fine sieve.
from above			⑥ Adjust seasoning to taste.
Barley malt syrup	40 g	6%	⑦ Measure 800 g of ketchup.
Cane vinegar	40 g	6%	
Molasses	40 g	6%	
Fish sauce	34 g	5%	
Freeze-dried shiitake mushrooms (or dried shiitake powder)	30 g	4.5%	
Sea salt	15.5 g	2.5%	
Honey	10 g	1.5%	
Horseradish, freshly grated	7 g	1%	
Mace blades	4.2 g	0.6%	
Allspice berries	2.2 g (two berries)	0.3%	
Freeze-dried coffee powder	0.6 g	0.1%	
Ketchup, from above	800 g	123%	(8) Blend together until smooth, and refrigerate.
Xanthan gum	1.6 g	0.25% (0.2%)*	

\*(% of weight of ketchup)



For more on ultrasonic fries, including a step-by-step procedure, see page 3·325.





For more on restructuring cheese, including a step-by-step procedure, see page 4:222.

## **RESTRUCTURED EMMENTAL SLICES**

Yields 350 g

Yields 250 g

Yields 100 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Sodium citrate	10 g	6.7%	(1) Combine.
Salt	3.75 g	2.5%	
lota carrageenan	4.5 g	3% (0.95%)*	
Kappa carrageenan	1.5 g	1% ( <i>0.32%</i> )*	
Water (5 °C / 40 °F)	100 g	67%	② Combine water and ale.
Wheat ale	75 g	50%	③ Blend in carrageenan powder.
			④ Simmer for 2 min to fully hydrate.
Aged Emmental cheese, grated	150 g	100%	⑤ Add to simmering mixture, a little at a time, blending constantly with a hand blender until texture is fluid.
Comté cheese, grated	135 g	90%	⑥ Pour into greased cylindrical mold 7 cm / 2¾ in. in diameter and at least 14 cm / 5½ in deep.
			⑦ Refrigerate until set, at least 2 h.
			(8) Unmold, and slice to desired thickness.
			Reserve between sheets of plastic wrap.

\*(% of total weight of all ingredients)

## **MUSHROOM BROTH**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Shallots, thinly sliced	37 g	25%	① Sauté until golden, about 15 min.
Olive oil	8.5 g	6%	
Water	250 g	180%	② Pressure-cook with shallots at a gauge pressure of
Crimini mushrooms,	140 g	100%	1.4 bar / 21 psi for 45 min.
thinly sliced	U		③ Strain and cool.
			④ Reserve for mushroom ketchup.

#### HAMBURGER GLAZE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Brown beef stock	90 g	100%	(1) Combine.
see page 2.296			② Simmer until reduced to 100 g.
Tomato confit, pureed see page 62	40 g	45%	③ Refrigerate.
Rendered beef suet	1.5 g	1.7%	
Smoked salt	1.5 g	1.7%	



For more on breading onions rings, including a step-by-step guide, see page 4-302.

## SAUTÉED MAITAKE MUSHROOM

2.0					n (	0	
- V I	0	1	C				c
	CI	u	э.	11		U.	3
							۰.

Yields 90 g

Yields 300 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Maitake mushrooms, each cut into four even slices about 1.5 cm / 5⁄8 in thick	90 g	100%	① Measure and reserve individually.
Rendered beef suet see page 3-145	40 g	44%	
Salt	1.5 g	1.5%	

## **SMOKED LETTUCE**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Water	150 g	167%	<ol> <li>Mix together.</li> </ol>
Hickory liquid smoke (Wright's brand)	0.8 g (three drops)	0.9%	
Iceberg lettuce, cut	90 g	100%	② Pour smoky water over lettuce.
1 cm / <sup>3</sup> / <sub>8</sub> in squares			③ Place container, uncovered, in vacuum chamber.
			④ Pull vacuum until water boils, then turn off machine and allow lettuce to absorb smoky water in vacuum chamber for 20 min.
			(5) Drain lettuce, and refrigerate.



For more on smoking techniques, see page 2.132.

## **COMPRESSED TOMATO**

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Large beefsteak tomato ① Cut X in bottom, then blanch for 10-15 s. 300 g 100% ② Shock in ice water. ③ Peel. 4 Cut four slices about 1 cm /  $\frac{3}{10}$  in thick. ⑤ Vacuum seal to compress. For more on vegetable compression techniques, see page 2.213. (6) Trim to match size of bun, and refrigerate. **Black** pepper to taste ⑦ Reserve individually. Flaky salt to taste

## AUTUMN HARVEST PORK ROAST

Chestnut confit, prune coals, pain d'épices

A good pork roast is as sublime as it is uncommon. The flesh should be tender and juicy, the skin delicate and crispy. But how do you get superb crackling without overcooking the meat?

The answer is to cook them separately. That may sound simple, but we have added a nonobvious step: cryosear the loin using liquid nitrogen just before frying the loin and skin. The end result is a puffed, crispy skin that covers a loin cooked evenly and easily sous vide.

The possibilities for accompaniments to this fine centerpiece are countless. But we developed this dish during autumn, when the

traditional flavors of Gascony—Armagnac, prunes, chestnuts, and *quatre épices*—seemed particularly appealing.

As a final modernist twist to our interpretation of a great pork roast, we give a nod to the less ornate, simple origins of the dish: a pot roast sealed in a cast-iron vessel and cooked over the coals and ash of a dying fire. One of our chefs, Grant Crilly, encased the braised prunes in a hard, savory sugar glass made from the roast's braising juices. He then exploited a bit of chemistry and a touch of physics to foam the prunes to look like the embers of a fire.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment, pressure cooker, siphon
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	freeze dryer, liquid nitrogen
TIME REQUIRED:	49 h overall, including 5¼ h preparation time and 45 min to assemble

## **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

		TIMETO	0	
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
Cured Bacon optional, see page 3-182	45 min	72 h*		250 g
Braised Bacon	5 min	12 h*	10 min	30 pieces, about 8 g each
Charred Leek Oil optional	5 min	45 min		25 g
Chestnut Confit	10 min	12 h*	10 min	200 g
Sweet-and-Sour Cipolline	10 min	2½ h*	10 min	80 g
Salted Caramel Apple Puree	20 min	2½ h*	10 min	160 g
Brown Pork Stock see page 2-296	45 min	1½ h		400 g
Banyuls Glaze	30 min	2 h	3 min	100 g
Chestnut Puffs	10 min		15 min	240 g
Chestnut Cream	20 min		15 min	120 g
Pain d'Épices Powder	10 min			145 g
Pork Loin Roast	20 min	48 h*	1½ h	800 g
Puffed Pork Skin see page 3-126	1 h	6 h*		300 g
Spiced Ash	5 min			20 g
Prune Coals see page 4-314	20 min			120 g

\*(unattended times)

### **ASSEMBLY:**

Cook pork loin sous vide in 61°C / 142 °F bath to core temperature of 60 °C / 140 °F, about 11/2 h; longer for a full pork loin.

#### While pork loin is cooking:

Preheat oven to 200 °C / 390 °F for finishing chestnut puffs. Heat frying oil for chestnut puffs to 185 °C / 365 °F.

Charge chestnut cream-filled siphon with two nitrous oxide

cartridges, and reheat in 70 °C / 158 °F bath for 15 min.

Reheat apple puree, bacon, chestnut confit, and cipolline onions in 60 °C / 140 °F bath for about 10 min.

Cut onions in half, and sear until golden.

Bake chestnut puffs for 10 min.

Deep-fry chestnut puffs for 4 min. Transfer to paper towel-lined baking sheet, and reserve warm.

Whip methylcellulose solution with electric whisk or mixer until stiff peaks form. Transfer solution to container large enough to accommodate whole pork loin.

#### After pork loin is cooked:

Dip cooked pork loin in liquid nitrogen for 30 s, then in warm water for 5 s. (See page 3.126; this step is optional.)

Sift thin layer of starch over pork loin, and shake off excess.

Roll meat in whipped methylcellulose, then in minced pork skin. Deep-fry in 185 °C / 365 °F oil until just puffed and golden, about 30 s. Rest meat for 3 min.

#### While meat is resting:

Warm Banyuls glaze.

Fill each puff with chestnut cream by using an injection attachment on siphon to pierce puff.

Dust each puff with pain d'épices powder.

Slice roast between each bone, and arrange one slice per portion. Finish with Banyuls glaze, apple puree, chestnut confit, onions, prune coals, and bacon. Dust spiced ash over dish. Serve chestnut puffs on side.

## **BRAISED BACON**

see page 3-182

Water

#### INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Home-cured bacon 100% ① Rinse for 10 min in cold running water. 250 g (or store-bought bacon) 2 Cut into 1 cm by 2.5 cm / 3/8 in by 1 in pieces. 50 g 20% ③ Layer bacon pieces evenly in sous vide bag, add water, and vacuum seal. ④ Cook sous vide in 60 °C / 140 °F bath for 12 h.

⑤ Cool and refrigerate.

#### CHARRED LEEK OIL OPTIONAL

Yields 70 g

Yields 250 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Leek (whole)	15 g	100%	<ol> <li>Dehydrate in 120 °C / 250 °F oven until evenly golden brown, about 45 min.</li> </ol>
Grapeseed oil	35 g	233%	2 Heat oil and vinegar together to 82 °C / 180 °F.
Banyuls vinegar (or other semisweet red vinegar)	20 g	133%	
Salt	2 g	13%	③ Blend leek with hot liquid and salt for 3 min.
			④ Cool to room temperature, then decant oil from surface
			(5) Reserve for sweet-and-sour cipolline.

### CHESTNUT CONFIT

#### Yields 200 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Italian chestnuts	180 g	100%	① Cut X into stem side of each chestnut, and blanch for 30 s.
			② Peel off receded skin and shell carefully.
Rendered pork fat	90 g	50%	③ Vacuum seal chestnuts with fat and salt.
Salt	2 g	1%	④ Cook sous vide in 90 °C / 194 °F bath for 12 h.
			(5) Cool to room temperature, then refrigerate.

For more on fat-rendering strategies, see page 3.145.



## SWEET-AND-SOUR CIPOLLINE ONION

Yields 80 g

Yields 300 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Cipolline onion, peeled	l 100 g	100%	① Vacuum seal together.
White wine vinegar	55 g	55%	2 Cook sous vide in 90 °C / 194 °F bath for 1 h 50 min.
Chestnut honey	29 g	29%	③ Cool immediately in ice-water bath, then refrigerate.
Charred leek oil, from above (or neutral oil)	25 g	25%	
Water	10 g	10%	
Salt	1.5 g	1.5%	

## BANYULS GLAZE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Ground pork	2.25 kg	100%	① Coat meats with oil.
Pork trotter, bone in, finely ground	500 g	22%	② Roast in 190 °C / 375 °F oven until golden brown, stirring frequently to ensure even browning.
Frying oil	225 g	10%	③ Remove browned meat from pan, reserving fat.
Sweet onions, peeled, thinly sliced	500 g	22%	④ Sweat vegetables in pressure cooker with reserved fat until tender.
Carrots peeled, thinly sliced	450 g	20%	
Water	1.2 kg	50%	⑤ Deglaze vegetables.
Brown pork stock see page 2·296	400 g	18%	
Banyuls wine (or other semisweet red wine)	350 g	16%	
Bay leaf	4.5 g	0.2%	<sup>(6)</sup> Add with browned meat to vegetables in cooker.
			⑦ Pressure-cook at a gauge pressure of 1.4 bar / 21 psi for 1½ h.
			⑧ Cool and strain.
			③ Reduce to glaze, and refrigerate.
Banyuls vinegar (or other semisweet red vinegar)	50 g	2%	<sup>(10)</sup> Measure and reserve individually for service.
Unsalted butter	50 g	2%	
Salt	19	0.04%	

## SALTED CARAMEL APPLE PUREE

Yields 200 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Sugar	40 g	27%	① Cook to dark caramel, about 4 min.
Apple cider	80 g	52%	② Deglaze caramel.
(store-bought)			③ Cool syrup to room temperature.
Apples (firm and tart),	150g	100%	④ Vacuum seal together with syrup.
peeled, cored, and			$\odot$ Cook sous vide in 90 °C / 194 °F bath for 2½ h.
quartered			6 Transfer from vacuum bag to a small pan.
Lemon juice	2.5 g	1.7%	(7) Reduce juice, basting apple constantly, to thick syrup.
Clarified brown butter	2 g	1.3%	about 5 min.
Salt	1 g	0.7%	
Xanthan gum	0.3 g	0.2%	I Puree with apples and syrup to smooth consistency.

For more on making clarified and brown butter, see page 4-213.





Pass through fine sieve.

(10) Refrigerate.

## **CHESTNUT PUFFS**

Yields 430 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Whole milk	160 g	160%	<ol> <li>Disperse gelatin over cold milk.</li> </ol>
300 Bloom gelatin	10 g	10%	
Unsalted butter	45 g	45%	② Add to milk.
Rendered bacon fat	10 g	10%	③ Bring to a boil.
Salt	2.5 g	2.5%	
All-purpose flour	100 g	100%	④ Add to boiling liquid all at once.
			(5) Stir over medium heat until dough forms into a ball and a film develops on the inside of pot, about 2 min.
			6 Transfer to stand mixer.
Eggs	150 g	150%	⑦ Incorporate eggs, one at a time, followed by the puree.
Chestnut puree	30 g	30%	(8) Cast into mold in layer 11/2 cm / 5/8 in thick.
(store-bought)			(9) Set for at least 3 h.
			(ii) Cut into 1½ cm / 5% in cubes.
			(1) Refrigerate.
Frying oil	as needed		Reserve.
Pain d'épices powder, from below	as needed		
The steps shown below are from the recipe for chestnut puffs (previous page).





Yields 300 g

10

# CHESTNUT CREAM

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Whole milk	150 g	150%	① Disperse iota carrageenan and gum over cold milk.
lota carrageenan	0.6 g	0.6% (0.2%)*	
Konjac gum (TIC Gums brand)	0.3 g	0.3% (0.1%)*	
Chestnut puree	100 g	100%	② Blend with milk solution.
(store-bought)			③ Vacuum seal.
Heavy cream	25 g	25%	4 Place in 80 °C / 175 °F bath, and hold for 5 min to hydrate
Roasted-hazelnut oil	15 g	15%	iota carrageenan.
Sugar	15 g	15%	⑤ Pour into mold, and refrigerate until set, about 10 min.
Water	10 g	10%	<sup>©</sup> Puree gel until fluid.
Salt	2 g	2%	⑦ Fill 1 I siphon with fluid gel, and refrigerate.

\*(% of total weight of all ingredients)



The chestnut puffs must be filled with chestnut cream just before serving. The best tool is this injection attachment for a whipping siphon.



After filling, dust with pain d'épices powder.



# SPICED ASH

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Pain d'épices powder, from below	45 g	100%	① Whisk together.
Carbon color powder (MSK brand)	8.5 g	19%	
Kaolin clay powder (MeadowSweet Herbs and Oils brand)	7 g	15.5%	
Roasted-hazelnut oil	12 g	27%	② Whisk oil slowly into N-Zorbit M.
N-Zorbit M (National Starch brand)	10 g	22%	③ Incorporate tinted spice blend thoroughly.

Yields 80 g

# PAIN D'ÉPICES POWDER

PAIN D'ÉPIC	ES POWD	ER	Yields 300 g
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Cinnamon stick	8 g	3.3%	<ol> <li>Toast spices together in 170 °C / 340 °F oven.</li> </ol>
Star anise	3.2 g	1.3%	② Grind spices to fine powder, and reserve.
Cloves	2.5 g	1%	
Aniseeds	2 g	0.8%	
Coriander seeds	2 g	0.8%	
Spray-dried honey	240 g	100%	③ Grind together to fine powder.
powder (store-bought)			④ Blend into toasted spice powder.
Salt	12 g	5%	⑤ Reserve for spiced ash and pork loin roast.
Ginger powder	3 g	1.3%	
Nutmeg, grated	3 g	1.3%	
Mace blade	1.5 g	0.6%	
Orange zest, grated	1.2 g	0.5%	

)0 g

PORK LOIN F	OAST		Yields 900 g
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Kosher salt	250 g	17%	<ol> <li>Mix together thoroughly.</li> </ol>
Pain d'épices powder, from above	100 g	7%	
Rack of pork loin	1.5 kg	100%	② Roll pork loin in spiced salt without letting salt touch ends.
(first eight ribs from shoulder) with fat cap and skin			③ Wrap in plastic wrap, and cure in refrigerator for 48 h.
			④ Remove skin and fat, and refrigerate.
Gelatinized pork skin, dried and finely minced see page 3·126	300 g	20%	(5) Measure and reserve individually.
Crisp Coat UC (National Starch brand)	60 g	4%	
Water	200 g	13%	<sup>(6)</sup> Bring water to a simmer, and mix in methylcellulose with
Methocel E4M 5 g (Dow brand)	5 g	0.3%	hand blender.
			⑦ Hold at a simmer for 2 min while blending continuously.
			⑧ Cool, and vacuum seal.
			③ Refrigerate for 12 h to allow methylcellulose to hydrate.

10 Reserve.

**Frying oil** 

as needed



19



# **RACK OF LAMB WITH GARLIC**

Seaweed tapenade, garlic nougatine, caramelized crème fraîche

Only a certain kind of sheep is hearty enough to graze on the wind-whipped salt marshes of Normandy and Brittany. Its meat, known to gourmets as *agneau de pré-salé*, has a tender, finely grained texture due to the exercise required to survive the rugged terrain, as well as an extraordinary flavor that comes from extended aging and a diet of herbs and iodine. We serve our lamb with seaweed tapenade and briny oyster beignets to evoke a sense of place. We also accompany the lamb with garlic, a traditional partner for good reason. Smashing a clove of garlic triggers enzymatic reactions within the clove that create sulfur-rich, pungent compounds. Cooking the garlic with meat mellows its flavor by forging new, meaty aromas from the sulfurous molecules. The rosemary, another classic addition, releases antioxidants that hinder oxidation of certain fats that can give even the finest lamb a mutton-like flavor.

YIELD: SPECIAL EQUIPMENT: TIME REQUIRED: four portions sous vide equipment, pressure cooker, whipping siphon 12 h overall, including 1 h preparation and 50 min to cook and finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
Lamb Garlic Jus in a Jar see page 2:348	15 min	1½ h	3 min	120 g
Pickled Garlic	15 min	12 h*		75 g
Seaweed Tapenade	5 min	1 h*		160 g
Garlic Confit see page 3·354	5 min			50 g
Caramelized Crème Fraîche		2½ h*		80 g
Oyster Beignet	10 min		2 min	four
Garlic Nougatine	5 min	10 min		60 g
Rack of Lamb			50 min*	400 g
GARNISH				
Wild garlic blossoms				12
Rosemary, brunoise				5 g

\*(unattended times)

Rack of lamb is a real treat, but it poses a dilemma. Some people like the layer of fat on the outside—they see it as part of what makes rack of lamb wonderful—and also like the tendon left in, as shown on the previous page. Others prefer to eat rack of lamb after it has been trimmed and the internal tendon removed.

The procedure to prepare a rack of lamb this way is straightforward. First separate the fat cap and lay it flat, then remove most of the fat. Cut out the tendon, taking care to save the flap of meat between it and the skin. Fillet out any other parts you want to remove. Next, dust the surfaces with Activa RM, and reassemble the rack by using loops of butcher's twine between the bones to bind the meat together. Vacuum seal, and refriger-ate overnight while the Activa sets.

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Cook lamb sous vide in 62 °C / 144 °F bath to core temperature of 57 °C / 135 °F, about 40 min, and then let rest for 10 min.

While lamb is resting:

Heat frying oil for oysters to 200 °C / 392 °F.

Charge batter-filled siphon with two nitrous oxide cartridges. Shake vigorously.

Warm garlic and rosemary jus. Season.

Toss oysters in cornstarch and skewer them. Dispense batter into container, and dip oysters in batter to coat fully.

PICKLED GARLIC

Deep-fry oysters briefly until golden and crispy, and just warmed through.

Remove from skewers, pat dry, and season.

Sear lamb, fat side down, until golden. Slice between ribs into individual chops. Season.

Arrange two chops on each plate. Garnish plate with spoonful of caramelized crème fraîche, quenelle of seaweed tapenade, finely chopped rosemary, one crisp oyster beignet, and three cloves of pickled garlic.

Finish each plate with warm jus and a piece of garlic nougatine.

#### Blanching whole garlic cloves at a high temperature destroys the enzymes responsible for many of the potent-smelling sulfur compounds that are released when the cloves are cut or smashed. In this dish, the garlic is blanched long enough to produce cloves that are sweet, tart, and aromatic rather than overly pungent.

PICKLED GA	RLIC			Yields 75 g
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Garlic cloves	100 g	100%	(1) Blanch for 3 min.	2-67-6
			② Drain.	
			③ Arrange in single layer in rigid container.	
White wine vinegar	200 g	200%	④ Combine, and bring to a boil.	
Water	75 g	75%	⑤ Pour over garlic cloves.	
Sugar	25 g	25%	6 Cool.	
Thyme	5 g	5%	⑦ Refrigerate for at least 12 h before serving	- 11 I.
Salt	4 g	4%		





Yields 525 g

#### SEAWEED TAPENADE

INGREDIENT	QUANITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Green olives, finely minced	200 g	100%	<ol> <li>Drain items soaked in water.</li> <li>Reserve separately.</li> </ol>
Dulse seaweed, soaked in water for 1 h, finely minced	100 g	50%	
Shallots, finely minced	75 g	37.5%	
Arame seaweed, soaked in water for 1 h, finely minced	50 g	25%	
Hijiki seaweed, soaked in water for 1 h, finely minced	50 g	25%	
Capers, finely minced	25 g	12.5%	
Anchovy paste	10 g	5%	③ Whisk together until smooth.
Dijon mustard	10 g	5%	④ Fold in seaweed, olives, shallots, and capers.
Lemon juice	7 g	3.5%	
Garlic, finely minced	5 g	2.5%	
Xanthan gum	0.2 g	0.1%	
Salt			⑤ Season mixture.
			6 Refrigerate.

# CARAMELIZED CRÈME FRAÎCHE

Yields 300 g

Raising the pH level (by adding	
baking soda) and pressure-cooking	
temperature greatly accelerates the	
Maillard reaction that produces a	
brown color and distinct flavor.	

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Crème fraîche	250 g	100%	(1) Combine.
Baking soda	2.5 g	1%	② Pressure-cook in Mason jars at a gauge pressure of 1.4 bar / 21 psi for 2½ h.
			③ Cool.
Garlic confit, sieved see page 3-354	50 g	20%	④ Blend into crème fraîche.
Pregelatinized starch paste (or Ultra-Sperse 3) see page 4-47	3.75 g	1.5%	
Salt	to taste		⑤ Season.
			⑥ Refrigerate.

# **OYSTER BEIGNET**

#### Yields four beignets

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Tapioca starch	85 g	35%	<ol> <li>Mix together.</li> </ol>
All-purpose flour	60 g	25%	
Baking soda	2 g	0.85%	
Xanthan gum	0.4 g	0.17%	
Hard cider	240 g	100%	(2) Whisk into dry mixture to form batter.
			③ Transfer batter to siphon.
			④ Refrigerate.
Kumamoto oysters	four oysters		⑤ Refrigerate oysters.
Cornstarch	as needed		6 Reserve cornstarch and salt individually.
Salt	to taste		





Sea lettuce (ulva lactuca)





Kelp







Mozoku



# GARLIC NOUGATINE

#### Yields 400 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Glucose syrup DE 40	100 g	100%	1 Mix together.
Isomalt powder	100 g	100%	② Spread onto silicone baking mat in one layer, 1 mm /
Unsalted butter, softened	100 g	100%	⅓ in thick.
All-purpose flour	50 g	50%	③ Cover with second silicone baking mat.
Garlic, brunoise and blanched once	50 g	50%	④ Bake in 200 °C / 390 °F oven until golden and soft, about 5 min.
in boiling water			⑤ Pass rolling pin several times over top baking mat,
Marcona almonds,	50 g	50%	while nougatine is still hot, to make as thin as possible.
orunoise 6 Warm in oven.	6 Warm in oven.		
Salt	4.5 g	4.5%	⑦ Cut into desired dimensions while still hot.
			⑧ Store in airtight container, ideally with silica gel packet.

# **RACK OF LAMB**

-----

#### Yields 400 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Rack of lamb, eight ribs, frenched to loin	600 g	100%	① Wrap rosemary sprigs around bone to prevent them from being pressed into meat.
Rosemary sprigs	10 g	1.75%	
Extra-virgin olive oil	100 g	16.5%	(2) Vacuum seal rack with oil. Refrigerate.
Salt	to taste		③ Reserve.

For more on other recommended cooking temperatures for lamb, see page 3-96.



# **BLANQUETTE DE VEAU** Veal sweetbreads, constructed cream, kaolin clay, licorice

Like many classic French dishes, this one has been simplified over the years. But the signature characteristic of *blanquette de veau* braised veal with button mushrooms and carrots in a cream sauce, served over rice pilaf-is that it is white. So, in that spirit, this blanquette de veau is whiter than white. Even the carrots are white. Cream sauce is often yellowed by butter, so we use a constructed

cream instead. Rendered veal marrow fat is drizzled into white veal stock while homogenizing to form a nondairy veal cream. The fine fat droplets created by the homogenization scatter reflected light so well that the sauce is intensely white. The resulting "cream" is flavorful, rich, and comforting, and, because it is entirely veal, makes for a kosher blanquette.

YIELD: SPECIAL EQUIPMENT: TIME REQUIRED:

#### four portions

sous vide equipment, rotor-stator homogenizer or ultrahigh-pressure homogenizer 13 h overall, including 1 h 10 min preparation and 25 min to reheat and finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
White Veal Stock see page 2-296	30 min	20 min and 2½	h*	550 g
Sous Vide Veal Sweetbreads		12 h* and 1 h*	18 min	500 g
Rice Crisp		1 h and 3 $h^*$ and	d 45 s	120 g
Milk Foam	10 min	$1 h^*$ and 5 min		500 g
Glazed White Carrot	5 min	45 min*	15 min	300 g
Sous Vide Turnip	5 min	20 min*	15 min	200 g
Constructed Veal Cream	20 min		15 min	200 g

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Deep-fry rice crisps in 190 °C / 375 °F oil until very crispy and dry, about 45 s. Drain on paper towels; season with salt. Reheat veal sweetbreads, veal cream, carrots, and turnips in 65 °C / 149 °F bath for about 15 min.

#### While vegetables are heating:

Bring clay glaze for sweetbreads to a boil. Lower heat to a simmer. Add sweetbreads to hot glaze, and baste until glaze has reduced

and sweetbreads are well-coated, about 1 min. Cut sweetbreads into portions 2.5 cm / 1 in thick.

Warm infused milk to room temperature, and foam with handheld wand mixer.

Arrange sweetbread slices on plates. Garnish with milk foam, carrots, and turnips.

Finish with rice crisps, and serve veal cream separately.

### SOUS VIDE VEAL SWEETBREADS

.....

Yields 500 g

Yields 350 g

Yields 300 g

The term "sweetbreads" refers to either the thymus gland or the pancreas of a young animal, usually a calf or lamb. The thymus is the more elongated gland found near the throat, while the pancreas is rounder and found near the heart. The latter is more sought after because of its comparatively cleaner, more delicate flavor.

For more on alternative meats, see pages 3·96 and 3·108. Blanquette de veau is normally made with a tough cut such as veal breast, which would certainly work in this recipe—albeit with a different cooking time and temperature.

QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
500 g	100%	① Cover sweetbreads with milk. Refrigerate for 4 h.
as needed		② Drain, then repeat process twice for total soaking time of 12 h.
		③ Discard liquid.
		④ Peel membrane off sweetbreads, and trim away fat and veins.
		S Vacuum seal.
		6 Cook sous vide in 67 °C / 153 °F bath for 1 h.
		⑦ Cool and refrigerate.
300 g 60%	60%	(8) Combine, and reduce to 50 g.
		(9) Bring reduction to a boil, and remove from heat.
150 g	30%	
2.5 g	0.5%	Add to hot reduction, and infuse for 7 min.
0.5 g	0.1%	(ii) Strain.
0.5 g	0.1%	
2 g	0.4%	(1) Whisk into infused reduction to create glaze.
to taste		(1) Season clay glaze.
		(1) Vacuum seal.
		(15) Refrigerate.
	200 g as needed 300 g 150 g 2.5 g 0.5 g 0.5 g 2.g to taste	QUANTITY         SCALING           500 g         100%           as needed

# RICE CRISP

NICOLOURNE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Water Sushi rice	1 kg 200 g	500% 100%	① Combine rice with 800 g of water. Reserve remaining 200 g of water.
			② Cook until consistency of porridge, about 1 h.
Glutinous rice flour	120 g	60%	③ Make slurry with 200 g of water, and simmer for 2 min.
			④ Combine with cooked sushi rice, and puree until mostly smooth, but with small fragments throughout.
			$\bigcirc$ Pour onto silicone mat in layer 1.5 mm / $\frac{1}{16}$ in thick.
			6 Dehydrate in 50 °C / 122 °F oven until fully desiccated, about 3 h.
			⑦ Break into large fragments.
			(8) Store in airtight container in cool, dry place.
Fine salt	as needed		③ Reserve individually.
Frying oil	as needed		

Cultivated white carrots date to the 1300s, first appearing in Germany, France, and the Netherlands. The orange carrot is thought to be a more modern development, though its provenance is in dispute. Historians say the purple carrot, cultivated in Afghanistan before the 10th century, predates both.

#### **GLAZED WHITE CARROT**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Small white carrots, peeled	300 g	100%	① Vacuum seal together.
Water	50 g	17%	<ul> <li>③ Pour cooking juices into pot, leaving carrots in bag.</li> </ul>
Unsalted butter	45 g	15%	④ Reduce cooking juices until syrupy, about 8 min.
Fructose	6 g	2%	③ Return juices to bag with carrots, and cool.
Salt	3 g	1%	6 Vacuum seal.
			⑦ Refrigerate.

# MILK FOAM

#### Yields 500 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Skim milk	500 g	100%	① Vacuum seal together.
Leeks, whites only, thinly sliced	75 g	15%	<ul> <li>② Cook sous vide in 85 °C / 185 °F bath for 1 h.</li> <li>③ Strain.</li> </ul>
Button mushrooms, gills and skin removed, thinly sliced	50 g	10%	④ Reserve hot.
Turnip, peeled and thinly sliced	35 g	7%	
Sweet onions, thinly sliced	25 g	5%	
Garlic cloves, thinly sliced	7 g	1.5%	
Thyme	0.75 g	0.15%	
Sucrose esters	3.5 g	0.7%	⑤ Blend together.
(Sucro, Texturas brand)			⑥ Shear into strained hot milk mixture.
Methocel F50 (Dow brand)	1.75 g	0.35%	⑦ Cool, and vacuum seal.
	2.5		(8) Refrigerate milk foam for 12 h to hydrate.

# SOUS VIDE TURNIP

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Turnips	200 g	100%	① Cut turnips into slices, 3 mm / ½ in thick.	
			② Cut discs from each slice with 2.5 cm / 1 in pastry cutter.	
Unsalted butter	25 g	12.5%	③ Vacuum seal discs in single even layer with butter,	
Water	25 g	12.5%	water, and salt.	
Salt	2 g	1%	④ Cook sous vide in 85 °C / 185 °F bath for 20 min.	
	Ŭ		⑤ Refrigerate in bag.	

# CONSTRUCTED VEAL CREAM

#### Yields 360 g

Yields 200 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	For more on using a rotor-stator homogenizer,
Tapioca starch	11.2 g	4.5%	1 Combine.	see the step-by-step procedure on page 4:236.
Salt	6 g	2.4%		Contraction of the second seco
Whey protein isolate	6 g	2.4%		
lota carrageenan	1g	0.4%		
Acetic acid	0.5 g	0.2%		
Polysorbate 80	0.4 g	0.16%		
Xanthan gum	0.16 g	0.064%		- IN
White veal stock, cold	250 g	100%	② Add to stock, and homogenize thoroughly.	
see page 2·296			③ Warm mixture to 85 °C / 185 °F, and reserve at same temperature.	Contraction of the second
Rendered veal marrow	80 g	32%	④ Warm fat to 85 °C / 185 °F.	
			⑤ Drizzle into hot stock mixture while blending until fully emulsified.	
			6 Cool.	And the second
			🗇 Vacuum seal.	
			(8) Refrigerate.	The state of the second se



# CHOUCROUTE ROYALE

Alder smoke, gin flavors, Munster, black trumpet mushroom

Choucroute garnie is a hearty winter feast of sauerkraut slowly cooked with onions, Alsatian Riesling, and goose or duck fat. It is topped with pork belly, ham hock, bacon, and sausages, then ringed with boiled potatoes. And if you start with homemade sauerkraut, it is especially delicious. The Greeks and Romans, and probably the Chinese before them, pickled cabbage. Medieval French and Germans fermented it instead, dramatically altering its flavor. How? The magic of bacteria. To ferment cabbage, you shred it, then salt it to extract enough liquid to submerge the cabbage in its own juices. Protected from air, *Leuconostoc mesenteroides* bacteria flourishes. The microorganisms metabolize the natural sugars in the cabbage to create flavorful and preservative molecules, such as lactic acid. As acid levels increase, other beneficial bacteria begin to thrive. As they take over, they lower the pH further and finish developing the aroma and sour flavor of true sauerkraut.

Making sauerkraut at home is easy. Prepare the cabbage, set it outside in cool weather, and ignore it for two to three weeks. The transformation will be dramatic—in a wonderful way.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment, cold smoker
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	pressure cooker, vacuum reduction equipment
TIME REQUIRED:	72 h overall (3 wk if making your own salt-cured cabbage and rutabaga), including 13 h
	preparation and 1¼ h to reheat and finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
Cabbage Sauerkraut optional, see page 3-351	15 min	2 wk*		160 g
Rutabaga Sauerkraut optional, see page 3-351 or store-bought	15 min	2 wk*		100 g
Alsatian Munster Sausage	12 h	12 h*	30 min*	300 g
Brown Pork Stock see page 2-296	15 min	2 h*		550 g
White Vegetable Stock see page 2-296	10 min	3 h*		150 g
Smoked Pork Cheek see page 38		24 h* and 48 h*	20 min*	240 g
Quatre Épices see page 2-403	15 min			2 g
Aromatic Alsatian Mustard optional		<i>12 h</i> * and 7 <i>d</i> *		160 g
Juniper Brine	10 min	5 min and 12 <i>h</i> *		600 g
Pork Tenderloin with Juniper	25 min	12 h*	1 h*	500 g
Pork Trotter Beignet	30 min	$3 h^*$ and $4 h^*$	3 min	300 g
Braised Sauerkraut	15 min	1½ h	5 min	500 g
Sweet Potato Fondant	10 min	45 min*	10 min*	200 g

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

**Cook** pork tenderloin sous vide in **60** °C / **140** °F bath to core temperature of **59** °C / **138** °F, about 50 min. **Cook** sausage sous vide in **60** °C / **140** °F bath to core temperature of **59** °C / **138** °F, about 30 min, and then hold at temperature for 12 min to ensure full pasteurization.

While pork tenderloin and sausages are cooking: Reheat pork cheek in 60 °C / 140 °F bath for 20 min. Reheat sweet potato in 80 °C / 176 °F bath for 10 min. Reheat sauerkraut on stove top over medium heat, about 5 min. Heat frying oil for beignet cubes to 190 °C / 375 °F. Deep-fry cubes for 1 min. Drain on paper towels.

#### To finish:

Slice sausages. Spoon sauerkraut into bottom of each bowl. Dress with slices of sausage, pork cheek, pork tenderloin, and sweet potato fondant.

Yields 500 g

Serve beignets and Alsatian mustard on side.

#### For more on brines, see page 3.168.

Adjust seasoning.

Juniper berries are traditionally used to flavor pork brines, but they are more famous as the flavoring used with gin.

JUNIPER BRINE				
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Water	500 g	100%	(1) Combine.	
Juniper berries, crushed	60 g	12%	② Bring to a boil, to dissolve salt fully.	
Salt	35 g	7%	③ Cool, and infuse refrigerated for 12 h.	
Coriander seeds	12 g	2.4%	④ Strain.	
Lemon zest, grated	4 g	0.8%		
Angelica root, sliced	3.2 g	0.64%		
Bitter orange zest, grated	2.5 g	0.5%		
Malt, roasted	2 g	0.4%		
Hops	0.8 g	0.16%		
Cinnamon stick	0.4 g	0.08%		
Ginger, minced	0.4 g	0.08%		
Allspice berry	0.25 g	0.05%		

#### PORK TENDERLOIN WITH JUNIPER

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Pork tenderloin, tendon 500 g 100% ① Vacuum seal together. and silverskin removed 2 Refrigerate for 12 h. Juniper brine, from above 200 g 40% ③ Drain, and refrigerate for 24 h. Water, cold 100 g 20% ④ Disperse gelatin in cold water, and warm until fully dissolved. 160 Bloom gelatin 2% 10 g (1%)\* (5) Reserve. Leeks 60% 300 g 6 Peel away first layer, and discard. ⑦ Peel away next four layers, and cut into large sheets. (8) Vacuum seal leek sheets with gelatin mixture. (9) Steam for 4 min, then shock in ice water, and pat dry. Activa RM 1% (1) Arrange sheets on plastic wrap to make single large 5g sheet, overlapping sheets every 1 cm / 3/8 in. (1) Dust sheets evenly with Activa RM. 12 Roll brined pork in leek sheets, twisting ends of plastic wrap tightly to form roll. (13) Vacuum seal. (4) Refrigerate for 12 h to ensure leek wrapper adheres to pork.

\*(% of total weight of tenderloin, gin brine, water, and leeks)

It is important to trim the tenderloin to remove the tendon and silverskin membrane. The leeks then bond better, and the resulting medallions are much easier to eat.

Many plant foods can be infused with a gelatin solution, which provides ample protein to enable Activa to glue them to other protein-rich foods. Here we infuse the leeks so that we can bond them to the pork tenderloin and make a skin.

#### AROMATIC ALSATIAN MUSTARD OPTIONAL

INGREDIENT QUANTITY Yellow mustard seeds 75 g 100% 253% Cider vinegar 190 g 2.9% Fennel, brunoise 2.2g Tarragon, finely minced 1.5 g 2% Coriander seeds, ground 1.2 g 1.6% Salt 1g 1.33% Black cardamom seeds, 0.8g 1.1% ground 0.7 g 0.9% Ground cinnamon 0.9% Ground cloves 0.7 g 0.7% Black pepper, ground 0.5g Bay leaf, finely minced 0.3% 0.2 g

 SCALING
 PROCEDURE

 100%
 ① Blanch three times in scalding water, discarding water each time to remove bitterness.

 253%
 ② Combine seeds with vinegar.

 ③ Refrigerate for 12 h.
 ③

 2.9%
 ④ Combine with soaked mustard seeds in food processor.

 1.6%
 ⑤ Puree for 1 min to coarse texture.

 1.33%
 ⑥ Vacuum seal mustard.

 1.1%
 ⑦ Refrigerate for at least 7 d.

The mustard will keep indefinitely, and its flavor will improve with age.

Yields 245 g



#### **SMOKED PORK CHEEK**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Pork cheek, sinew 300 g removed (four cheeks)		100%	<ol> <li>Cold-smoke at 7 °C / 45 °F for 24 h and 50% relative humidity, which produces a wet-bulb temperature</li> </ol>	
Alder wood chips	as needed		3 °C / 37 °F.	
Cherry wood chips	as needed			
Brown pork stock	150 g	50%	② Vacuum seal pork cheek with stock.	
see page 2·296			(3) Cook sous vide in 68 °C / 154 °F bath for 48 h.	
			④ Cool, in bag, in ice-water bath, and refrigerate.	

Yields 240 g

Yields 400 g

For more on cold-smoking, including a step-by-step procedure, see page 3-210.

#### PORK TROTTER BEIGNET

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Brown pork stock 600 g 120% 1 Reduce to 100 g, until glaze is achieved. see page 2.296 ② Cool and reserve. Water 1 kg 200% ③ Pressure-cook together at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi for 21/2 h. Pork trotter 500 g 100% ④ Remove bones from trotter and snout, and separate Pork snout 250 g 50% skin and collagen from meat. ⑤ Dice skin and meat finely, keeping them separate. 6 Combine 120 g of meat and 30 g of skin, and reserve. Shallots, minced 200 g 40% ⑦ Cook together until shallots and mushrooms are very tender, about 20 min. Neutral oil 50 g 10% (8) Remove from heat. **Black trumpet** 8% 40 g mushrooms, minced Cured ham, brunoise 40 g 8% (9) Fold into shallot mixture with cooked pork. Grain mustard 10 g 2% 10 Whisk in pork glaze, from above. Fine salt 0.44% 2.2g (1) Cast onto silicone mat in layer 1.5 cm / 3/4 in thick. Black pepper, coarsely 0.04% 0.2g D Refrigerate until set, at least 3 h. ground (13) Cut into cubes. Nutmeg, grated 0.1g 0.02% Eggs, whisked 200 g 40% <sup>14</sup> Dredge each beignet cube in Methocel K100M until Dried brioche crumbs 100 g 20% evenly coated. Methocel K100M 30 g 6% (15) Roll cubes in egg, and coat with brioche crumbs. (Dow brand) (16) Refrigerate for at least 1 h before frying to firm crusts.



VOLUME 5 · PLATED-DISH RECIPES

# Removing bones from the pork

Alternatively, smoke cheeks in a conventional smoker for 2 h. The taste will be different but still good.

trotter is easy, once it has been pressure-cooked.



#### BRAISED SAUERKRAUT

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Sweet onions, thinly sliced	90 g	60%	① Sauté together, without allowing onions to color,
Goose fat	75 g	50%	until very tender, about 25 min.
Garlic, finely minced	30 g	20%	
Cabbage sauerkraut	150 g	100%	② Add to onion mixture.
Vegetable stock see page 2-296	150 g	100%	(3) Cook until cabbage is very tender and liquid is reduced by half, about 30 min.
Riesling (dry)	105 g	70%	
Rutabaga sauerkraut see page 3:351	100 g	66.7%	
Muscat (dry)	50 g	33.3%	
Bay leaf	0.5 g	0.33%	④ Combine in sachet.
Black peppercorns	0.2 g	0.13%	⑤ Add sachet to onion-cabbage mixture, and continue
Juniper berries	0.15 g	0.1%	to cook until most of liquid has evaporated, about
Cloves	0.1 g	0.07%	25 min.
Coriander seeds	0.1 g	0.07%	6 Remove sachet.
Salt	to taste		⑦ Season mixture.
			(8) Cool and refrigerate.

#### SWEET POTATO FONDANT

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE 100% White sweet potatoes 175 g ① Cut into tubes 6 cm / 21/2 in tall with ring cutter, 4 cm / (satsuma-imo), peeled 11/2 in. in diameter. Water 71.4% 125 g ② Vacuum seal together with potatoes. Unsalted butter, melted 15.7% 27.5 g ③ Cook sous vide in 95 °C / 203 °F bath for 45 min. Salt 2.6% 4.5g ④ Cool, in bag, in ice-water bath, and refrigerate.

#### ALSATIAN MUNSTER SAUSAGE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Pork shoulder, cold	1,000 g	100%	① Cut each into 1 in cubes, then grind separately through
Pork fat, semifrozen (–10 °C / 14 °F)	750 g	75%	5 mm / ¼ in plate, and reserve separately.
Salt	10 g	1%	② Combine with ground pork shoulder, and process
Insta Cure No.1	10 g	1%	using bowl chopper or food processor for about 6 min
Whole milk, frozen	100 g	10%	to puree; do not let temperature exceed 5 °C / 41 °F.
Ground pork fat, from above	750 g	75%	③ Add to puree, and continue processing until smooth, about 3 min more. Allow temperature to rise to, but
Alsatian Munster cheese, rind removed, grated	80 g	8%	not exceed, 10 °C / 50 °F.
Sugar	7 g	0.7%	
Quatre épices, sifted see page 2·403	2 g	0.2%	
Black pepper, finely ground and sifted	1.5 g	0.15%	
Whole milk	150 g	15%	
Natural casings, 2.5 cm / 1 in. in diameter	as needed		④ Prepare, stuff, and link casings 10 cm / 4 in long and 3.75 cm / 1½ in thick.
			⑤ Hang sausages overnight in refrigerator.
			6 Cut into individual links.

⑦ Vacuum seal without crushing, and refrigerate.

Yields 1.9 kg

Yields 200 g

Yields 480 g

Although it might be tempting to grind the pork meat and fat together, do not do this because, for an emulsion-style sausage like this one, doing so will result in overchopping the fat and a greasy, incohesive sausage when cooked. For more details on this problem and sausage making in general see page 3-238.

Choucroute should be white. Many cooks use a pan that's too hot, scorching the sauerkraut and onions, or they add meat drippings. Instead, moisten the cabbage with colorless bouillon or chicken broth. Prevent browning by adding an acid, such as Riesling vinegar, while cooking.



Sauerkraut can keep for months and has plenty of vitamin C, which historically made it popular on navy ships for warding off scurvy. Researchers today are investigating whether it can reduce the risk of cancer, too.



# **TOUGH CUTS**

BRAISED SHORT RIBS	42
POT-AU-FEU	49
HUNGARIAN BEEF GOULASH	55
OSSO BUCO MILANESE	60
AMERICAN BBQ	66
CASSOULET TOULOUSAIN (AUTUMN)	81
CASSOULET TOULOUSAIN (SPRING)	85
HISTORIC LAMB CURRIES	89
SUNDAY PORK BELLY	101



















# **BRAISED SHORT RIBS**

Crispy beef and shallot salad with sweet, sour, and savory glaze

Short ribs are remarkable. They are flavorful and cheap, and, depending on how they are cooked, almost any texture is possible: chewy like a steak, falling-apart tender, or something in between. Traditional braising is subject to the vagaries of fluctuating oven or stove-top temperatures. Even seasonal variations in the same kitchen can wreak havoc on the outcome of a good braising recipe (see pages 2.96). But sous vide cooking takes the mystery out of braising short ribs, delivering the perfect texture every time. The succulent texture of the meat in this dish is contrasted with the intense crispness of fried beef strands.



YIELD:	10 portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment, blowtorch
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	pH meter
TIME REQUIRED:	74 h overall, including 45 min preparation and 35 min to reheat and finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
White Beef Stock see page 2-296	10 min	2 h*		3.2 kg
Tamarind Paste see page 99	8 min	30 min*		25 g
Braised Short Ribs	10 min	72 h*	30 min	600 g
Sweet, Sour, and Savory Glaze	5 min	20 min	2 min	200 g
Dehydrated Garlic Chip optional	10 min	12 h*		eight
Crispy Beef Strands see page 3-184	2 min	48 h* and 10 r	nin	80 g
Crispy Beef and Shallot Salad				100 g
A REAL PROPERTY AND INCOMES AND ADDRESS OF ADDRESS	The second s	Statistic Sunday in the state of	And the second second	THE REPORT OF THE REPORT OF THE REPORT OF

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Reheat braised short ribs in 60 °C / 140 °F bath for 30 min.

While short ribs are reheating:

Preheat frying oil to 190 °C / 375 °F.

Refry beef strands in oil for 10 s to crisp and warm through.

Warm sweet, sour, and savory glaze.

Toss together crispy beef strands and fried shallots.

Combine crispy beef strands with chilies, scallions, lime zest, and herbs.

Season with lime juice and salt.

**Remove** short ribs from sous vide bags, and flash briefly with blowtorch to sear surface until golden, about 30 s.

Lacquer short ribs with warm glaze, place on plates.

Dress crispy beef strands and shallots with 10–15 g of sweet and sour glaze.

Finish with salad and a few freeze-dried garlic chips.

### **BRAISED SHORT RIBS**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Short ribs, four-bo	one 3 kg	100%	<ol> <li>Remove fat cap and silver skin covering ribs.</li> </ol>
plate with ribs	11 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1	7.5%	② Vacuum seal ribs with beef stock.
10-12.5 cm / 4-5 in long	n long		③ Cook sous vide in 60 °C / 140 °F bath for 72 h.
White beef stock	225 g		④ Chill vacuum-sealed ribs quickly in an ice-water bath.
see page 2250			⑤ Remove ribs from bag; strain juices, and reserve.
			6 Peel meat from bones, and set on plates.
			⑦ Trim gristle from meat, and cut meat into even block-shaped portions (about 10).
			® Vacuum seal, and refrigerate.

# SWEET, SOUR, AND SAVORY GLAZE

#### Yields 400 g

Yields 1.2 kg

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
White beef stock	3 kg	100%	(1) Combine.	
Short-rib cooking juices, from above	500 g	17%	② Reduce until thick enough to coat back of spoon.	
Cilantro leaves	20 g	0.7%	③ Add to hot, reduced mixture.	
Star anise, crushed	5 g	0.2%	④ Infuse for about 5 min, or to taste.	
Thai basil leaves	5 g	0.2%	(5) Strain.	
Famarind paste, sieved see page 99	25 g	0.8%	6 Add three-fourths of each paste and sugar quantity to reduced mixture.	
Palm sugar	8 g	0.3%	⑦ Adjust to taste with remainder of paste and sugar.	
Salt	as needed		(8) Season with salt.	

### **CRISPY BEEF STRANDS**

CRISPY BEE	F STRANDS		Yields 80 g
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Beef flank steak	200 g	100%	① Cut with grain into even, rectangular strips, 5 mm / ¼ in thick, and reserve.
Soy sauce	50 g	25%	(2) Combine, and place meat strips in marinade.
Fish sauce	34 g	17%	③ Vacuum seal, and refrigerate for 48 h.
Sugar	5.5 g	2.8%	④ Drain.
Salt	2 g	1.06%	(§) Microwave strips at full power (800 W) until dry, 3-5 min.
			⑥ Pull strips apart, strand by strand.
Canola oil	as needed		⑦ Fry strands in 180 °C / 355 °F oil until dry.
			(8) Drain.
			(9) Reserve in airtight container with silica packets.

For more on this step-by-step procedure, see page 3.184.

This presentation starts with bone-in ribs, but virtually any means of cutting short ribs will work this way. Boneless short ribs benefit from Jaccarding. Although we prefer putting a bit of beef stock in the sous vide bag, the ribs can also be put in dry; considerable juice will emerge during the long

cooking time.

Beef strands (top) transform in the frying oil (middle) to a glassy crispness (bottom).



#### DEHYDRATED GARLIC CHIP OPTIONAL

Yields several dozen slices

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Skim milk	350 g	350%	(1) Combine slices with of milk.	
Elephant garlic cloves,	100 g	100%	② Heat mixture to 70 °C / 160 °F.	
sliced 1 mm / $\frac{1}{32}$ in thick			③ Remove immediately from heat, and cool.	
			④ Drain, discarding milk.	
			⑤ Rinse blanched garlic under running cold water.	
Salt	as needed		⑥ Lay garlic slices in single layer on tray.	
			⑦ Season.	
			(8) Dehydrate at 50 °C / 122 °F until dry, about 2 h.	
			(9) Reserve in airtight container with silica packets.	





## **CRISPY BEEF AND SHALLOT SALAD**

Yields 100 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Red shallots, sliced	50 g	100%	1 Heat oil in deep fryer to 170 °C / 340 °F.
I mm / <sup>7</sup> 32 in thick			② Deep-fry shallot slices until dry and golden.
Canola oil	as needed		③ Drain on paper towels.
Salt	as needed		④ Season slices.
			⑤ Reserve in airtight container with silica packets.
Sweet, sour, and savory	100 g	200%	(6) Warm together, stirring to dissolve sugar.
glaze, from above			⑦ Cool.
Palm sugar	18 g	36%	⑧ Refrigerate.
Crispy beef strands, from above	80 g	160%	Measure and reserve individually.
Cilantro stems, 1 cm / ¾ in lengths	3 g	6%	
Scallion, fine julienne	2 g	4%	
Small cilantro leaves	2 g	4%	
Small mint leaves	2 g	4%	
Small Thai basil leaves	2 g	4%	
Lime zest, fine julienne	1.5 g	3%	
Bird's eye chili, seeded and sliced paper-thin	1 g	2%	
Lime juice	to taste		
Salt	to taste		



# **POT-AU-FEU**

Beef shank rillette, pickled veal tongue, rare flatiron steak, crispy ravigote

*Pot-au-feu* is so emblematic of French cuisine that the Larousse encyclopedia of 1867 states that "it is through it that we distinguish our national cuisine from all others." From its humble medieval origins as a communal pot of boiled meats, root vegetables, and broth, it became, during the late 17th century, the epitome of bourgeois cooking. Each successive generation of chefs has reinterpreted *pot-au-feu*, in culinary settings ranging from the corner bistro to the temples of haute cuisine. Alain Chapel substituted pigeon and fines herbes ravioli for the traditional beef shank and *sauce gribiche*. Michel Guérard served the dish with chicken, veal tongue, and beurre blanc. Eric Ripert breathed new life into it with king salmon, morels, and wild mushroom consommé. Our recipe is elaborate as well, yet we try to honor the modest origins of the dish even as we embrace the convenience of modern sous vide cooking.

YIELD: SPECIAL EQUIPMENT: TIME REQUIRED:

four portions sous vide equipment, pressure cooker 4 d overall, including 1¾ h preparation and 30 min to reheat and finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

	TIMETO					
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY		
Glazed Oxtail		100 h*	20 min*	300 g		
Brown Beef Jus see page 2.344	20 min	4 h*		300 g		
White Beef Stock see page 2-296	5 min	2 h*		925 g		
Sous Vide Veal Tongue	10 min	24 h*	20 min*	120 g		
Rare Flatiron Steak	10 min	12 h*	20 min* and 2 min	160 g		
Beignet of Sauce Ravigote	10 min	20 min and 5 $h^*$	2 min	four cubes		
Beef Shank Rillette	5 min	$5 h^*$ and 10 min	20 min*	120 g		
Pot-au-Feu Consommé	20 min	2½ h*	20 min*	160 g		
Sous Vide Root Vegetables	20 min	40 min*	20 min*	140 g		
Microwave-Fried Parsley and Carrot Tops	5 min	4 min		20 g		
Clove Oil	1 min			20 g		

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Heat oil for beignets to 195 °C / 380 °F.

Reheat meats in 50 °C / 122 °F bath for 20 min, and reheat vegetables and consommé in 70 °C / 158 °F bath for 20 min.

While meat, vegetables, and consommé are reheating: Deep-fry beignets until golden, about 1½ min. Drain on paper towel–lined tray. Sear flatiron cubes until just golden, about 30 s. Slice 1 cm /  $\frac{3}{8}$  in thick, and season with salt.

Arrange two tongue slices, three pieces of glazed oxtail, two flatiron slices, and one spoonful of warm beef rillette on each plate.

Garnish with warmed vegetables and fried parsley and carrot tops. Drizzle with clove oil.

Serve consommé at table, with beignets on side.

#### **GLAZED OXTAIL**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Oxtail, cut between joints	300 g	100%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal.</li> </ol>	
Brown beef jus	75 g	25%	(2) Cook sous vide in 60 °C / 140 °F bath for 100 h.	
see page 2·344			③ Remove oxtail and juices from bag.	
			④ Dislodge pieces of meat from bones and gristle, and refrigerate meat.	
			5 Strain cooking juices.	
			⑥ Reduce juice to thick glaze. Glaze will thin when combined with oxtail pieces.	
			⑦ Cool glaze.	
			(8) Vacuum seal oxtail pieces and glaze together.	
			③ Refrigerate.	

#### SOUS VIDE VEAL TONGUE

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Veal tongues 550 g 100% (1) Blanch for 2 min. 2 Drain and cool. Water 100 g 18% ③ Combine with tongues. 45 g Cider vinegar 8% ④ Vacuum seal together. Carrot, peeled and thinly 20 g 4% ⑤ Cook sous vide in 70 °C / 158 °F bath for 24 h. sliced 6 Remove tongues and cooking liquid from bag. Garlic, thinly sliced 10 g 2% ⑦ Peel tongues, chill in cooking liquid, and slice thinly Sweet onion, thinly sliced 10 g 2% lengthwise. 7 g Salt 1.3% (8) Reduce cooking liquid until syrupy, about 10 min. (9) Strain and cool. 10 Vacuum seal two tongue slices with one-fourth of reduced liquid into each of four bags. (1) Refrigerate.

#### **RARE FLATIRON STEAK**

	OULUNITITY		BRO GEDURE	
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Flatiron steak	500 g	100%	① Butterfly steak to remove tendon.	
Activa RM or GS	as needed		(2) Dust each piece evenly with thin layer of Activa.	
Salt	to taste		③ Fold steak closed.	
			④ Vacuum seal together.	
			⑤ Refrigerate for at least 6 h to ensure bonding.	
			⑥ Cook sous vide in 55 °C / 131 °F bath for 12 h.	
			⑦ Cool and refrigerate.	

The cooking time at 55 °C / 131 °F can be extended from the 12 h suggested above to 24 h–or even 48 h. The longer the meat cooks, the more tender it will be.

Flatiron steak is often sold with the tendon removed. In that case, you can either use the steak as is (skipping steps 2 and 3) or press two pieces together to make a steak as thick as the original.

For more on restructuring meat with Activa, see the step-by-step guide on page 3·250.

50

#### VOLUME 5 · PLATED-DISH RECIPES

Yields 325 g

Yields 250 g

Yields 500 g



#### BEIGNET OF SAUCE RAVIGOTE INSPIRED BY WYLIE DUFRESNE

Yields 300 g (20 beignets)

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Whole milk, cold	50 g	100%	<ol> <li>Disperse gelatin and gellan in milk.</li> </ol>	For more on dispersing gels, see the
160 Bloom gelatin	5.5 g	11% ( <i>2%</i> )*	<ul> <li>② Boil for 3 min to fully hydrate.</li> <li>③ Refrigerate until set (about 5 min).</li> </ul>	step-by-step procedure on page 4-42.
Low-acyl gellan (Kelcogel F, CP Kelco brand)	1.2 g	2.4% (0.5%)*	Puree until fluid.	For more on preparing fluid gels, see the step-by-step procedure on page 4-177.
Walnut oil	40 g	80%	⑤ Blend into milk fluid gel.	step of step procedure on page 4 h h
Lemon juice	35 g	70%		
Egg yolk, cooked sous vide in 65 °C / 150 °F bath for 35 min	33 g	66%		
Grapeseed oil	30 g	60%		
Dijon mustard	28 g	56%		
Vermouth vinegar	25 g	50%		
Sea beans, minced	30 g	60%	⑥ Prepare ingredients as noted.	
Shallots, fine brunoise	25 g	50%	⑦ Fold all into fluid gel.	
Chervil, finely minced	7 g	14%	(8) Taste, and adjust seasoning.	
Chives, finely minced	5 g	10%	(9) Cast into mold in one layer, 2.5 cm / 1 in thick.	
Parsley, finely minced	5 g	10%	<sup>(10)</sup> Refrigerate for at least 5 h until set.	
Salt	4.5 g	9%	(1) Cut into cubes.	
Black pepper, medium ground	0.5 g	1%		
All-purpose flour	100 g	200%	(2) Roll cubes in flour, then in egg, and finally in panko,	
Egg, blended	50 g	100%	no more than 3 h before frying.	
Panko	50 g	100%		
Frying oil	as needed		(3) Reserve.	

(% of total weight of the first nine ingredients except the gelatin and gellan)

В	E	ΕF	S	ΗA	N	K	RI	LL	E	ГТ	E
~									-		

QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
200 g	100%	<ol> <li>Cook sous vide in 85 °C / 185 °F bath for 5 h.</li> <li>Cool quickly in ice-water bath. Shred meat.</li> </ol>
tock, cold 125 g 62.5% ③ Disperse agar and gela ④ Boil for 3 min to fully h		<ul><li>③ Disperse agar and gelatin in stock.</li><li>④ Boil for 3 min to fully hydrate.</li></ul>
1.15 g	0.58% (0.7%)*	⑤ Refrigerate until firmly set.
1.5 g	0.75% (1.2%)*	© Puree until huid.
40 g	20%	⑦ Heat fat until liquid is warm, but not hot.
		③ Blend into stock fluid gel until fully emulsified.
		I Fold in shredded meat.
to taste		10 Season meat mixture generously, and vacuum seal.
to taste		(1) Refrigerate.
	200 g 125 g 1.15 g 1.5 g 40 g to taste to taste	QONATION         Deficitive           200 g         100%           125 g         62.5%           1.15 g         0.58% (0.7%)*           1.5 g         0.75% (1.2%)*           40 g         20%           to taste to taste         100%

\*(% of total weight of beef stock and beef suet)

Yields 365 g

Yields 200 g

# POT-AU-FEU CONSOMMÉ

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Oxtail	300 g	40%	<ol> <li>Cut through center of bone and joints to release marrow.</li> </ol>
Ground beef shank	750 g	100%	(2) Coat oxtail and ground beef shank with oil.
Neutral oil	75 g	10%	③ Roast in 190 °C / 375 °F oven, stirring often to ensure even browning, until golden brown, about 15 min.
Sweet onions, cut in half	280 g	37.3%	④ Prepare vegetables as noted.
Turnips, peeled and	200 g	26.6%	⑤ Sear onions on cut side until dark brown.
thinly sliced			6 Sweat vegetables and garlic in suet until tender.
Leeks, thinly sliced	170 g	22.6%	
Celery root, peeled and thinly sliced	100 g	13.3%	
Garlic head, halved	70 g	9.3%	
Rendered beef suet	50 g	6.6%	
White beef stock	800 g	106.6%	⑦ Combine with roasted meats and vegetables.
Carrot juice	350 g (from about 550 g carrots)	46.6%	(8) Pressure-cook at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi for 2 h.
			(9) Strain, discarding solids.
			③ Clarify liquid with preferred method.
Parsnip juice	(from about 650 g parsnips)	24%	(1) Reduce to 200 g, and remove from heat.
Black peppercorns	1.1 g	0.15%	Add to consommé.
Cloves, whole	1g	0.13%	<sup>(13)</sup> Infuse at room temperature to desired flavor,
Allspice berries	0.55 g	0.07%	about 5-7 min.
Salt	to taste		18 Season.
Sherry vinegar	to taste		13 Measure 160 g.
			<sup>(iii)</sup> Vacuum seal and refrigerate.

CLOVE OIL				Yields 100 g	
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE		
Grapeseed oil	100 g	100%	<ol> <li>Mix together and reserve.</li> </ol>		
Clove essential oil	0.5 g	0.5%			

For more on juicing strategies, see page 2.332.

For more on strategies for rendering fat, see

page 3.145.

For more on clarification and filtration strategies, see page 2-352.

For more on using extracts instead of whole spices, see page 2:288.

### SOUS VIDE ROOT VEGETABLES

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Unsalted butter	60 g	300%	<ol> <li>Prepare vegetables as noted.</li> </ol>
Baby leeks, whites only	20 g	100%	② Vacuum seal vegetables individually with 10 g of
Carrots, parisienne	20 g	100%	butter.
Celery root, parisienne	20 g	100%	3 Cook each vegetable sous vide in 85 °C / 185 °F bath to
Red pearl onions	20 g	100%	desired texture, 25-40 min.
Rutabaga, parisienne	20 g	100%	
Turnips, parisienne	20 g	100%	

Yields 170 g

Yields 10 g

For more on cooking vegetables sous vide, see page 3-286.

## MICROWAVE-FRIED PARSLEY AND CARROT TOPS

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Neutral oil	as needed		<ol> <li>Stretch plastic wrap over microwave-safe plate. Ensure that plastic is flush with bottom of plate and adheres tightly to plate's edges.</li> </ol>
			② Brush thin film of oil on plastic wrap.
Young carrot tops	25 g	125%	③ Lay parsley leaves and carrot tops across plastic wrap.
Flat-leaf parsley leaves	20 g	100%	④ Brush parsley and carrot tops thinly with oil.
			⑤ Microwave on high for about 4 min until crisp, checking every 1½ min to prevent burning.
			(6) Transfer to paper towel-lined tray.
Salt	to taste		⑦ Season carrot tops and parsley.
			(8) Reserve in airtight container, preferably with silica gel packets.

Use only polyethylene-based plastic wrap for this recipe. Films based on polyvinyl chloride (PVC) could leach into the food when used this way.

For more on frying in a microwave oven, see page 3·312.





# **HUNGARIAN BEEF GOULASH**

Wagyu beef cheek, sour cream Csipetke, compressed dill-pickled vegetables

"Without wishing to offend my colleagues abroad," once wrote Károly Gundel, arguably Hungary's greatest chef, "I feel obliged to state that with few exceptions, they ruin this excellent dish."

Goulash would seem simple. It originated in the 9th century, when shepherds cooked a thick version in a kettle over an open fire. Instead, it can be mystifying—is it a soup? Is it a stew? But in fact, there are certain unbendable rules to gulyás, this hearty soup of beef,

onions, tomatoes, potatoes, and csipetke (pinched bits of dough similar to spaetzle). The rules: no flour; no spices other than sweet paprika and caraway; never frenchify with wine. And never, ever, serve with rice. This is what the restaurateur George Lang would tell you as well. He restored Károly's famous 1910 restaurant, Gundel, near Budapest. We do not wish to offend, but we snuck in black cumin and red wine vinegar to make the dish our own.

IELD:	four portions
PECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment
PTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	centrifuge
IME REQUIRED:	73 h overall, including 4 h preparation and 30 min to reheat and finish

### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

	TIME TO				
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY	
Brown Beef Stock see page 2-296	30 min	2 h*		800 g	
Tomato Confit see page 62	30 min	5 h*		100 g	
Goulash Broth	15 min	3½ h*	5 min	1 kg	
American Wagyu Beef Cheek	5 min	72 h*	30 min*	450 g	
Smoked Pepper Puree	10 min	2 h*		50 g	
Goulash Glaze		25 min	5 min	75 g	
Sour Cream Spaetzle (Csipetke) see page 4.117	10 min	12 h*	3 min	150 g	
Compressed Dill-Pickled Vegetables	15 min			120 g	
Rye Bread	12 h	9 h*	3 min	600 g	
GARNISH					
Dill				20 g	

Dill

Y S C

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Reheat beef cheeks in 62 °C / 144 °F water bath for 30 min.

While beef cheeks are reheating:

Cut bread into 3.5 cm / 11/2 in wedges.

Toast wedges in beef marrow fat in nonstick frying pan until golden and crisp, about 2 min on first side and 11/2 min on second side. Sauté csipetke in clarified butter until golden. Drain on paper towels. Warm goulash glaze and goulash broth.

\*(unattended times)

Cut cheeks into slices, 1 cm / 1/2 in thick.

Brush with warm glaze.

Spoon smoked pepper puree onto each plate.

Top with three beef cheek slices.

Garnish with dill-pickled vegetables. Serve sautéed csipetke and toasted rye bread on side. Pour broth at table.

## **GOULASH BROTH**

Yields 1 kg

y to prevent
on bottom of pan.
ture, and reserve.
eep amber and dry,
dry, add small Is from becoming
h red pepper
ath for 2½ h.
for 1 h.
from surface of rately.




The highly marbled muscle of Wagyu beef cheek is perfect for long, slow braising. Beef cheeks from other breeds will also work in the recipe but will not be quite as rich as Wagyu. Why? See Chapter 11 on Meat and Seafood, page 32.

#### AMERICAN WAGYU BEEF CHEEK

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Wagyu beef cheeks,	500 g	100%	(1) Vacuum seal together.
trimmed of sinew and			2 Cook sous vide in 62 °C / 144 °F bath for 72 h.
silverskin		15%	③ Cool in ice-water bath, then refrigerate until needed.
Goulash broth, from above	75 g		
Goulash broth fat, from above	25 g	5%	

#### **SMOKED PEPPER PUREE**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Goulash broth, from above	185 g	100%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal together.</li> <li>Cook sous vide in 85 °C / 185 °F bath for 2 h.</li> </ol>
Red bell pepper, thinly sliced	30 g	16%	Blend to fine puree.     Bass through fine sizes
Red onion, thinly sliced	23 g	12.5%	Pass through the sieve.     Account 200 a of pureo
Cured ham, thinly sliced	15 g	8%	I measure 200 g of puree.
Smoked Hungarian paprika	8 g	4.5%	
Red wine vinegar	to taste		6 Season puree.
Salt	to taste		
Ultra-Sperse 5 (National Starch brand)	5.2 g	2.8%	⑦ Whisk into puree.
	( <u>)</u>	(2.6%)*	⑧ Refrigerate.
		*10/ oftatal.	unight of poppor purpor)

\*(% of total weight of pepper puree)

#### **GOULASH GLAZE**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Goulash broth,	400 g	100%	① Reduce to 75 g.	
from above			② Refrigerate until needed.	

## Yields 250 g

Yields 75 g

Yields 450 g

#### **COMPRESSED DILL-PICKLED VEGETABLES**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Red bell peppers, seeded and peeled	100 g	33%	① Cut into fine julienne.
Cucumbers	175 g	58%	② Peel and slice on diagonal 1 mm / ½ in thick with mandoline. Yield is about 100 g.
Hon-shimeji mushrooms,	100 g	33%	③ Bring water and salt to a boil.
caps only			④ Blanch mushrooms in boiling salted water for 2 min.
Water	100 g	33%	(5) Shock in ice-water bath.
Salt	2 g	0.67%	6 Drain and reserve.
Red pearl onions, peeled	150 g	50%	⑦ Cut in half lengthwise.
			(8) Vacuum seal.
			③ Blanch in 95 °C / 200 °F bath for 4 min.
			③ Separate into petals, and reserve.
White wine vinegar	300 g	100%	(ii) Combine, and bring to a boil to make pickling brine.
Distilled water	150 g	50%	Pour approximately 100 g of brine over each
Sugar	50 g	16.7%	vegetable: bell peppers, cucumbers, mushrooms, and
Dill	8.5 g	2.8%	onions.
Salt	7.5 g	2.5%	(3) Cool vegetables completely.
Black peppercorns	1.5 g	0.5%	(4) Vacuum seal separately.
Caraway seeds	1.5 g	0.5%	(B) Refrigerate.

Yields 300 g



#### SOUR CREAM SPAETZLE (CSIPETKE)

OF DUPLY

...

INGREDIENT	QUANITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Sour cream spaetzle see page 4-117	150 g	100%	① Measure and reserve individually.	
Clarified unsalted butter	45 g	30%		For more on clarifying butter, see page 4.213.
Salt	to taste			

Yields 150 g

Yields 1.25 kg

#### RYE BREAD ADAPTED FROM HORST BANDEL

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
For the old rye bread soa	ker:			
Water, hot	870 g	483%	① Combine and cool to room temperature.	
Day-old rye bread	450 g	250%	② Vacuum seal.	
loaf (homemade			③ Refrigerate for 12 h.	
or store-bought)			④ Squeeze out water.	
			⑤ Reserve for rye dough.	
For the sourdough starte	r:			
Bread flour	200 g	111%	6 Mix together.	
Water, 18 °C / 65 °F	100 g	56%	⑦ Ripen at 21 °C / 70 °F for 10-12 h.	
Rye flour	75 g	42%	(8) Measure 20 g of starter for rye dough.	
Barley malt	10 g	5.5%		
Yeast (fresh)	5 g	2.8%		If using instant yeast, reduce
For the cooked rye berrie	25:			to one-third the amount shown for
Water	1 kg	555%	③ Vacuum seal together.	fresh yeast.
Rye berries,	250 g	139%	Ocok sous vide in 90 °C / 194 °F bath for 5 h.	
soaked for 12 h			(1) Drain.	
1 Le - h -			Description: De	
For the rye molasses mea	l:			
Old rye bread soaker,	180 g	100%	(3) Combine in bowl.	
from above			Mix on medium speed with paddle attachment until	
Blackstrap molasses	36 g	20%	mealy, about 2 min.	
Sourdough starter, from above	20 g	11%	(B) Reserve rye molasses meal.	
Water	360 g	200%	Combine in bowl.	
Yeast (fresh)	6 g	3.3%		
Rye molasses meal, from above	236 g	131%	<sup>(17)</sup> Mix on low speed with paddle attachment for 10 min. Mixture should look sticky but not wet.	
High-gluten flour	224 g	125%	Image: Bernent for 30 min at 25–30 °C / 77–86 °F.	
Rye chops (chopped rye berries)	224 g	125%	(i) Transfer dough to cast-iron mold.	
Cooked rye berries, from above	180 g	100%	(a) rementior in at 25-30 C/77-66 r.	
Salt	12.2 g	6.8%		
Sesame seeds	as needed		(2) Sprinkle seeds over fermented dough in mold.	
Sprouted flaxseeds	as needed		Place uncovered mold on center rack of 220 °C /	
Sunflower seeds	as needed		425 °F oven, and bake for 10 min.	
			<ul> <li>(2) Cover mold, and bake to core temperature of 99 °C / 210 °F, about 30 min.</li> </ul>	
			Remove cover, and let rest in mold at room temperature for at least 2 h.	
Rendered beef marrow	90 g	50%	3 Reserve.	

#### TOUGH CUTS

1

### **OSSO BUCO MILANESE**

Marrow and coffee custard, braised pine nuts, kuri squash, gremolata crisp

This classic dish of Lombardy has been around so long that it predates tomatoes in Italy, which were first documented in Europe by Dutch and Italian herbalists in the mid-16th century. Because they were members of the nightshade family, tomatoes were assumed to be poisonous, and another 150 years would pass before they appeared in a Neapolitan cookbook, in a sauce described as "Spanish style." Further north, in Milan, tomatoes were rarely eaten until a century later, which meant that osso buco was originally braised with cinnamon, allspice, and bay leaf—but no tomatoes. Today's version, with tomatoes, carrots, celery, and onion, is completely different. The highlight of the dish, the savory bone marrow, remains. Here, it becomes a custard spiked with coffee. Osso buco is traditionally served with saffron risotto. This risotto incorporates winter squash and replaces rice with pine nuts, a nod to elBulli chef Ferran Adrià, who has said of his creations, "Nothing is what it seems."

# YIELD:four portionsSPECIAL EQUIPMENT:sous vide equipment, pressure cooker, whipping siphon, vacuum reduction equipmentOPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:centrifuge, combi oven or water-vapor oven, freeze dryerTIME REQUIRED:73 h overall, including 3¼ h preparation and 35 min to reheat and finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

	TIME TO				
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY	
White Veal Stock see page 2-296	30 min	20 min and 2½	h*	1.1 kg	
Garlic Confit see page 3.354	10 min	2 h*		15 g	
Tomato Water see page 2-366	10 min	1 h*		I kg	
Braised Veal Foreshank	30 min	72 h	25 min	500 g (four portions, 125 g each)	
Bone Marrow Custard	10 min	12 h* and 15 mi	n 5–8 min	200 g	
Tomato Vinegar Foam	10 min	12 h*	1 min	125 g	
Tomato Confit	30 min	5 h*		17 g	
Squash Glaze	45 min	1 h*	1 min	150 g	
Pickled Butternut Squash	5 min	1 h*		100 g	
Braised Pine Nuts with Winter Squash	15 min	1½ h*	3 min	500 g	
Gremolata Crisp	10 min	45 min		four	

(unattended times)



#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Reheat braised veal shank portions in  $62\ ^\circ\text{C}$  /  $144\ ^\circ\text{F}$  bath for 25 min.

#### While meat is reheating:

Reheat bone marrow custard in combi oven set at 75 °C / 167 °F with 100% humidity for 8 min or water-vapor oven set comparably. If combi oven is unavailable, reheat in steamer for 5 min.

#### While custard is heating:

Whisk butter and olive oil into squash glaze, season with salt and lemon juice.

Heat tomato vinegar foam mixture to 35 °C / 95 °F.

Whip mixture with handheld wand mixer until thick foam forms. Allow foam to drain for 1 min before using.

Reheat braised pine nuts, and fold in kuri squash puree.

**Fold** in olive oil, cheese, and pickled squash, season with orange zest, black pepper, and salt.

Warm squash glaze.

**Remove** veal shank portions from bags, brush with glaze, and season with sea salt.

Arrange veal shank portion, marrow custard, and braised pine nuts on each plate.

Yields 150 g

Yields 500 g

Garnish veal with tomato vinegar foam and gremolata crisps.

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Tomatoes	1 kg	100%	1 Core tomatoes.
			② Cut small X in blossom end of each tomato.
			③ Blanch until skin begins to lift at X, about 10 s.
			④ Shock in ice-water bath for 2 min. Peel off skins.
			(5) Cut in half vertically, and scoop out seeds.
			⑥ Pat dry.
			⑦ Place cut side down on baking sheet lined with silicone mat, and reserve.
Glycerol	20 g	2%	(8) Combine.
Water	20 g	2%	③ Brush evenly on tomatœs.
Extra-virgin olive oil	40 g	4%	(10) Brush evenly on tomatoes.
Garlic, thinly sliced	15 g	1.5%	(1) Sprinkle equally and evenly over tomatoes.
Thyme leaves	4 g	0.4%	
Bay leaves, finely sliced	1 g	0.1%	
Salt	2 g	0.2%	(2) Season tomatoes evenly.
Sugar	2 g	0.2%	(13) Dry in 110 °C / 225 °F oven for about 1 h.
			<sup>(2)</sup> Turn tomatoes over, reduce heat to 95 °C / 200 °F, and dry until deep red and shriveled, 3–4 h. Cool.
			(15) Discard dried herbs from tomatoes.
			<sup>16</sup> Vacuum seal tomatoes and cooking oil.
			1 Refrigerate.

#### TOMATO CONFIT ADAPTED FROM HESTON BLUMENTHAL



See page 3-109 for cooking other tough cuts of meat that can be substituted for the veal shanks. Veal cheeks, veal breast, and pork or lamb shank are good options if veal shank is not available.

#### BRAISED VEAL FORESHANK

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Veal foreshank	1 kg (one whole)	100%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal together.</li> </ol>
Water	125 g	12.5%	② Cook sous vide in 62 °C / 144 °F bath for 72 h.
			③ Remove from bag, and cool in ice-water bath for 30 min.
			④ Divide meat into four equal portions, reserving cooking juices and bones.
			⑤ Vacuum seal meat portions individually, and refrigerate.
			③ Refrigerate cooking juices for making glaze, and reserve bones for making custard.
Flaky sea salt	to taste		⑦ Reserve.

#### **BONE MARROW CUSTARD**

QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
one foreshank bone		① Cut into four equal pieces, and reserve for casting custard. If not using bones, reserve other molds.
500 g	400%	② Soak marrow in water for 12 h to remove blood.
125 g	100%	③ Drain.
125 g	100%	④ Disperse gelatin in milk.
3.5 g	2.8% (0.9%)*	(5) Vacuum seal with coffee beans. (6) Cook sous vide in 75 °C / 167 °F bath for 10 min
1.5 g	1.2%	<ul> <li>Strain, and reserve coffee-infused milk.</li> </ul>
3 g	2.4%	® Combine.
0.55 g	0.44% ( <i>0.15%</i> )*	
0.3 g	0.24% ( <i>0.1%</i> )*	
250 g	200%	③ Disperse gel mixture in stock.
		(19) Blend stock with bone marrow, infused milk, and garlic confit
15 g	12%	(11) Bring mixture to a boil, and simmer for 3 min
		<sup>(1)</sup> Pour quickly into marrowbones or other molds
		Cool until set about 5 min
		O Pofrigorato
	QUANTITY one foreshank bone 500 g 125 g 125 g 3.5 g 1.5 g 0.3 g 0.3 g 250 g 15 g	QUANTITY         SCALING           one foreshank bone         400%           500 g         400%           125 g         100%           125 g         100%           3.5 g         2.8% (0.9%)*           1.5 g         1.2%           3 g         2.4% 0.44% (0.15%)*           0.3 g         0.24% (0.7%)*           250 g         200%           15 g         12%







\*(% of total weight of whole milk and white veal stock)

#### SQUASH GLAZE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Butternut squash juice	100 g (from 400 g squash)	17%	<ol> <li>Combine.</li> <li>Bring to a simmer, and remove from heat.</li> <li>Strain through fine sizes to placify.</li> </ol>
Sweet onion juice	100 g (from 200 g onions)	17% Strain through the sieve to clarify.	I strain through the sieve to clarity.
Carrot juice	50 g (from 200 g carrots)	8.5%	
White veal stock see page 2·296	600 g	100%	④ Combine with strained vegetable juice, and blend until smooth.
Shank cooking juices, from above	100 g	17%	⑤ Reduce to 150 g.
Tomato confit, from above	7 g	1.2%	<ul><li>⑦ Refrigerate.</li></ul>
Unsalted butter, cubed	25 g	4%	⑧ Measure and reserve individually.
Extra-virgin olive oil Lemon juice	15 g to taste	2.5%	
Salt	to taste		

#### Yields 150 g

For more on juicing strategies, see page 2.338.



#### PICKLED BUTTERNUT SQUASH

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Black peppercorns	3 g	3%	① Combine in sachet.
Coriander seeds, toasted	3 g	3%	
Star anise, lightly crushed	3 g	3%	
Orange zest, grated	2.5 g	2.5%	
Dried bitter orange peel	1.5 g	1.5%	
Saffron threads	0.1 g	0.1%	
White wine vinegar	130 g	130%	② Combine, and bring to a boil.
Water	80 g	80%	③ Remove from heat, and add sachet.
Sugar	30 g	30%	④ Infuse for 3 min to season.
Salt	1g	1%	⑤ Discard sachet.
Butternut squash,	100 g	100%	6 Place in container.
brunoise			⑦ Pour hot brine over squash.
			(8) Place open container in vacuum chamber, and pull vacuum several times to infuse squash thoroughly.
			⑨ Vacuum seal, and refrigerate.

Yields 100 g



#### **GREMOLATA CRISP** Yields: 135 g INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE 100% **Parsley leaves** 245 g ① Blanch until tender, about 2 min. Water 4% ② Blend with parsley to make fine puree. 10 g ③ Pass through fine sieve, and measure 85 g. Water 120 g 49% ④ Cook rice until completely soft and mixture has 20% consistency of porridge, about 35 min. Long-grain white rice 50 g ⑤ Puree in food processor, leaving small grain specks visible. 6 Cool, and measure 100 g. 41% Rice puree, from above 100 g ⑦ Combine. Parsley puree, 85 g 35% (8) Place crisp base in siphon, and charge with from above two nitrous oxide cartridges. **Egg whites** 75 g 30.6% (9) Dispense onto silicone mat, and spread evenly in thin layer. Vodka 26 g 10.6% <sup>(10)</sup> Microwave at medium power, 400 W for 50-60 s to **Baking powder** 5.2g 2.1% dehydrate. Sheet should be very crunchy. 1% Salt 2.2 g (1) Break into uneven pieces. 0.8% Garlic powder 2g <sup>(2)</sup> Store crisps in airtight container at room temperature. 0.3% Lemon zest, grated 1.3 g Lemon juice 0.5g 0.2% Black pepper, coarsely 0.4g 0.16% cracked Ascorbic acid 0.35 g 0.14% Lemon essential oil 0.04% 0.1g (two drops)

#### TOMATO VINEGAR FOAM

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Tomato water see page 2·366	1 kg	100%	① Reduce to 125 g.
White wine vinegar	150 g	14%	② Add to reduced tomato water.
Salt	2.5 g	0.24%	③ Cool.
Saffron threads	1 g	0.1%	④ Vacuum seal.
			⑤ Refrigerate for 12 h to infuse.
Whey protein isolate	2 g	0.2%	<sup>(6)</sup> Whisk into infused tomato water until dissolved.
Deoiled soy lecithin	1 g	0.1%	⑦ Refrigerate.

#### BRAISED PINE NUTS WITH WINTER SQUASH

#### Yields 500 g

Yields 125 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
White veal stock see page 2:296	250 g	250%	① Puree until smooth, and reserve.	
Tomato confit, from above	10 g	10%		
Kabocha squash juice	1 kg (from 4 kg squash)	1,000%	<ul><li>② Bring to a simmer, and remove from heat.</li><li>③ Strain through fine sieve to clarify, and reserve.</li></ul>	For more on juicing strategies, see page 2-338.
White wine (dry)	75 g	75%	④ Reduce to 50 g, about 5 min, and reserve.	Y ASSAULT
Olive oil	25 g	25%	⑤ Sauté until tender.	A Start Start
Shallots, finely minced	25 g	25%		OF TOT AT
Pine nuts, lightly toasted	100 g	100%	<ul> <li>6 Add to shallots, and deglaze with wine reduction.</li> <li>7 Add stock mixture and kabocha squash juice.</li> <li>8 Pressure-cook at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi for 7 min.</li> </ul>	
			<ul> <li>(a) Drain, reserving pine nuts and liquid separately.</li> <li>(b) Reduce liquid to form glaze.</li> <li>(c) Fold glaze into reserved pine nuts, and cool.</li> <li>(c) Vacuum seal, and refrigerate.</li> </ul>	3326376
Kuri squash, peeled and cut into large dice	100 g	100%	<ul> <li>Wacuum seal.</li> <li>Cook sous vide in 90 °C / 194 °F bath for 1¼ h</li> </ul>	
Extra-virgin olive oil	10 g	10%	<sup>(6)</sup> Pass through fine sieve.	
Salt	to taste		<ul> <li><sup>(1)</sup> Season squash puree, and measure 80 g.</li> <li><sup>(3)</sup> Vacuum seal.</li> <li><sup>(3)</sup> Refrigerate.</li> </ul>	
Pickled butternut squash, drained, from above	100 g	100%	Measure and reserve individually.	The red-orange color of winter squash, also a New World export to
Extra-virgin olive oil	15 g	15%		Italy, is reminiscent of the saffron
Parmigiano-Reggiano, grated	12 g	12%		traditionally used in <i>risotto alla Milanese</i> .
Saffron threads	0.1 g	0.1%		
Black pepper, freshly ground and sifted	to taste			
Orange zest, grated	to taste			
Salt	to taste			



### **AMERICAN BBQ**

Certifiably nuts. That's a fair way to describe most people in the world of barbecue. We can say this because we're among them! Arguments among devotees attain religious fervor over the right kind of meat, the best wood, the rub, the pit (open or closed), whether the sauce is tart or acidic or spicy or has ketchup or mustard, or whether there's even a sauce at all ... and what about the smoke ring? Don't get us started. The true answer depends on where you fall on the map. If you're in East Texas, it's beef smoked over hickory wood with a sweeter sauce. If you're in the North Carolina Piedmont, it's pork shoulder and a thin, vinegar-based sauce. Barbecue is America's own regional cuisine. On page 3-218, we have a map of the various regions; here we have the recipes. Take your pick: we've got sauces and sides to showcase as many regions as we can.

YIELD: SPECIAL EQUIPMENT: OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT: TIME REQUIRED:

#### four portions

hot-smoker sous vide equipment, centrifuge, rotary evaporator, liquid nitrogen from 30 min to 80 h overall, including from 5 min to 2 h preparation and from 5 min to 40 min to reheat and finish choose your meat, your sauce (if any), and your sides

SPECIAL CONSIDERATION:

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

	C Propher Street and	TIME TO			
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY	
Memphis Rub	5 min			60 g	
Kansas Rub	5 min			60 g	
Kansas City BBQ Sauce (1 above)	15 min	20 min		250 g	
East Texas BBQ Sauce (2)	15 min	20 min		200 g	
Memphis BBQ Sauce (3)	15 min	20 min		250 g	
North Carolina (Eastern Region) BBQ Sauce (4)	5 min	20 min		250 g	
5. South Carolina BBQ Sauce (5)	15 min	20 min		325 g	
Kentucky BBQ Sauce (6)	15 min	20 min		300 g	
North Carolina (Lexington-style) BBQ Sauce (7)	5 min	20 min		to taste	

COMPONENT	PREP	COOK FINISH	QUANTITY
House BBQ Sauce (8) see page 4.67	25 min		300 g
Tomato Confit see page 62	20 min	5 h*	155 g
Brown Beef Jus see page 2-344	10 min	1½ h*	
Centrifuged BBQ Sauce (9)	15 min	20 min and <i>1 h</i> *	150 g
Red Coleslaw	25 min	2 h*	300 g
White Coleslaw			300 g
Pickled Pearl Onions see page 58	5 min	5 min	48 g
Potato Salad	15 min	12 min and 30 min*	600 g
Fried Green Tomatoes	10 min	2 min	250 g
Fried Pickles	5 min	30 min and 12 h* 2 min	250 g
Rémoulade Sauce	15 min		200 g
Corn Bread	15 min	40 min	1 kg
Brown Pork Stock see page 2-296	10 min	2 h*	300 g
Baked Beans		12 h* and 2 h* 2 min	700 g
Buttermilk Biscuits	20 min	15 min	500 g
MEATS			
Pulled Pork Shoulder		7 <i>h</i> * and 72 <i>h</i> * 10 min	500 g
Pork Ribs		7 <i>h</i> * and 48 <i>h</i> * 10 min	500 g
Beef Short Ribs		7 <i>h</i> * and 72 <i>h</i> * 10 min	500 g
Beef Brisket		4 h* and 72 h* 10 min	500 g

6

\*(unattended times)

Q

8

#### **MEMPHIS RUB**

For our friends who think barbecuing is throwing a piece of meat on a flaming-hot grill: it's not. That's grilling. Barbecuing is done low and slow, with lots of smoke (see Smoking, page 2-132). In some places, you'd be laughed out of town or worse for suggesting otherwise.

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Sweet Hungarian paprika	12.5 g	100%	① Grind finely, and sieve.
Salt	7.5 g	60%	
Garlic powder	3 g	24%	
Chili powder (McCormick brand)	2.5 g	20%	
Onion powder	2.5 g	20%	
Sweet paprika	2.5 g	20%	
Black peppercorns	2 g	16%	

#### **KANSAS RUB**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Brown sugar	50 g	100%	① Grind finely, and sieve.
Salt	4%	8%	
Black pepper, ground	3.5 g	7%	
Chili powder (McCormick brand)	2.5 g	5%	
Sweet paprika	2.5 g	5%	
Garlic powder	1.5 g	3%	
Onion powder	1g	2%	
Red chili, minced	1 g	2%	

#### **KANSAS CITY BBQ SAUCE**

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Ketchup (Heinz brand) 225 g 100% ① Mix in heavy-bottom pot. Tomato paste 40 g 17.8% ② Simmer, stirring frequently to prevent sticking, until reduced to 250 g, about 20 min. Water 17.8% 40 g White wine vinegar 40 g 17.8% Brown sugar 35 g 15% Black pepper, ground 5g 2.2% Chili powder 5g 2.2% (McCormick brand) Mustard powder 4.5 g 2% 4.5 g Salt 2% Cayenne pepper 4g 1.8% Garlic powder 1g 0.4% **Onion powder** 0.75g 0.3% Ginger, peeled and finely 0.25g 0.1% minced 0.1g 0.05% Cumin powder Green Thai chili, minced 1.8% 4g ③ Season sauce, and refrigerate. Lemon juice 5.5 g 2.4% Salt to taste





68

Yields 32.5 g

Yields 250 g

Yields 60 g



#### EAST TEXAS BBQ SAUCE

#### Yields 200 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Yellow onions, finely minced	135 g	169%	③ Sweat until translucent and tender in heavy-bottom pot, about 7 min.
Unsalted butter	40 g	50%	
Garlic, finely minced	7 g	9%	
Distilled vinegar	80 g	100%	(2) Combine.
Water	80 g	100%	③ Add to onion mixture.
Ketchup (Heinz brand)	50 g	62.5%	④ Simmer, stirring frequently to prevent sticking, until
Ancho chili paste	40 g	50%	reduced to 200 g, about 20 min.
Worcestershire sauce	4 g	5%	
Chili powder (McCormick brand)	2 g	2.5%	
Mustard powder	2 g	2.5%	
Bay leaf, crushed	0.15 g	0.19%	
Cayenne pepper	0.5 g	0.6%	
Lemon juice	13.5 g	17%	(5) Season sauce, and refrigerate.
Sugar	2 g	2.5%	
Salt	to taste		

#### **MEMPHIS BBQ SAUCE**

QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
300 g	100%	① Mix in heavy-bottom pot.	
80 g	27%	② Simmer, stirring frequently to prevent sticking,	
40 g	13%	until reduced to 250 g, about 20 min.	
40 g	13%		
35 g	11.5%		
30 g	10%		
2.5 g	0.85%		
1.5 g	0.5%		
1.5 g	0.5%		
1 g	0.3%		
0.75 g	0.25%		
0.5 g	0.15%		
to taste		③ Season sauce, and refrigerate.	
to taste			
	QUANTITY 300 g 80 g 40 g 40 g 35 g 30 g 2.5 g 1.5 g 1.5 g 1 g 0.75 g 0.5 g to taste to taste	QUANTITY         SCALING           300 g         100%           80 g         27%           40 g         13%           35 g         13%           30 g         00%           25 g         0.85%           1.5 g         0.5%           1.5 g         0.3%           0.75 g         0.25%           0.5 g         0.15%           to taste         to taste	

Yields 250 g

Yields 250 g

Yields 380 g

#### NORTH CAROLINA (EASTERN REGION) BBQ SAUCE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Cider vinegar	200 g	100%	① Mix in heavy-bottom pot.
Distilled white vinegar	200 g	100%	② Simmer, stirring frequently to prevent sticking,
Maple syrup	30 g	15.5%	until reduced to 250 g, about 20 min.
Chili flakes	10 g	5%	
Black pepper, ground	3 g	1.5%	
Sugar	5 g	3%	
Salt	to taste		③ Season sauce, and refrigerate.

We like our BBQ sauce spicy, and the North Carolina sauce has a definite kick to it. For a milder flavor, reduce the chili flakes and black pepper by half.

#### SOUTH CAROLINA BBQ SAUCE

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE **Dijon mustard** 300 g 100% ① Mix in heavy-bottom pot. Lager beer 125 g 42% ② Simmer, stirring frequently to prevent sticking, until thick, about 380 g or 20 min. 30 g 10% Cider vinegar Tomato puree 30 g 10% Brown sugar 15 g 5% Worcestershire sauce 10 g 3% Black pepper, ground 1.5 g 0.5% 0.5% Garlic powder 1.5 g Cayenne pepper to taste ③ Season sauce, and refrigerate. Cider vinegar to taste Salt to taste

#### **KENTUCKY BBQ SAUCE**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Ketchup (Heinz brand)	300 g	100%	<ol> <li>Mix in heavy-bottom pot.</li> </ol>
Cidervinegar	60 g	20%	② Simmer, stirring frequently to prevent sticking,
Brown sugar	50 g	17%	until reduced to 300 g, about 15 min.
Molasses	30 g	10%	
Pineapple juice (fresh)	30 g	10%	
Bourbon (Wild Turkey)	25 g	8.5%	
Bacon fat	8 g	2.7%	
Worcestershire sauce	5 g	2%	
Unsalted butter	8 g	2.7%	③ Blend into warm mixture until fully emulsified.
Bourbon (Wild Turkey)	20 g	6.7%	④ Season sauce, and refrigerate.
Lemon juice	to taste		
Salt	to taste		

#### NORTH CAROLINA (LEXINGTON-STYLE) BBQ SAUCE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Cider vinegar	115 g	100%	<ol> <li>Mix in heavy-bottom pot.</li> </ol>
Distilled white vinegar	115 g	100%	② Simmer, stirring frequently to prevent sticking,
Ketchup (Heinz brand)	70 g	61%	until reduced to 300 g, about 10 min.
Maple syrup	30 g	26%	
Sugar	9.5 g	8.5%	
Chili flakes	7 g	6%	
Black pepper, ground	4.5 g	4%	
Salt	to taste	③ Season sauce, and refrigerate.	

#### **CENTRIFUGED BBQ SAUCE**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Tomato confit	125 g	100%	<ol> <li>Mix in heavy-bottom pot.</li> </ol>
see page 62 Brown beef jus see page 2:344	100 g	80%	② Simmer, stirring frequently to prevent sticking, until reduced to 250 g.
Malt vinegar Smoked maple syrup (store-bought)	100 g 30 g	80% 25%	<ul> <li>③ Centrifuge at 27,500g for 1 h.</li> <li>④ Decant clear liquid, and discard oil and solids.</li> </ul>
Yellow onion, minced	30 g	25%	
Bacon, thinly sliced and rendered	15 g	12%	
Worcestershire sauce	15 g	12%	
Dark molasses	10 g	8%	
Dried smoked Hungarian pepper	8 g	6.5%	
Mustard powder	0.7 g	0.55%	
Liquid smoke (AroSmoke P50, Red Arrow brand)	0.05 g	0.05%	
Cayenne pepper	to taste		(5) Season sauce, and refrigerate.
MSG	0.8 g		
Salt	to taste		

Yields 150 g

Yields 300 g

Yields 300 g

Kentucky BBQ is often made with mutton, but this sauce works with any meat.

#### Some BBQ sauces are traditionally made thin. They stick to the meat better if you add 0.2% xanthan gum, relative to the total weight of the sauce. Blend the gum in after the final step in the sauce recipe.

#### **RED COLESLAW**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Green apple juice,	400 g	267%	1 Combine.
clarified			② Vacuum concentrate, using vacuum reduction
Red cabbage juice, clarified	400 g	267%	equipment, to 150 g, about 2 h.
Red wine vinegar	400 g	267%	
Honey	30 g	7.5%	③ Season juice reduction.
Black peppercorns, finely crushed	0.4 g	0.1%	
Salt	to taste		
Red cabbage, julienne	150 g	100%	④ Mix with juice reduction, and serve immediately.
Pickled mustard seeds see page 3·348	10 g	6.5%	

#### WHITE COLESLAW

#### PROCEDURE INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING ① Blend thoroughly to make dressing; use rotor-stator Buttermilk 60 g 40% homogenizer, if available, for richer texture. 19% Grapeseed oil 29 g 13.5% White balsamic vinegar 20 g Egg yolk, cooked sous 19 g 12.5% vide in 65 °C / 149 °F bath for 35 min Rendered bacon fat 6% 9g 5% **Dijon mustard** 7 g 2% 2 Season dressing. 3g Sugar Salt to taste 100% ③ Mix together. 150 g Savoy cabbage, fine julienne ④ Let soften for 1 min. 0.5% Salt 1g ⑤ Toss with dressing. Green apple, small dice 120 g 80% 6 Arrange on coleslaw. Horseradish root, 2g 1.5% ⑦ Serve immediately. finely grated 1% Celery seeds, 1.5 g lightly toasted





VOLUME 5 · PLATED-DISH RECIPES

For more on clarification and filtration strategies, see page 2:352. For more on vacuum reducing, see page 2:382.

Coleslaw comes in many forms, thick or thin, sweet or astringent. We feel that the coleslaw must balance the richness of the barbecued meat, so our slaws are not very sweet.

For more on strategies for rendering fat, see page 3:145.

72

Yields 300 g

Yields 300 g



#### **POTATO SALAD**

Yields 600 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Fingerling potatoes	400 g	100%	① Toss together.	
Salt	5 g	1.25%	② Cook sous vide in 88 °C / 191 °F bath for about 30 min (cooking time depends on size of potatoes).	
			③ Cool in ice-water bath.	
			④ Cut into halves or quarters, depending on size.	
Crème fraîche	50 g	12.5%	⑤ Whisk together.	
Muscat vinegar	20 g	5%	6 Mix gently with potatoes.	Potato salad comes in many
Walnut oil	15 g	3.75%		different styles. You won't see
French whole-grain mustard	4 g	1%		anything like the version here at a traditional barbecue pit, but it
Salt	2 g	0.5%		makes a great side dish.
Sugar	2 g	0.5%		
Egg yolk, cooked sous vide, at 68 °C / 154 °F for 35 min, cooled and quartered	80 g	20%	⑦ Fold gently into salad.	
Pickled pearl onions, petals see page 3-348	5 48 g	12%		
Celery leaves, thinly sliced	3 g	0.75%		
Coriander seeds, toasted and crushed	2 g	0.5%		
Scallions,	40 g	10%	⑧ Sauté over medium heat until tender.	
whites only	(four pieces)		(9) Arrange around salad.	
Potato skins	200 g	50%	I Toss potato skins with starch.	
Potato starch	15 g	3.75%	(ii) Fry in 180 °C / 360 °F oil until golden and crisp,	
Frying oil	as needed		about 3 min.	
Salt	to taste		I Toss with salt.	
			③ Serve with salad.	

73



CONTRACTOR AND A REAL OF	STATISTICS STATISTICS	and block of the
CONTRACTOR OF MEL		
	CALL STREET	
	1999-1999	
A LOC AN ADDRESS ADDRESS	and the second second second	
a second s	the second difference in	
100 A 100 A 107 A	ALC: NOT THE OWNER	
Sector Statements		1960 No. 196
		- INFRAME
ALL MADE AND ALL		SHELL SHELL
State State States	and the second second	10
and the second	and the second second	and the second
CARLES AND AND AND	ALL CONTRACTOR AND	
STATE AND INCOME.		CALLER AND
A CONTRACTOR OF THE OWNER	ALC: NOT STREET	
A D CONTRACTOR	The stand was	
Contraction of the		
A AMARAN AND SAN AND	and the second se	
A STATE OF A	All Charles and the	
The second second second	10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 1	and the state of the
and the second second	B ANY SAME	
A State of the second second	AND DE COMPANY	
As Real Property and the		
A STREET STREET	and the second second	

#### FRIED GREEN TOMATOES

NGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Green tomatoes, cored	300 g	100%	(1) Blanch for 1 min.	
			(2) Shock in ice-water bath.	
			③ Peel off skins.	
			④ Cut slices 8 mm / 5/6 in thick.	
Cultured buttermilk	150 g	50%	⑤ Blend to make wash.	
Eggs, blended	150 g	50%		
Cornmeal	100 g	35%	⑥ Mix to make cornmeal breading.	
Panko	25 g	8.5%	⑦ Dredge tomato slices in wash.	
Black pepper	0.8 g	0.25%	(8) Coat slices with cornmeal breading.	
Cayenne pepper	0.2 g	0.05%		
Canola oil	as needed		O Deep-fry in 200 °C / 390 °F oil for 2 min.	
			(10) Drain on paper towels.	
Salt	to taste		(1) Season.	

Yields 250 g

#### FRIED PICKLES

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Water	200 g	80%	(1) Mix to make batter.
All-purpose flour	130 g	52%	(2) Allow to rest at room temperature for 30 min.
Trisol (Texturas brand)	180 g	72% (55%)*	
Yeast (fresh)	4 g	1.6% ( <i>0.8%</i> )**	
Salt	2 g	0.8%	③ Season batter.
Pickling cucumbers	250 g	100%	④ Cut into slices 6 mm / ¼ in thick.
White wine vinegar	200 g	80 g	(5) Combine to make pickling liquid.
Water	150 g	60%	
Sugar	125 g	50%	
Salt	12.5 g	5%	
Garlic, thinly sliced	6.5 g	2.5%	
Celery seeds	0.5 g	0.3%	
Chili flakes	0.1 g	0.05%	
Dill	2 g	0.8%	⑥ Vacuum seal with cucumber slices and cooled pickling liquid.
			⑦ Refrigerate for at least 12 h.
Frying oil	as needed		⑧ Dip pickle slices in batter.
			O Deep-fry in 200 °C / 390 °F oil for 2 min.
			(1) Drain on paper towels.
		*(% of total w	veiaht of water and flour used for batter)

\*\*(% of total weight of first three ingredients)

#### **RÉMOULADE SAUCE**

INGREDIENT

Mayonnaise

Lemon juice

**Dijon mustard** 

(fresh), minced

Chives, minced

Black pepper, coarsely

0.5g

to taste

0.5%

Hot sauce

minced

crushed Salt

QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE 90 g 100% 1 Combine. store-bought or see page 4-226 2 Refrigerate. 60% 55 g Whole-grain mustard 31 g 35% 17 g 20% Garlic clove, crushed 4g 4.5% Green bird's eye chili 3.5 g 4% Worcestershire sauce 2.5 g 2.5% What Southerners call rémoulade 2g 2% sauce is related to the classic Hungarian sweet paprika 0.5 g 0.5% French sauce rémoulade as well as Celery, peeled and finely 30 g 35% to tartar sauce. ③ Fold into mayonnaise mixture just before serving. Flat-leaf parsley, minced 4 g 4.5% Celery leaf, minced 2g 2% 2g 2%

Yields 250 g

Yields 200 g

(4) Season rémoulade.

#### **CORN BREAD**

There are many styles of corn bread across the United States. This version is nontraditional but has an amazing flavor and texture. Sieving out kernel skins is a nice, but optional, refinement.

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Corn kernels (freshly cut)	560 g (from about six ears)	100%	① Sauté until browned, about 12 min.
Unsalted butter	150 g	27%	
Lard	100 g	18%	
Eggs, blended	100 g	18%	② Puree in blender.
Heavy cream	100 g	18%	③ Add sautéed corn.
Whole milk	50 g	10%	④ Pass through fine tamis to remove kernel skins (optional).
Flour	150 g	27%	⑤ Mix together.
Isomalt	140 g	25%	6 Fold in milk mixture.
Cornmeal	100 g	18%	⑦ Transfer to greased and floured loaf mold, filling half
Sugar	50 g	10%	full.
Baking powder	3.2 g	0.5%	(8) Bake in 130 °C / 265 °F oven to core temperature of $~$ .
Baking soda	1.75 g	0.3%	88 °C / 190 °F, about 20 min.
Thyme leaves, chopped	to taste		Rest at room temperature for 5 min.
			<sup>(10)</sup> Unmold, and slice to desired thickness.



Yields 1 kg

BAKED BEANS	S		Yields 700 g	
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	ASSESSO
Dry navy beans	200 g	100%	(1) Soak in water overnight in refrigerator.	CASE AND
			② Rinse beans.	A STATE AND A
			③ Place in fresh water, and pressure-cook at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi for 25 min.	
			④ Cool in cooking water.	The Cart of the
Brown pork stock	300 g	150%	(5) Combine to make sauce.	CALL CONCERNENT
see page 2-296			6 Bring to boil.	
Sweet onions, finely minced	65 g	32.5%	O Skim, and reduce to 250 g, or 150 g for thicker sauce.	
Grade B maple syrup	40 9	20%	③ Vacuum seal sauce with cooled beans.	Maple syrup comes in several grades. Crade A is often considerer
Pomegranate molasses (store-bought)	30 g	15%	$\textcircled{\sc 0}$ Cook sous vide in 80 °C / 176 °F bath for 1 h.	the best, but for most cooking applications we prefer Grade B,
Tomato confit see page 62	30 g	15%		which has a much stronger flavor.
Bourbon (Wild Turkey)	20 g	10%		
Worcestershire sauce	18 g	9%		
Dijon mustard	15 g	7.5%		
Smoked Hungarian pepper, hydrated and sieved	8 g	4%		
Smoked ham hock meat, finely minced	60 g	30%	<sup>(ii)</sup> Add to cooked beans.	
Salt	to taste		(1) Season.	
Sherry vinegar	to taste			

#### **BUTTERMILK BISCUITS**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
White Lily biscuit flour	300 g	100%	1 Mix together.
Baking powder	13.5 g	4.5%	③ Sift.
Sugar	12 g	4%	
Salt	3 g	1%	
Unsalted butter	115 g	38%	③ Freeze butter; optionally, use liquid nitrogen.
Liquid nitrogen (optional)	as needed		④ Pulse in food processor until round balls form, 3 mm / ½ in. in diameter.
			(5) Toss into sifted flour mixture.
Heavy cream	115 g	38%	6 Mix together.
Crème fraîche	70 g	25%	⑦ Drizzle over flour mixture.
Egg, blended	30 g	10%	⑧ Mix very lightly until wet.
			I Place dough on plastic wrap.
			<sup>(10)</sup> Roll into log 8 cm / 3¼ in. in diameter; wrap in plastic.
			(1) Freeze partially.
			(2) Cut into round slices 2 cm / 3/4 in thick.
			<ol> <li>Place slices on baking sheet lined with floured silicone mat.</li> </ol>
			Bake in 200 °C / 390 °F oven until golden on top, about 5 min.
			(B) Serve warm.



Yields 500 g

White Lily brand flour is milled from soft wheat. If unavailable, substitute another soft wheat flour or a pastry flour. If you use allpurpose flour, you may need to increase the amount of liquid slightly.



#### PULLED PORK SHOULDER

Yields 500 g

Yields 500 g

We find that the best flavor comes	r(
from smoking at a low temperature,	DC
and the best texture comes from	
long, controlled cooking sous vide.	
If your smoker does not control	
humidity, use an improvised	
wet-bulb thermometer to keep the	DI
temperature low, as described on	DL
page 3-211.	-

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Pork shoulder, skin on, boneless	300 g	100%	<ol> <li>Smoke at 65 °C / 149 °F and 60% relative humidity (wet-bulb temperature 55 °C / 131 °F) for 7 h.</li> </ol>
			② Vacuum seal.
			③ Cook sous vide in 65 °C / 150 °F bath for 72 h.
			④ Pull meat apart with two forks, and discard pieces of fat.
BBQ sauce see page 4-49	300 g	100%	(§) Mix into pulled meat.



#### PORK RIBS

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Pork spare ribs, membrane removed	1.2 kg	100%	① Smoke at 65 °C / 149 °F and 60% relative humidity (wet-bulb temperature 55 °C / 131 °F) for 7 h.
			② Vacuum seal.
			③ Cook sous vide in 60 °C / 140 °F bath for 48 h.
Dry rub,	30 g	2.5%	④ Rub onto ribs just before serving.
from above			⑤ Flash with blowtorch, or brown lightly if desired.



#### **BEEF SHORT RIBS**

INGREDIENT QUANTITY PROCEDURE SCALING **Beef short ribs** 1.2 kg 100% ① Smoke at 65 °C / 149 °F and 65% relative humidity (wet-bulb temperature 55  $^\circ\text{C}$  / 131  $^\circ\text{F})$  for 7 h. ② Vacuum seal. (3) Cook sous vide in 60 °C / 140 °F bath for 72 h. ④ Slide bones out while meat is warm. ⑤ Slice meat to serve. East Texas BBQ sauce, 100 g 8% 6 Brush on sliced meat. from above

Yields 500 g

Yields 500 g

This brisket shows a highly developed smoke ring.

#### **BEEF BRISKET**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Beefbrisket	700 g	100%	<ol> <li>Smoke at 65 °C / 149 °F and 65% relative humidity (wet-bulb temperature 55 °C / 131 °F) for 7 h.</li> </ol>
			<li>② Vacuum seal.</li>
			③ Cook sous vide in 63 °C / 146 °F bath for 72 h.
			④ Trim off extra fat.
			(5) Slice meat to serve.
Kansas City BBQ sauce, from above	100 g	14%	<sup>(6)</sup> Brush on sliced meat.





# **CASSOULET TOULOUSAIN (AUTUMN)**

Tarbais beans, crispy duck tongues, Pyrenees ham infusion

Cassoulet, a rich, hearty casserole of beans, meat, and herbs, is nothing if not grounded in tradition. Three cities in southwestern France each guard their own regional 14th-century recipe with near-religious fervor. Bubbling in a rustic earthenware pot, cassoulet is cooked for many hours; French chefs speak of crafting it with love. So it's a little surprising that cassoulet also comes in cans and jars. That's the inspiration for this version. White Tarbais beans are pressure-cooked, which, with the proper concentration and blend of salts in the water, renders the inside creamy and the skin taut. (Split skin can turn beans into goop.) The stew is completed by adding a rich ham broth with garlic sausage, duck confit, lamb shoulder, and, for gastronomic flourish, crispy duck tongues.

YIELD: SPECIAL EQUIPMENT: TIME REQUIRED: four portions sous vide equipment, centrifuge, pressure cooker 55 h overall, including 17 h preparation and 45 min to reheat and finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

		TIME TO		
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
Toulousain Garlic Sausage see page 3-238	30 min and <i>16 h</i> *	1 h 5 min*	30 min*	160 g
Sous Vide Duck Confit Pavé	10 min	6 h* and 48 h*	15 min*	400 g
Pressure-cooked Tarbais Beans	10 min	1 h	2 min	80 g
Brown Lamb Stock see page 2.296	15 min	2 h*		100 g
Braised Lamb Shoulder	5 min	48 h*	15 min*	400 g
Garlic Confit see page 3.354	5 min	3 h*		30 g
Brown Pork Stock see page 2-296	15 min	2 h*		700 g
Crispy Duck Tongues		5 <i>h</i> * and 2 <i>h</i> *	1 min	65 g
Cured Ham Broth	10 min	1 h 5 min	2 min	60 g
GARNISH				
Thyme leaves				12 small
Bay leaf, julienne				2 g
Garlic confit see page 3.354				15 g

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Reheat duck confit, garlic sausage, and lamb shoulder in 56 °C / 133 °F bath, about 35 min. Preheat griddle to 220 °C / 425 °F.

While meats are reheating: Heat oil for duck tongues to 205 °C / 400 °F. Deep-fry duck tongues until puffed and crispy, about 1 min. Drain on paper towels, and season with salt. Warm ham broth and beans.

Sear garlic sausage, sliced 1 cm / 1/2 in thick, on griddle until golden on all sides.

Panfry duck confit (or use griddle), skin side only, until golden and crisp. Carve into slices 1.5 cm / 5/8 in thick.

Spoon beans into four shallow bowls.

Arrange lamb shoulder, sausage, and duck on beans.

Garnish with duck tongues, thyme, bay leaf, and garlic confit. Pour ham broth at table.

Yields 750 g

Yields 850 g

#### **TOULOUSAIN GARLIC SAUSAGE**

Using polyphosphates can shorten presalting time. Alternatively, skip this step altogether by adding 0.25% Activa TI. For details, see page 3.250.

Goose or duck confit is the signature of this dish in the town of Castelnaudary, the self-proclaimed world capital of cassoulet. In Toulouse, it's sausage. Residents of Carcassonne replace the duck with partridge in their cassoulet.

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Lean pork	735 g	100%	① Combine salt with lean meat, and refrigerate overnight.
Pork fatback, frozen	255 g	35%	(2) Grind meat and fat through 5 mm $/\frac{3}{16}$ in grinding plate.
Salt	18 g	2.4%	
Garlic confit see page 3-354	30 g	4.1%	3 Combine ground meat, fat, and spices in a stand mixer.
Nutmeg, finely ground	1g	0.14%	
Natural casings,	as needed		④ Prepare, stuff, and link casings 10 cm / 4 in long.
2.5 cm /1 in diameter			⑤ Hang sausages overnight in refrigerator.
			6 Cut two links, and vacuum seal, without crushing.
			⑦ Cook garlic sausage sous vide in 59 °C / 138 °F bath to core temperature of 58 °C / 136 °F, about 35 min. Hold at that temperature for 30 min to pasteurize.
1.			③ Cool in ice-water bath, and refrigerate.



Activa does not need to rest while bonding because it will hot-set while cooking. The vacuum packaging holds it together.

#### SOUS VIDE DUCK CONFIT PAVÉ

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Salt	200 g	24.5%	1 Combine.
Allspice berries	10 g	1.2%	② Grind coarsely to form rub.
Thyme	8 g	1%	
Garlic, thinly sliced	5 g	0.6%	
Star anise	1.9 g	0.23%	
Rosemary	1g	0.12%	
Bay leaves	0.9 g	0.11%	
Black pepper	0.8 g	0.1%	
Coriander seeds	0.8 g	0.1%	
Orange zest, grated	0.1 g	0.01%	
Duck legs, boneless	825 g	100%	③ Coat duck legs with rub.
			④ Cure in refrigerator for 6 h.
			⑤ Rinse legs, and pat dry on paper towel-lined tray.
Activa RM	8 g	1%	6 Dust meat side of cured duck legs with Activa RM.
		(1%)*	<ul> <li>Pack together, with skin sides facing out, in mold, 10 cm by 20 cm / 4 in by 8 in and 5 cm / 2 in deep.</li> </ul>
			⑧ Vacuum seal.
			O Cook sous vide in 60 °C / 140 °F bath for 48 h.
			(10) Refrigerate

\*(% of total weight of cured duck legs)



#### **PRESSURE-COOKED TARBAIS BEANS**

Yields 200 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Sweet onions, thinly sliced	40 g	27%	③ Sweat in pressure cooker until onions are translucent.	The beans and sauce can be sealed
Bacon, thinly sliced	30 g	20%		inside a suitable retort bag or
Rendered duck fat	10 g	7%		canning jar prior to pressure-
Garlic, thinly sliced	5.5 g	3.7%		cooking. This allows them to be
Thyme	0.5 g	0.3%		cooking
Black pepper, cracked	0.2 g	0.13%		
Brown pork stock see page 2-296	400 g	267%	② Deglaze pressure cooker.	
Dry tarbais beans (or navy	150 g	100%	③ Add to onion mixture.	
beans)			④ Pressure-cook at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi for	For more on canning, see page 2.75.
Calcium chloride	1 g	0.67%	45 min.	
			⑤ Cool.	
			6 Refrigerate.	

#### BRAISED LAMB SHOULDER

#### INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Lamb shoulder, boneless 500 g 100% 1 Vacuum seal. Brown lamb stock 100 g 20% ② Cook sous vide in 56 °C / 133 °F bath for 48 h. see page 2.296 ③ Cool in ice-water bath. Rendered duck fat 50 g 10% ④ Refrigerate. Garlic, thinly sliced 9 g 1.8% Thyme 0.4 g 0.08% Salt to taste ⑤ Reserve.

#### Yields 500 g

CDIC	DUT	TICIT	TON	CITEC
CRIS	PYD	UCK	TON	GUES

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Water	250 g	167%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal.</li> </ol>
Duck tongues	150 g	100%	2 Cook sous vide in 88 °C / 190 °F bath for 5 h.
Salt	5 g	3%	③ Remove from bag, and pull out central bone from each tongue while warm.
			④ Dehydrate tongues in 50 °C / 120 °F oven until completely dry, about 2 h.
			⑤ Vacuum seal loosely, and refrigerate.
Frying oil	as needed		6 Reserve.

#### CURED HAM BROTH

Yields 350 g

Yields 65 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Sweet onions, thinly sliced	50 g	16.7%	<ol> <li>Sauté until translucent.</li> </ol>
Olive oil	25 g	8.3%	
Leeks, thinly sliced	21 g	7%	
Dry-cured ham, thinly sliced	50 g	16.7%	(2) Add to onion mixture, and sauté for 5 min.
Garlic, thinly sliced	5.5 g	1.8%	
Brown pork stock	300 g	100%	③ Combine with onion and ham mixture.
see page 2·296			④ Pressure-cook at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi
Salt	1.2 g	0.4%	for 1 h.
Thyme	0.3 g	0.1%	⑤ Strain through fine sieve, and cool.
			6 Season.
			⑦ Refrigerate.

Spring cassoulet replaces duck tongues and confit with duck ham, among other changes from the autumn version.

# **CASSOULET TOULOUSAIN (SPRING)** Fresh shell beans, duck ham, spring garlic consommé

After a winter of rich, fatty foods, something less heavy is in order. Fresh beans plucked from a sunny garden. Milk-fed baby lamb or spring lamb. Early green garlic. A more delicate pork sausage. A sprightly consommé. This lively and light reworking of the traditional autumn cassoulet (page 81), served cold, is perfect for late spring and takes one-quarter of the time to prepare. Traditionalists may say that this is not really cassoulet, but we think they would agree that this dish is delicious.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment, pressure cooker
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	centrifuge
TIME REQUIRED:	20 h overall, including 5¼ h preparation and 10 min to finish
SPECIAL CONSIDERATION:	serve cold

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
30 min and 4 $h^*$	12 h* and 35 min*	1 min	200 g
15 min	12 h* and 6 h*	2 min	100 g (four portions, 25 g each)
10 min	1 h* and 1 h*		200 g
5 min	1 h* and 30 min*		four crisps
5 min	40 min*	1 min	200 g
20 min	20 min*		100 g
			12 small
			12 small
	PREP 30 min and 4 h* 15 min 10 min 5 min 5 min 20 min	PREPCOOK30 min and 4 h*12 h* and 35 min*15 min12 h* and 6 h*10 min1 h* and 1 h*5 min1 h* and 30 min*5 min40 min*20 min20 min*	PREPCOOKFINISH30 min and 4 h*12 h* and 35 min*1 min15 min12 h* and 6 h*2 min10 min1 h* and 1 h*2 min5 min1 h* and 30 min*1 min20 min20 min*1 min

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Slice duck ham into sheets 1 mm / 1/16 in thick, lamb loin into slices 5 mm / 1/4 in thick, and sausage, on diagonal, into slices 1 cm / 3/8 in thick.

Toss cooked beans and peas with other salad elements.

#### Season.

Arrange slices of lamb, duck ham, and sausage on each plate. Finish with bread crisps. Pour consommé at table.

> Legend has it that cassoulet was created during the 14th-century siege of Castelnaudary, in the Languedoc-Roussillon region of the south of France. Citizen soldiers needed a hearty meal to give them strength to fight. They got cassoulet, but they lost nevertheless.

#### GREEN GARLIC AND PORK SAUSAGE

For more on grinding coarse sausages, see page 3.225.

QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
250 g	100%	① Cut into cubes.
80 g	32%	(2) Toss with meat and fat cubes, and refrigerate for 4 h.
4.5 g	1.8%	③ Grind all cubes through 5 mm / ¼ in grinding plate.
0.66 g	0.26% ( <i>0.2%</i> )*	
8 g	3.2%	④ Mix thoroughly with ground pork mixture.
		⑤ Form into sausages 3.75 cm / 1½ in. in diameter and 10 cm / 4 in long by using plastic wrap to mold the meat mixture.
		⑥ Mature links overnight in refrigerator.
		0 Vacuum seal, and cook sous vide in 61 °C / 142 °F bath to core temperature of 60 °C / 140 °F, about 45 min.
		(8) Cool in ice-water bath, and refrigerate.
	QUANTITY 250 g 80 g 4.5 g 0.66 g 8 g	QUANTITY         SCALING           250 g         100%           80 g         32%           4.5 g         1.8%           0.66 g         0.26%           (0.2%)*           8 g         3.2%

\*(% of total weight of pork shoulder and fatback)



For more on centrifuging and alternative clarification strategies, see page 2.352.

#### SPRING GARLIC CONSOMMÉ

PROCEDURE QUANTITY INGREDIENT SCALING Carrots, thinly sliced 80 g 40% ① Sauté until onions are translucent. 40% White onions, thinly sliced 80 g 12.5% Unsalted butter 25 g 175% ② Combine with carrots and onions. Duck meat, ground 350 g Water 200 g 100% ③ Pressure-cook for 1 h at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi. 0.2g 0.1% Black peppercorns ④ Strain through fine sieve. (5) Centrifuge at 27,500g for 1 h. 6 Strain, and measure 100 g of consommé. 200 g 100% (7) Blanch for 3 min. Green garlic spears (8) Puree. (9) Centrifuge at 27,500g for 1 h. <sup>(10)</sup> Reserve resulting clear juice, and measure 20 g. (1) Whisk into consommé base. Lime juice to taste (12) Season consommé. <sup>(13)</sup> Vacuum seal. Salt to taste (14) Refrigerate.

#### **COUNTRY BREAD CRISPS**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Brioche	100 g	100%	<ol> <li>Cut away crust.</li> </ol>
	, in the second s		(2) Wrap in plastic wrap, and freeze.
			$\textcircled{3}$ Cut on meat slicer into slices 1 mm / $\rlap{h_6}$ in thick.
Rendered duck fat, warm	10 g	10%	④ Brush brioche slices with duck fat, and bake in
Salt	1 g	- 1%	110 °C / 230 °F oven until golden and dried, about 30 min.
•			⑤ Season with salt.
			<sup>(6)</sup> Store in airtight container in cool, dry environment.

Yields 100 g

Yields 300 g

# 20

#### SOUS VIDE DUCK HAM ADAPTED FROM WYLIE DUFRESNE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Salt	18 g	1.2%	① Combine to make cure.
Insta Cure No. 1	7.5 g	0.5%	
Duck thighs, boneless and skinless	1.5 kg	100%	<sup>(2)</sup> Coat duck pieces with cure.
Warm water	100 g	6.7%	③ Combine to prepare slurry.
Activa GS or RM see page 3.250	25 g	1.7% (25%)*	④ Brush cured duck pieces with mixture.
			⑤ Place duck pieces in terrine.
			6 Vacuum seal.
			⑦ Refrigerate terrine for 12 h.
			(8) Cook sous vide in 69 °C / 156 °F bath for 6 h.
			(9) Top sealed terrine with weight to flatten.
			Image:
			(1) Freeze.

\*(% of total weight of water)

#### POACHED LAMB LOIN

Yields 320 g

Yields 750 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Water	500 g	143%	① Combine to make brine.
Salt	35 g	10%	
Lamb loin,	350 g	100%	(2) Vacuum seal lamb in brine, and refrigerate for 4 h.
silver skin removed			③ Rinse lamb, and pat dry on paper towel-lined tray.
			4 Vacuum seal, and cook sous vide in 58 °C / 136 °F bath to core temperature of 57 °C / 135 °F, about 40 min.
			⑤ Cool.
Extra-virgin olive oil	50 g	14%	<sup>(6)</sup> Vacuum seal with cooled lamb. Refrigerate.

#### FRESH BEAN SALAD

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE		
Fava beans, shelled	25 g	100%*	(1) Vacuum seal peas and each type of bean individually.		
and peeled			② Cook sous vide in 88 °C / 190 °F bath for 20 min, or		
English peas, shelled	20 g		desired doneness.		
and peeled			③ Cool in ice-water bath.		
Romano beans, trimmed	15 g		④ Cut beans crosswise into 2.5 cm / 1 in pieces.		
Green beans, trimmed	14 g		⑤ Combine.		
Yellow wax beans, trimmed	14 g		6 Refrigerate.		
Roasted-hazelnut oil	7 g	8%	⑦ Measure and reserve individually.		
Purslane leaves	7 g	8%			
Vermouth vinegar (or other semisweet white vinegar)	5 g	5.7%			
Scallion, thinly sliced	4 g	4.5%			
Lime juice	3 g	3.4%			
Salt	to taste				
Black pepper	to taste				

Yields 100 g

For more on cooking green vegetables, see chapter 12 on Plant Foods, page 3-258.



\*(100% is the total weight of all beans used)





























HISTORIC LAMB CURRIES

A culinary tour of regional Indian curries

Over the millennia, India has been a crossroad for many peoples. Some came to trade; some came to conquer. Some left a small footprint, whereas others left an almost indelible mark on Indian culture and cuisine. Foremost among the newcomers were the Mughals of Central Asia, the Portuguese, and the British.

Unsurprisingly, the cuisine of this large subcontinent varies considerably, influenced by climate, agricultural practices, and religion. Although curry can be found in most areas of India, the ingredients used and the method of preparation vary by region. This is evident in the regional preferences for spices, thickening agents, and even the texture and color of the curry.

Because Indian curries may number in the thousands—too numerous to document here—we have chosen five to showcase their enormous variety (see map on page 3.196). We begin with a northern Indian curry dating to the Mughals, then move to a curry from Hyderabad in the south, where Muslim cuisine prevails. Heading southwest to the Malabar Coast, we come to Goa, home of the fiery-hot vindaloo. Next, we travel south down the coast to Kerala, where Malayali curries feature coconut milk and black pepper. We finish on the southeastern coast in Chennai (formerly Madras), where Masala curry favors green chilies and mustard seeds.

Lamb shanks are the traditional backdrop for all of these curries, but other tough cuts of lamb, beef, or pork—as well as chicken or turkey—can also work, and many of the sauces here will complement fish or seafood. Use the sous vide time–temperatures tables on page 2.276 or the recipes in Cooking Meat and Seafood, page 3.70, as a guide. One of the advantages of cooking the meat sous vide and separately from the sauces is the ability to mix and match easily.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	centrifuge
TIME REQUIRED:	60 h overall, including 20–40 min of preparation and 1 h to reheat and finis
SPECIAL CONSIDERATION:	choose one curry, and prepare it with its traditional side dishes

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

	TIMETO			
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
Sous Vide Lamb Shank see page 3-109	5 min	60 h*	30 min*	600 g (four shanks)
Tomato Puree see page 3-290	10 min	25 min*	1 h*	310 g
MUGHAL CURRY				
Mughal Curry Sauce	20 min	30 min and 12 h*	5 min	120 g
Apricots, pitted and thinly sliced				50 g
Cashew Halvah	5 min			40 g
GARNISH				
ndian sorrel leaves				30 g
MUSLIM CURRY				
Ghee ee page 4-213	10 min	45 min	5 min	120 g
Muslim Curry Sauce	10 min	45 min	5 min	120 g
Candied Orange and Carrot Pulao	10 min	30 min	20 min	200 g

Red Rose Petals (organic or grown to be edible)				20 g
Rose Water				10 g
Dates, pitted and thinly sliced				20 g
Saffron Honey Foam		10 min	2 min	60 g
GARNISH				
Toasted pistachios				10 g
Toasted almonds				10 g
GOAN CURRY (VINDALOO, PORTUGUESE-STYLE	)			
Goan Curry Sauce	10 min	1 h and 5 <i>min</i> *	5 min	120 g
Cucumber Black-eyed Pea Salad	10 min	30 min		60 g
Papadams (store-bought)			30 s	60 g
KERALA CURRY				
Kerala Curry Sauce	15 min	1 h	5 min	120 g
Green Papaya Pickle	10 min	12 min		40 g
Crispy Okra	7 min		3 min	50 g
Raw Okra	3 min		1 min	60 g
GARNISH				
Fenugreek leaves				30 g
Small mint leaves				20 g
MASALA CURRY (MADRAS)				
Masala Curry Sauce	10 min	1¼ h	5 min	120 g
Banana Yogurt	5 min	$12 \min^*$ and $1 h^*$	10 min	40 g
Tamarind Paste	8 min	30 min*		60 g
Stuffed Smoky Braised Eggplant	25 min	45 min		200 g
GARNISH				
Toasted sesame seeds				20 g
Coriander leaves, small				20 g

\*(unattended times)

#### ASSEMBLY: For Mughal Curry

Reheat lamb shanks in 58 °C / 136 °F bath for 1 h.

While lamb shanks are reheating: Reheat curry sauce. Arrange one lamb shank, apricot, and cashew halvah on each plate. Finish with curry sauce. Garnish with sorrel leaves.

#### For Muslim Curry

Reheat lamb shanks in 58 °C / 136 °F bath for 1 h.

While lamb shanks are reheating:

**Cook** pulao. Toast soaked rice in ghee for about 10 min. Add reserved carrots, candied orange, and measured water to rice. Bring to boil, reduce heat, and cook until tender and fluffy, about10 min.



While pulao is cooking:

Reheat curry sauce.

Arrange one lamb shank, dates, and rose petals on each plate. Finish with curry sauce, pulao, rose water, and saffron honey foam. Garnish with toasted pistachios and almonds.

#### For Goan Curry

Reheat lamb shanks in 58 °C / 136 °F bath for 1 h. Heat frying oil to 195 °C / 385 °F.

While lamb shanks are reheating:

Reheat curry sauce. Fry papadams until lightly golden and crispy, about 30 s. Transfer to paper towel-lined tray. Toss cucumber-pea salad with seasoning blend. Arrange one lamb shank and cucumber salad on each plate. Finish with curry sauce and papadams.

#### For Kerala Curry

Reheat lamb shanks in  $58 \degree C / 136 \degree F$  bath for 1 h. Heat frying oil to  $195 \degree C / 385 \degree F$ . While lamb shanks are reheating: Reheat curry sauce. Coat okra in chickpea flour, and shake off excess. Deep-fry okra until golden and crispy, about 3 min. Transfer to paper towel-lined tray. Toss raw okra with onions and chaat masala, and season. Arrange one lamb shank, crispy okra, raw okra, and papaya pickle on each plate. Finish with curry base. Garnish with fenugreek leaves and mint leaves.

#### For Masala Curry

Reheat lamb shanks in 58 °C / 136 °F bath for 1 h.

While lamb shanks are reheating: Reheat curry sauce and braised eggplant. Arrange one lamb shank, banana yogurt, and braised eggplant on each plate. Finish with curry sauce. Garnish with sesame seeds and coriander leaves.



Parathas are a delicious accompaniment to the Mughal curry. We make them nontraditionally with puff pastry dough (store-bought, or follow your favorite recipe). Roll two layers of the pastry on top of each other. Dust with thinly sliced green chilis, and panfry until golden and cooked through. Good quality store-bought parathas are also available at many Indian grocery stores.

Mughal Curry with Cashew Halvah

Yields 450 g

#### MUGHAL CURRY SAUCE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Raw almonds	160 g	80%	(1) Cover with water, and soak in refrigerator for 12 h.
Raw cashews	160 g	80%	② Drain, and grind together to fine paste.
Poppy seeds	8 g	4%	(3) Cover with water, and soak in refrigerator for 12 h.
			④ Drain, and grind to fine paste.
Shallots, thinly sliced	200 g	100%	(5) Sauté shallots until translucent and lightly golden.
Ghee	30 g	15%	
Garlic, grated	6 g	3%	<sup>(6)</sup> Combine aromatics, and add to shallots.
Ginger, grated	6 g	3%	⑦ Sauté together until golden, about 5 min.
Green Thai chili, finely minced	5 g	2.5%	
Turmeric (fresh), grated	4 g	2%	
Nutmeg, grated	2 g	1%	
Bay leaf	0.25 g	0.3%	
Mace blade	1.6 g	0.8%	$\circledast$ Toast in 170 $^{\circ}\text{C}/340$ $^{\circ}\text{F}$ oven until golden and
Coriander seed	1 g	0.5%	aromatic, 10-15 min.
Cumin seed	0.5 g	0.25%	③ Grind to fine powder in coffee grinder or blender.
Cinnamon stick	0.5 g	0.25%	Image:
Black pepper	0.5 g	0.25%	
Clove	0.5 g	0.25%	
Green cardamom seeds	0.1 g	0.05%	
Raisins	25 g	12.5%	<sup>(1)</sup> Add raisins to shallot-aromatics mixture, and add nut and poppy seed pastes.
			<sup>(12)</sup> Simmer for 25 min, and remove from heat.
Plain yogurt	8 g	4%	3 Add to shallot mixture.
Lime juice	to taste		(1) Season sauce.
Salt	to taste		(15) Cool and refrigerate.

Instead of soaking the nuts and seeds for 12 h, you can soften them in a pressure cooker: 45 min at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi.

For more on making ghee, see page 4.213.
# 20

These curry sauces have a traditional texture. They stick to the meat better if you add 0.2% xanthan gum, relative to the total

weight of the sauce. Use a blender or rotor-stator homogenizer to blend the gum in after the final step

in the recipe.

# MUSLIM CURRY SAUCE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Ghee see page 4-213	40 g	20%	<ol> <li>Sauté until translucent and lightly golden, about 10 min.</li> </ol>
Sweet onions, thinly sliced	110 g	55%	
Ginger, grated	7 g	3.5%	② Add to onion, and sauté until fragrant, about 5 min.
Garlic, grated	7 g	3.5%	
Black peppercorns, toasted and ground	2 g	1%	(3) Toast in shallow pan in 170 °C / 340 °F oven until golden and aromatic, 10–15 min.
Green cardamom seeds, toasted and ground	2 g	1%	④ Grind to fine powder in coffee grinder or blender.
Cinnamon stick, toasted and ground	2 g	1%	
Cumin seeds, toasted and ground	2 g	1%	
Mace blade, toasted and ground	0.8 g	0.4%	
Nutmeg, grated	0.8 g	0.4%	<sup>(5)</sup> Mix with ground spices and onion-garlic mixture.
Cane sugar	4 g	2%	
Heavy cream	200 g	100%	⑥ Add to spiced onion mixture.
Water	60 g	30%	⑦ Simmer for 30 min, and remove from heat.
Unsalted butter	16 g	8%	(8) Whisk into sauce.
Lime juice	4 g	2%	
Saffron threads	0.8 g	0.4%	
Rose water	to taste		(9) Season.
Salt	to taste		Image: Cool and refrigerate.

Muslim Curry with Saffron Honey Foam

Yields 130 g

Yields 350 g

Candied Orange and Carrot Pulao

#### **CASHEW HALVAH**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Cashews, roasted	100 g	100%	① Combine.
N-Zorbit M	30 g	30%	② Grind to fine powder.
(National Starch brand)			③ Refrigerate.
Salt	1.5 g	1.5%	

# CANDIED ORANGE AND CARROT PULAO

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Water	300 g	100%	(1) Soak rice in salted water for 30 min.
Basmati rice	170 g	56%	② Drain and reserve.
Salt	2.5 g	0.8%	
Water	450 g	150%	③ Measure and reserve individually.
Ghee	35 g	11.7%	
Orange juice	90 g	30%	④ Combine, and simmer until syrupy, about 20 min.
Orange zest, fine julienne	45 g	15%	⑤ Reserve candied orange syrup.
Water	45 g	15%	
Sugar	25 g		
Carrots, fine julienne	70 g	23.3%	⑥ Cook carrots until tender.
Ghee	30 g	10%	⑦ Combine with candied orange syrup.
Almonds, toasted	10 g	3.3%	(8) Measure and reserve individually.
Pistachios, toasted	10 g	3.3%	

# SAFFRON HONEY FOAM

NGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Water	100 g	100%	(1) Combine.
Saffron threads	0.4 g	0.4%	<ol> <li>Infuse for 10 min at room temperature.</li> </ol>
Honey	36 g	36%	③ Combine with saffron water.
Deoiled soy lecithin powder	1.4 g	1.4%	④ Blend until completely incorporated.
Whey protein isolate	0.2 g	0.2%	
Salt	to taste		⑤ Season, vacuum seal, and refrigerate.

# CUCUMBER BLACK-EYED PEA SALAD

NGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Black-eyed peas	100 g	100%	① Cover with water, and soak in refrigerator for 8 h.
			② Drain, and simmer until tender, about 25 min.
			③ Drain, and cool completely.
Cucumber, peeled, seeded, cut into medium dice	170 g	170%	④ Combine with peas.
Coconut (fresh), thinly sliced	25 g	25%	
Green Thai chili, finely minced	2 g	2%	
Lemon juice	to taste		(5) Season salad, and refrigerate.
Salt	to taste		
Coconut oil	15 g	15%	6 Heat oil in skillet.
Brown mustard seeds	2.3 g	2.3%	<ol> <li>Add remaining ingredients, and toast until aromatic,</li> </ol>
Baby chickpea lentils	2 g	2%	about 5 min, to make seasoning blend.
(channa dal)			® Refrigerate.
Black gram (urad dal)	2 g	2%	
Cumin	1.8 g	1.8%	
Asafetida powder	0.8 g	0.8%	
Curry leaves	0.5 g	0.5%	
Dried red chili, crushed	0.3 g	0.3%	

94

#### Yields 450 g

Yields 150 g

Yields 200 g

# 20



Yields 200 g

# **GOAN CURRY SAUCE**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Sweet onions, thinly sliced	120 g	100%	<ol> <li>Sauté until translucent and lightly golden, about 10 min.</li> </ol>	
Ghee	35 g	29%		The second se
Tomato puree see page 2·424	60 g	50%	<ul> <li>Add to onions.</li> <li>Sauté mixture for 5 min</li> </ul>	in Indian cuisine is in a dry skillet.
Garlic, finely grated	7 g	5.8%	Sudie mixture for 5 min.	control, but even with this method
Ginger, finely grated	7 g	5.8%		you need to watch that you don't
Yellow mustard seeds	2 g	1.7%	④ Add to tomato-onion mixture, and sauté until	burn your spices.
Black peppercorns	5 g	4%	<ul> <li>fragrant, about 10 min.</li> <li>Toast in shallow pan in 170 °C / 340 °F oven until golden and aromatic, 10–15 min.</li> <li>Grind to fine powder in coffee grinder or blender.</li> </ul>	
Green cardamom seeds	4.2 g	3.5%		
Turmeric, grated	4 g	3.3%		
Fennel seeds	3.4 g	2.8%		
Coriander seeds	2.4 g	2%		
Cumin	2.4 g	2%		
Cane vinegar	40 g	33%	⑦ Combine with sauce.	
Raw cane sugar	12 g	10%	(8) Simmer for 45 min.	
Bay leaf	0.5 g	0.4%		
Lime juice	to taste		(9) Season sauce.	
Salt	to taste		③ Cool and refrigerate.	

Cucumber and Black-eyed Pea Salad

# KERALA CURRY SAUCE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Shallots, finely minced	120 g	85%	(1) Sauté until shallots are translucent and golden, about
Ghee	35 g	25%	10 min.
Green Thai chili	12 g	8.5%	
Garlic, finely grated	10 g	7%	(2) Add aromatics to shallot mixture, and sauté for 5 min.
Ginger, finely grated	10 g	7%	
Curry leaves	5 g	3.5%	
Bay leaf	0.5 g	0.4%	
Black peppercorns	14 g	10%	③ Mix thoroughly.
Cumin seeds	4 g	2.8%	④ Add to shallot-aromatics mixture, and sauté until
Green cardamom seeds	3 g	2%	fragrant, about 3 min.
Star anise	1.4 g	1%	$\odot$ Toast in shallow pan in 170 °C / 340 °F oven until
Cinnamon stick	1g	0.7%	golden and aromatic, 10–15 min.
Whole cloves	1g	0.7%	6 Grind to fine powder in coffee grinder or blender.
Coconut milk	140 g	100%	⑦ Add to shallot mixture, and simmer for 45 min.
Salt	to taste		(8) Season sauce.
			(9) Cool and refrigerate.

Kerala Curry with Crispy Okra and Green Papaya Pickle

Curries are by no means exclusive to India. Southeast Asia has its yellow, green, and red curries; there are adaptations from Iran to Britain to Japan. But they all share the basics: meat, seafood, or just loads of flavorful vegetables in a fragrant, spicy sauce, usually served with rice.

Yields 350 g

# **GREEN PAPAYA PICKLE**

	_			_	-	
- V -		-			ε 1.	
		-	_	_		
						- 65

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Papaya (semiripe), peeled	225 g	90%	① Julienne and reserve.
Cane vinegar	250 g	100%	② Reserve 150 g of vinegar.
Red onions, finely minced	75 g	30%	③ Combine 100 g of vinegar with remaining ingredients,
Black mustard seeds	25 g	10%	and grind to coarse paste.
Garlic, finely minced	8 g	3%	
Ginger, finely minced	8 g	3%	
Bird's eye chili, finely minced	1.5 g	0.50%	
Neutral oil	20 g	8%	④ Fry paste over medium heat, stirring constantly, until aromatic but not colored, about 10 min.
Sugar	40 g	16%	(5) Add to cooked paste with reserved 150 g of vinegar.
Green chili pepper,	5 g	2%	⑥ Fold julienned papaya into warm paste.
minced			⑦ Simmer for 2 min.
Salt	5 g	2%	(8) Cool completely, vacuum seal, and refrigerate.
Turmeric (fresh), grated	4.5 g	1.8%	



20

# **CRISPY OKRA**

Yields 120 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Okra, cut in half	100 g	100%	(1) Combine, and let marinate for 5 min.
lengthwise			<ol> <li>Strain and refrigerate.</li> </ol>
Lime juice	2 g	2%	
Salt	2 g	2%	
Chili powder	1 g	1%	
Chickpea flour	35 g	35%	(3) Measure and reserve individually.
Frying oil	as needed		

# **RAW OKRA**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Okra, sliced into thin rounds	50 g	100%	(1) Arrange on paper towel-lined tray, and refrigerate.
Red onion, finely minced	20 g	40%	② Measure and reserve individually.
Chaat masala see next page	2 g	4%	
Salt	to taste		

# Yields 80 g

# MASALA CURRY SAUCE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Sweet onions, thinly sliced	200 g	80%	<ol> <li>Sauté onions until translucent and amber, about 25 min.</li> </ol>
Ghee	30 g	12%	
Tomato puree see page 2-424	250 g	100%	② Add to onions, and sauté for 1 min. ③ Reserve warm
Curry leaves	2.5 g	1%	S Reserve warm.
Coconut (fresh), grated	60 g	24%	④ Grind together to fine paste.
Garlic, finely grated	10 g	4%	(5) Add to tomato-onion mixture, and sauté for 3 min.
Ginger, finely grated	10 g	4%	6 Reserve warm.
Dried bird's eye chili, crushed	3.5 g	1.4%	
Fenugreek seeds	2.4 g	1%	O Toast in shallow pan in 170 °C / 340 °F oven until
Coriander seeds	2 g	0.8%	golden and aromatic, 10-15 min.
Fennel seeds	2 g	0.8%	③ Grind to fine powder in coffee grinder or blender.
			Itir into tomato-onion mixture.
			③ Sauté until aromatic.
Water	160 g	64%	(1) Add to tomato-onion mixture.
Tamarind paste see next page	60 g	24%	② Simmer for 45 min.
Turmeric (fresh), grated	9 g	3.6%	
Lime juice	to taste		<sup>(1)</sup> Season sauce.
Salt	to taste		(14) Cool and refrigerate.

# **BANANA YOGURT**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Bananas, unpeeled	500 g	500%	(1) Cook sous vide in 88 °C / 190 °F bath for 12 min.
			② Peel, puree, and measure 100 g.
			③ Centrifuge 400 g of puree at 27,500g for 1 h.
			④ Decant juice, and reserve 40g.
Banana puree, from above	e 100 g	100%	⑤ Puree until smooth.
Banana juice, from above	40 g	40%	
Crème fraîche	30 g	30%	
Salt	to taste		6 Season yogurt.
			⑦ Refrigerate.

Masala (Madras) Curry



Yields 150 g

#### **TAMARIND PASTE**

NORFOIR

Yields 300 g

Yields 450 g

INGREDIENT	QUANITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Tamarind, pulp with	350 g	100%	(1) Vacuum seal together.
seeds and fibers			② Cook sous vide in 80 °C / 170 °F bath for 30 min.
Water	125 g	36%	③ Press through fine sieve to form fine paste, and
			reserve.

#### STUFFED SMOKY BRAISED EGGPLANT

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Cumin seeds 5g 1.25% ① Combine, and toast in 170 °C / 340 °F oven until golden and aromatic, 10-15 min. **Coriander seeds** 4g1% ② Grind to fine powder. **Black peppercorns** 3.5 g 0.9% Fennel seeds 0.5% 2g Chili powder 0.5g 0.13% **Toasted peanuts** 100 g 25% ③ Combine, and toast in shallow pan in 170 °C / 340 °F oven for 10-15 min or until golden and aromatic. Toasted dried coconut 30 g 7.5% ④ Grind to coarse powder. Cane vinegar 20 g 5% (5) Add spice powder, coconut-peanut powder, and Raw cane sugar 4% remaining ingredients to ghee. 16 g Ghee 15 g 3.75% Lime juice 2% 8g Curry leaves 1.25% 5g Black onion seeds 2g 0.5% Salt to taste 6 Season sauce. Refrigerate until needed. Tomatoes, blanched, 250 g 62.5% (8) Puree, and strain through fine sieve. peeled, and seeded Tamarind paste, 60 g 15% (9) Combine with tomato puree. from above 10 Bring to boil, and simmer for 45 min to make eggplant Water 50 g 12.5% stuffing. Garlic, mashed 5g 1.25% Ginger, juice 1.25% 5g Salt to taste (1) Season stuffing. (2) Cool and refrigerate. Indian eggplants 400 g 100% <sup>(1)</sup> Cut lid from stem end of each eggplant. four small (1) Remove flesh, leaving wall of flesh and skin, 0.5 cm / 1/4 in thick. (B) Fill hollowed eggplants with stuffing, and cover with stem-end lid. (16) Place stuffed eggplants upright on sauce base, and simmer, basting frequently until tender, about

> 30 min. (1) Cool and refrigerate.



# SUNDAY PORK BELLY

Applesauce terrine, crispy corn pudding, red wine cabbage, red-eye gravy

In this Modernist interpretation of a classic dish, a block of gelled applesauce is grilled, caramelizing the sugars. Corn pudding is fried like a New Orleans beignet.

The brine for the pork belly includes curing nitrites that heighten flavor and prevent the myoglobin in the meat from oxidizing and turning the pork gray as it cooks. The result is similar to unsmoked bacon. You can also prepare the recipe with a plain salt brine, or without any brine for interesting variations, which some people prefer to the cured, ham-like flavors of brined pork.

Red-eye gravy, also known as "poor man's gravy," gets a subtle update. It's made from panfried ham drippings, and the pan deglazed with coffee; maple syrup adds a distinctive flavor imported from the North. And salt makes it a little less bitter. That's right: salt masks bitterness better than sugar. Scientists are not sure whether salt neutralizes taste receptors or signals a change to the brain, but the effect is pronounced and helps balance the flavor of this gravy.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment, juicer, pressure cooker
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	freeze dryer
TIME REQUIRED:	8½ d overall, including 1½ h preparation, and 25 min to reheat and finish

# **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
Freeze-dried Corn optional, see page 3-372	5 min	36 h*		
Pink Brine see page 3.168	3 min			480 g
Sous Vide Pork Belly	5 min	5 d* and 40 h*	20 min	600 g
Brown Pork Stock see page 2.296	15 min	3 h*		500 g
Red-eye Gravy	15 min	1 h	5 min	70 g
Hot Applesauce Terrine	15 min	2 h*	5 min	
Crispy Corn Pudding	10 min	45 min and 4 <i>h</i> *	10 min	160 g (eight pieces, 20 g each)
Red Wine Cabbage	10 min	20 min	2 min	300 g
GARNISH				
Green apple, thin slices				12
Small mustard leaves			31	12

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Reheat pork belly portions in  $62 \,^{\circ}$ C / 144 °F bath, about 15 min. Preheat frying oil for corn pudding to 190 °C / 375 °F.

#### While pork belly is reheating:

Sear pork belly portions, fat side only, until golden, about 2 min. Deep-fry corn pudding until golden, about 1 min. Drain on paper towels.

Cut applesauce terrine into cubes.

Brush terrine cubes with clarified butter. Warm in a  $70 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  /  $158 \text{ }^\circ\text{F}$  oven for 5 min.

Warm in a 70 °C / 158 °F oven for 5 min.
Warm cabbage, and fold in remaining ingredients.
Bring gravy to simmer, and taste for seasoning.
Arrange one portion of pork belly on each plate.
Garnish with one spoonful of cabbage, two pieces of crispy corn pudding, one piece of apple terrine, and green apple slices and mustard leaves.

Spoon gravy over meat at table.

#### SOUS VIDE PORK BELLY

#### Yields 1.6 kg

We use a pink brine to slightly cure the pork belly. The recipe is also excellent with a simple salt brine, however, and you can even omit the step altogether. Uncured meat will not stay pink and will taste quite different than cured meat, but it is still very good. For more on brining strategies, see page 3-168.

For more on rendering fat, see page 3.145.

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Whole pork belly, on bone	2.4 kg	100%	① Inject brine equal to 10% of pork belly weight.
Pink brine	480 g	10%	② Vacuum seal in remaining brine for 3 d.
see page 3-173			③ Drain brine from bag, and reseal pork belly.
			④ Refrigerate for 2 d before cooking to diffuse salt through meat.
			⑤ Remove meat from bag, and drain.
Water	800 g	33%	<sup>(6)</sup> Vacuum seal pork belly with water.
			O Cook sous vide in 62 °C / 144 °F bath for 40 h.
			(a) Chill in ice-water bath until firm.
			③ Remove belly from bag, and discard gelled cooking juices.
			③ Carve belly from ribs, and remove skin. Discard bones and skin.
			(1) Portion belly into square blocks of 150 g each.
			Vacuum seal each portion individually.
			(1) Refrigerate.
Frying oil	as needed		<sup>14</sup> Reserve.

#### **RED-EYE GRAVY**

#### Yields 75 g

QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
80 g	16%	<ol> <li>Sauté onions until golden and tender, about 15 min.</li> </ol>
30 g	6%	
0.2 g	0.04%	② Add to onions.
		③ Continue cooking over lower heat until onions are dark amber and star anise is fragrant.
500 g	100%	④ Deglaze.
		⑤ Reduce to 75 g, and remove gravy from heat.
15 g	3%	
25 g	5%	6 Add to gravy, and cover.
		⑦ Infuse for 5 min.
		③ Strain, discarding coffee beans.
0.2 g	0.04% ( <i>0.27%</i> )*	③ Blend into gravy to thicken.
to taste		(10) Season, and refrigerate.
	QUANTITY 80 g 30 g 0.2 g 500 g 15 g 25 g 0.2 g 0.2 g	QUANTITY       SCALING         80 g       16%         30 g       6%         0.2 g       0.04%         500 g       100%         15 g       3%         25 g       5%         0.2 g       0.04%         (0.27%)*       100%         to taste       100%

\*(% of total weight after reduction)

Maples



# HOT APPLESAUCE TERRINE

Yields 600 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY SCALING		PROCEDURE
Ambrosia apples, peeled	200 g	100%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal.</li> </ol>
and cored			② Cook sous vide in 85 °C / 185 °F bath for 2 h.
			③ Puree until smooth, and reserve.
Honeycrisp apple juice, clarified	350 g (from 700 g apples)	175%	(a) Reduce to 200 g, and cool.
Reduced apple juice, from above	200 g	100%	(5) Disperse agar, locust bean gum, and sorbitol into cooled juice reduction.
Sorbitol	12 g	6% ( <i>3%</i> )*	
Agar	2.4 g	1.2% (0.6%)*	
Locust bean gum (Tic Gums brand)	1 g	0.5% ( <i>0.25%</i> )*	
Spray-dried apple crystals,optional,	40 g	20%	6 Blend reduction mixture with cooked apple to fine puree.
(Obipektin brand)			⑦ Pass through fine sieve.
Fructose	15 g	7.5%	(8) Heat mixture to 95 °C / 203 °F, and hold at 3 min to
Malic acid	8 g	4%	fully hydrate.
			⑨ Cast in mold in layer 1 cm / ⅔ in thick.
			(10) Refrigerate until set, about 20 min.
Clarified unsalted butter	as needed		(1) Refrigerate.

\*(% of total weight of apple puree and reduced apple juice)

For more on clarifying butter, see page 4.213.

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
For the popcorn puree:				
Whole milk	800 g	355%	① Bring to a boil, and remove from heat.	
Popped corn	140 g	62%	② Cover, and steep corn for 30 min.	
			③ Puree.	
			④ Pass through fine sieve.	
			⑤ Cool.	
			⑥ Measure 350 g of popcorn puree.	
For the corn pudding:				
Frozen white corn, thawed	225 g	100%	⑦ Sauté until lightly golden.	
Unsalted butter	20 g	9%	(8) Cool.	
Popcorn puree, cold,	350 g	155%	③ Disperse gelatin in popcorn puree.	
from above			<sup>(i)</sup> Bring to a simmer to dissolve.	
160 Bloom gelatin	20 g	9% (5.7%)*	(ii) Remove from heat, and cool.	
Heavy cream	100 g	44.5%	(2) Blend until smooth with sautéed white corn and	
Eggyolks	36 g	16%	gelled puree.	
Maple syrup (grade B)	34 g	15%	<sup>(3)</sup> Pass through fine sieve.	
Salt	7 g	3%	(a) Cast in mold in layer 2.5 cm / 1 in thick.	
Cayenne pepper	3 g	1.5%	3 Refrigerate until set, at least 4 h.	
Thyme essential oil	0.01 g	0.004%	<sup>(B)</sup> Cut into cubes.	
For the corn pudding crust:				
Freeze-dried corn see page 3:366	200 g	89%	D Combine to make breading, and reserve.	
Panko	200 g	89%		
All-purpose bleached flour	100 g	44.5%	(B) Combine.	
Ultra-Crisp (National Starch brand)	50 g	22%	<sup>(9)</sup> Dredge corn cubes in starch blend until evenly coated.	
Eggs, whisked	125 g	56%	Dip cubes in eggs, and finish by coating with reserved breading. Refrigerate.	
Frying oil	as needed		2) Reserve.	



Crispy corn pudding hides its own sauce on the inside.

# 20

<b>RED WINE CA</b>	BBAGE		Yields 375 g	
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Red cabbage leaves	100 g	100%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal.</li> </ol>	
			② Blanch sous vide in 90 °C / 194 °F bath for 4 min.	
			③ Cool in ice-water bath, and remove from bag immediately.	
			④ Trim off and discard larger ribs; julienne leaves finely.	
			⑤ Reserve.	ALLEN ALLEN
Red wine (dry)	200 g	200%	6 Combine, and reduce to 200 g.	ANNI POR
Red cabbage juice	180 g (from about 300 g cabbage)	180%	⑦ Add julienned cabbage leaves, and finish cooking through, about 1 min.	
Pineapple juice (fresh)	65 g (from about 100 g pineapple)	65%		
Red wine vinegar	50 g	50%		For more on juicing strategies, see page 2-338
Red onion juice	40 g (from 100 g onions)	40%		
Lime juice	1.2 g	1.2%	(8) Season cabbage mixture, and reserve.	
Salt	to taste			
Unsalted butter	40 g	40%	Measure and reserve individually.	
Pineapple, small dice	35 g	35%		
Coriander seeds, toasted and coarsely crushed	2 g	2%		
Lime zest, finely grated	0.50	0.5%		





# POULTRY

FOIE GRAS À LA VAPEUR	109
CRISPY HAY-SMOKED CHICKEN	113
DUCK APICIUS	121
PIGEON EN SALMIS	125
GUINEA HEN TAGINE	135













# FOIE GRAS À LA VAPEUR INSPIRED BY ALAIN SENDERENS

Napa cabbage, green walnuts, Muscat grapes, and vanilla

In its day, L'Archestrate may have been the most controversial three-star restaurant in Paris. Critics in the early 1980s insisted that chef Alain Senderens's cuisine was too Chinese, too fussy, too unfamiliar. Simply put, L'Archestrate was a revolutionary restaurant. One oft-copied dish Senderens pioneered was steamed foie gras wrapped in Savoy cabbage. The cabbage acted as a natural sous vide bag for the foie gras, ensuring that it cooked evenly in a moist environment at a relatively low temperature.

Chef Senderens played an integral role in popularizing the highly subjective art of pairing wine with food: le mariage des vins et des mets. In his own words, the unctuous foie gras should be matched with an intense, sweet, and aromatic wine to balance the richness of the dish. An acidic, mineral wine accentuates the bitterness of the liver. In this recipe, we season the duck broth with a dry white port, vanilla, and fresh bay laurel to evoke the sweetness and complexity of a Sauternes without actually introducing any sugar.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment, pressure cooker, blowtorch
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	centrifuge
TIME REQUIRED:	4½ h overall, including 1 h preparation and 40 min to reheat and finish

## **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

		TIME T	0	
COMPONENT	PREP	COOK	FINISH	QUANTITY
White Duck Stock see page 2-301	20 min	1½ h*		200 g
Sous Vide Foie Gras	2 min		35 min*	400 g
Duck Broth with Vanilla and Bay Leaf	10 min	2 h*	1 min	120 g
Compressed Muscat Grapes	10 min	1 min		80 g
Braised Napa Cabbage	5 min		3 min	120 g
Spiced Walnut Vinegar Gel	2 min	10 min		40 g
GARNISH				
Green walnuts, shaved				50 g
Sichuan peppercorns, crushed				8 g
		*(unattended	(times)	

**ASSEMBLY:** 

Cook foie gras sous vide directly from freezer in 53 °C / 127 °F bath to core temperature of 52 °C / 126 °F, about 35 min.

#### While foie gras is cooking:

Warm duck broth, and check seasoning. Sauté cabbage in foie gras fat, and season. Sear cooked foie gras portions with blowtorch. Cut each portion into slices 1 cm / 3/8 in thick.

Arrange cabbage in middle of each plate, and place foie gras slices on top.

Garnish with compressed grapes, shaved walnuts, and Sichuan peppercorns.

Grate walnut vinegar gel over foie gras. Pour broth at table.

# SOUS VIDE FOIE GRAS

Yields 400 g

For more on the science of foie gras, see page 3-136. For other methods of hot foie gras preparation, see page 3-146.

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Flash-frozen foie gras, presliced, 2.5 cm / 1 in	400 g (four 100 g portions)	100%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal portions individually.</li> <li>Reserve in freezer until needed.</li> </ol>	

# DUCK BROTH WITH VANILLA AND BAY LEAF

Yields 500 g

We do not recommend venting the pressure cooker for this recipe. Although the stock will cook at a lower temperature, venting evaporates many volatile aromas that are needed for a balanced flavor, as discussed further on page 2:291.

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Duck meat, finely ground	400 g	g 400%	<ol> <li>Brown together lightly in pressure cooker,</li> </ol>
Duck wings, chopped	100 g	100%	about 10 min.
Duck fat	30 g	30%	
Shallots, thinly sliced	125 g	125%	② Add to duck parts, and cook until translucent.
Leeks, thinly sliced	75 g	75%	
White port (dry)	150 g	150%	③ Add to duck parts, and reduce to 225 g.
White wine	150 g	150%	
Water	700 g	700%	④ Add to pressure cooker, and pressure-cook at a gauge
Vanilla bean seeds	1.5 g	1.5%	pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi for 1½ h.
Bay leaf	0.5 g	0.5%	⑤ Strain through fine sieve.
Lime juice	to taste		6 Season broth.
Salt	to taste		⑦ Refrigerate.

# **COMPRESSED MUSCAT GRAPES**

Yields 100 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Muscat grapes	100 g	100%	① Blanch in boiling water for 20–45 s. Riper grapes require less time.
			(2) Shock in ice-water bath, then peel and reserve.
Grape juice, clarified	100 g	100%	③ Mix together.
Verjuice (store-bought)	60 g	60%	④ Taste for seasoning balance.
Fructose	12 g	12%	⑤ Vacuum seal with peeled grapes to compress.
Malic acid	1.3 g	1.3%	6 Refrigerate.
Salt	to taste		



For more on juice clarification strategies, see page 2-351.



# BRAISED NAPA CABBAGE

BRAISED NAI	PA CABBA	GE	Yields 250 g	
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Napa cabbage, ribs removed and julienne	250 g	100%	① Measure and reserve individually for service.	For more on strategies for rendering fat, see page 3:145.
Rendered foie gras fat	25 g	10%		
Salt	to taste			

# SPICED WALNUT VINEGAR GEL

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
White duck stock, cold see page 2·301	200 g	100%	① Disperse agar in stock.
Agar	6 g	3%	
Salt	6 g	3%	(2) Whisk into stock mixture until dissolved.
Ascorbic acid (vitamin C)	1g	0.5%	
Sugar	1 g	0.5%	
Black peppercorns,	3 g	1.5%	③ Add to stock mixture.
toasted and cracked			④ Boil for 3 min to hydrate agar.
Coriander seeds, toasted and crushed	2 g	1%	(5) Strain thorough fine sieve directly into hemisphere nonstick mold.
Sichuan peppercorns, toasted and crushed	1.5 g	0.75%	6 Refrigerate until set.

Yields 200 g





# **CRISPY HAY-SMOKED CHICKEN**

Pickled ramps, fiddleheads, sticky rice, vin jaune

Smoking is a wonderful way to prepare food, but it has a real drawback when used with chicken. Compounds in the smoke act on the skin and effectively tan it to a tough, leathery consistency. It may look beautiful, but often it isn't very good to eat. Here we combat that problem in two ways. First, we do a very light application of smoke, by using hay, which burns so quickly that it perfumes the bird with a very light, smoky aroma but doesn't cook the chicken in the process. Our second—and more important—trick is to prepare the skin separately to be incredibly crisp, then to affix it back on the bird by using Activa. The chicken is slow-roasted, then bathed in liquid nitrogen, and finally deep-fried to crisp the skin without overcooking the meat. Although this dish may seem the least Modernist in appearance of all those in this book, the recipe employs several Modernist tricks behind the scenes to get a result that you'd be hard-pressed to achieve other ways. For simpler ways to make a crisp roast chicken, see pages 2-109 and 2-178.

YIELD:four portionsSPECIAL EQUIPMENT:gas blowtorch, pressure cooker, sous vide equipmentOPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:combi oven, Pacojet, liquid nitrogenTIME REQUIRED:16 h overall, including 5 h preparation and 1 h to reheat and finish

### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

	The Part Manager			
COMPONENT	PREP	COOK	FINISH	QUANTITY
Ultracrisp Skin see page 3.134	1½ h	14 h*		280 g
Foie Gras Parfait see page 267	30 min and 5 <i>h</i> *	20 min and 3 <i>h</i> *		100 g
Hay-Smoked Chicken Crown	10 min	<i>12 h</i> * and 30 min		1 kg
Pickled Ramps	10 min	12 h*		80 g
Steamed Sticky Rice	5 min	12 h*	35 min*	160 g
Crisp Chicken Crown	15 min	5½ h*	1 h 40 min* and 10 min	500 g (carved)
Sauce Vin Jaune	15 min	2 h*	3 min	140 g
Brown Chicken Stock see page 2.296	1 h	1½ h*		650 g
White Chicken Stock see page 2-301	20 min	1½ h*		100 g
Stuffed Morels	1 h		8 min	250 g
Stir-fried Fiddlehead Ferns	10 min		3 min	125 g

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Cook chicken crown in combi oven at 0% humidity and 65 °C / 150 °F until core temperature reaches 60 °C / 140 °F, about 2 h depending on the size of the chicken. If using a CVap oven, set the Browning level to 4 and Doneness as above. Lower temperature to 60 °C / 140 °F, and hold for 1 h.

Heat peanut oil for frying crown to 200 °C / 390 °F. Drain pickled ramps, and slice into quarters.

#### While chicken is in oven:

Steam sticky rice for 30 min. Allow to rest, uncovered, for 5 min. Warm coconut milk mixture, and fold into cooked rice.

#### While rice is cooking:

Brush stuffed morels with butter.

Cook in frying pan over medium-low heat for about 8 min. Roll morels over gently every 2 min to ensure even cooking. Season.

Water

Thyme

Salt

Cryosear chicken crown by dipping in liquid nitrogen for 45 s, preferably with wire hook (see page 3.134).

Deep-fry in hot oil for 45 s. Repeat process until golden and very crisp, about three cycles.

Warm sauce vin jaune, and verify seasoning.

Stir-fry fiddleheads in very hot oil for 2 min, moving them constantly to ensure blistering without burning. Douse with stock or water, a little at a time, until cooked through. Add garnishes and continue stir-frying for 20 s. Season with salt and pepper. Arrange fiddleheads on each plate.

Slice breasts from crown, and cut into slices 1 cm / 3/8 in thick. Arrange on top of fiddleheads.

Yields 1 kg

Garnish with morels and pickled ramps.

Serve sauce vin jaune and steamed sticky rice on side.

#### HAY-SMOKED CHICKEN CROWN

SCALING PROCEDURE INGREDIENT QUANTITY Whole chicken 100% Remove legs and wings. 1 kg Cut through ribs to remove bone-in crown, and reserve crown. ③ Reserve carcass, legs, and wings for sauce vin jaune. 400 g 40% (4) Combine to make brine. ⑤ Immerse crown in brine. 28 g 2.8% 0.2% 6 Refrigerate for 12 h. 2g ⑦ Drain, and rinse crown. 10% (8) Lay hay in bottom of hotel pan. Yellow sweet meadow 100 g hay or straw (9) Place crown in center of hay, and cover with more hay. Ignite hay with blowtorch until burning. (1) Cover with another pan, and let smolder for 10 min. (2) Remove crown from hay, and cool completely.

13 Peel away skin, and discard.

14 Refrigerate smoked crown.







## **CRISP CHICKEN CROWN**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Ultracrisp skin see page 3-134	280 g	28%	① Dust Activa evenly over skin.
Activa RM or GS	3 g	0.3%	
Hay-smoked chicken	1 kg	100%	② Place skin over chicken crown, and tuck in all edges.
crown, from above (or unsmoked chicken crown)			③ Vacuum seal, and leave at room temperature for 30 min to ensure all air pockets between skin and meat are removed.
			④ Remove from bag, and refrigerate for at least 5 h before serving to ensure Activa enzyme has bonded and skin is dry.
Liquid nitrogen	as needed		⑤ Reserve individually for use during assembly.
Frying oil	as needed		

# SAUCE VIN JAUNE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING*	PROCEDURE
Chicken legs and wings, from above, cut into 3 cm / 1¼ in pieces	400 g	200%	<ol> <li>Sauté in pressure cooker until golden.</li> <li>Drain wings, and reserve.</li> </ol>
Clarified unsalted butter	75 g	37.5%	
Leeks, white part only, thinly sliced	100 g	50%	③ Cook together until vegetables are tender, about 30 min.
Carrot, peeled and thinly sliced	50 g	25%	
Chicken carcass, from above, chopped and blanched	50 g	25%	
Shallot, thinly sliced	50 g	25%	
Brown chicken stock see page 2·296	450 g	225%	④ Combine with browned wings and cooked vegetables in pressure cooker.
Thyme	5 g	2.5%	⑤ Cook at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi for 1½ h.
Bay leaf	2 g	1%	6 Cool.
			⑦ Strain stock through fine sieve, and set aside.
Vin jaune du Jura	120 g	60%	⑧ Reduce to 30 g, about 12 min.
(or Fino sherry)			Add strained stock.
			Reduce mixture to 200 g.
			(i) Cool.
Chicken stock reduction,	200 g	100%	(2) Disperse PGA into stock reduction.
from above			Bring to simmer to fully hydrate.
Propylene glycol alginate (Protanal Ester BV4830, FMC BioPolymer brand)	0.4 g	0.2%	(b) Blend fat into stock reduction until fully emulsified.
Rendered chicken fat	40 g	20%	
Lemon juice	to taste		(B) Season, cool, and refrigerate.
Salt	to taste		

For more on strategies for rendering fat, see page 3:145.

\*(% of total weight of stock reduction)

#### Yields 1.25 kg

Yields 200 g



# **STUFFED MORELS**

Yields 250 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Water	100 g	100%	(1) Bring water to a boil, and pour over morels.
Morels (dried)	20 g	20%	② Soak at room temperature for 30 min to hydrate.
			③ Squeeze dry, reserving released water.
			④ Strain soaking water, and reserve.
			⑤ Mince morels finely, and reserve.
Brown chicken stock	200 g	400%	6 Combine with soaking water from above.
see page 2·296			⑦ Reduce to 40 g to create glaze, about 15 min.
Fino sherry	150 g	150%	-
White port (dry)	100 g	100%	
Heavy cream	20 g	20%	
Lime juice	to taste		(8) Season glaze.
Salt	to taste		
Foie gras parfait	100 g	100%	(9) Blend until smooth.
see page 267			<sup>(10)</sup> Fold in seasoned glaze and reserved,
Egg whites	30 g	30%	hydrated morels.
Thyme	0.5 g	0.5%	(1) Transfer mixture to piping bag.
Morels (fresh)	100 g	100%	(2) Stuff with morel mixture.
			3 Refrigerate.
Clarified unsalted butter see page 4·213	as needed		<sup>(2)</sup> Reserve individually.
Salt	to taste		

# **PICKLED RAMPS**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Water	200 g	100%	① Combine and bring to a simmer.	5.
White wine vinegar	200 g	100%		
Sugar	80 g	40%		
Salt	12 g	6%		
Yellow mustard seeds	3 g	1.5%		
Black peppercorns	2.5 g	1.25%		
Coriander seeds	1.5 g	0.75%		
Bay leaf	0.5 g	0.25%		
Ramp bulbs, cleaned	450 g	225%	② Pour warm brine over bulbs.	
			③ Cool mixture.	
			④ Vacuum seal.	
			⑤ Refrigerate for at least 12 h.	

Yields 450 g

Ramps are available for only a short time in the spring. Other young tender alliums, such as baby leeks, spring onions, pearl onions, or green onions, make good substitutes.



# STIR-FRIED FIDDLEHEAD FERNS

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Fiddlehead ferns	120 g	100%	(1) Measure and reserve individually.	As with ramps, the availability of
White chicken stock or water see page 2:301	40 g	33%		fiddlehead ferns is extremely seasonal. Asparagus, green beans, and wax beans are just as delicious
Alsatian bacon, small dice	20 g	16.7%		in this recipe.
Frying oil	20 g	16.7%		
Scallions, fine julienne	10 g	8.3%		
Garlic, germ removed and finely minced	6 g	5%		
Black peppercorns, coarsely ground	2.5 g	2%		
Salt	to taste			

# STEAMED STICKY RICE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
White chicken stock	60 g	100%	(1) Hand-blend.
see page 2·301			<li>2 Refrigerate.</li>
Coconut milk	40 g	67%	
Clarified unsalted butter, warmed	12 g	20%	
Salt	2 g	3.5%	
Water	480 g	800%	③ Combine.
Sticky rice	60 g	100%	④ Soak rice in refrigerator for 12 h.
			⑤ Drain.
			<sup>(6)</sup> Spread rice on cheesecloth-lined perforated tray.
			(7) Pofrigorato

Yields 150 g

Yields 155 g



# **DUCK APICIUS**

Quince jelly, spiced honey glass, saffron turnip, pomegranate jus

Duck Apicius pays homage to the French chef Alain Senderens who, in turn, took inspiration for his famous Canard Apicius from *De re coquinaria*, named for the 4th-century Roman gourmet Apicius (see page 1·10). The duck here is accompanied by a jus combining pomegranate and *garum* (fish sauce). In Roman times, this condiment of choice was a savory liquid containing myriad taste-enhancing amino acids and umami compounds. *Garum*, made by fermenting salted mackerel and filtering the resulting liquid, was favored by the rich. Tuna yielded *muria*, a similar concoction for the slightly less wealthy. *Liquamen* was the poor man's sauce, made from the blood and guts of whatever fish people happened to be throwing away. The pungent aromas and savory tastes of *bagoong* from the Philippines and *nam pla* from Thailand make them the closest modern kin to *garum*. Either of them can be used in its place in this recipe.

It came in a variety of forms, some more expensive than others.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	refractometer, pH meter, pressure cooker, sous vide equipment
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	Thermomix
TIME REQUIRED:	6 h overall, including 3 h preparation and 30 min to reheat and finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

	TIME TO				
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY	
Brown Duck Stock see page 2-296	30 min	1½ h*	3 min	200 g	
Pomegranate and Garum Jus	15 min	3 min	15 min	120 g	
Date Puree	10 min	2 h*		100 g	
Quince Jelly see page 4.167	10 min	1½ h*	5 min	100 g	
Spiced Honey Glass	30 min	7 min		four rectangles	
Braised Turnips with Saffron	5 min	35 min*	5 min	250 g	
Duck Breast, optionally cryorendered and cryoseared see page 3.124	1 h		30 min	500 g (about two breasts)	

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Cook duck breasts sous vide in 56 °C / 133 °F bath to core temperature of 55 °C / 131 °F, about 25 min.

While duck breasts are cooking:

Reheat sealed turnips in 70 °C / 158 °F bath.

Reheat date puree and jus.

**Remove** breasts from bag, and pat dry. Allow to rest for 10 min in a warm, dry place.

#### While duck breasts are resting:

Warm quince jelly in 70 °C / 160 °F oven until just heated through, about 5 min.

Cryosear duck breasts (see page 3-124), or sear breasts, skin side down, on griddle until skin is crisp, about 4 min. Cut breasts in slices 1 cm / 3% in thick. Garnish each heated plate with turnips, date puree, and jelly.

Arrange slices of crisped duck breast on each plate.

Finish with jus and spiced honey glass.

### POMEGRANATE AND GARUM JUS

Yields 550 g

Yields 400 g

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE

Pomegranate seeds	300 g	150%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal, then crush with rolling pin.</li> <li>Strain through fine sieve, and reserve.</li> </ol>
Brown duck stock	200 g	100%	③ Mix into juice.
see page 2.296			④ Bring to a boil.
Pomegranate juice, from above	34 g	17%	⑤ Cool.
Garum (or fish sauce)	20 g	10%	
Maltvinegar	as needed		⑥ Add vinegar to adjust pH to taste.
Ultra-Sperse 3	4.8 g	2.4%	⑦ Blend in to thicken.
(National Starch brand)			⑧ Refrigerate.

#### DATE PUREE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Dates, pitted	300 g	100%	1 Vacuum seal together.
Water	90 g	30%	② Cook sous vide in 80 °C / 176 °F bath for 2 h.
Ginger juice	9 g	3%	③ Blend fully.
Salt	1.2 g	0.4%	④ Press through fine sieve.
Black pepper, finely ground	1g	0.3%	⑤ Discard pulp, and refrigerate puree.
Cardamom pods	0.2 g	0.1%	



Juicing pomegranate seeds (more accurately, the arils that surround the seeds) can be a messy affair. To simplify the process, seal the seeds in a sous vide bag, then crush them with a rolling pin. This technique avoids breaking the bitter seeds and speeds cleanup.



We prefer a final pH of 4.5 for the jus.



## SPICED HONEY GLASS

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE 180 g Honey, spray-dried 100% 1 Heat together to 160 °C / 320 °F, stirring constantly. store-bought 2 Pour onto 27.5 cm by 40 cm / 11 in by 16 in silicone mat, Trehalose (or sugar) 180 g 100% and cool until hardened. Water 45 g 25% ③ Break glass into shards, and grind to fine powder. ④ Pass powder through fine sieve onto baking sheet lined with silicone mat, forming layer 1.5 mm / 1/16 in thick. Coriander seeds, toasted 4 g 2% ⑤ Crush spices together to make coarse powder. 6 Use fine sieve to remove fine particles. ⑦ Sprinkle coarse particles evenly over sugar powder. (8) Bake in 150 °C / 300 °F oven until completely melted, Sichuan peppercorns 2.5g 1.5% about 6 min. **Fennel seeds** 2g 1% (9) Cut into 2.5 cm by 7.5 cm / 1 in by 3 in pieces while still hot Black pepper, coarsely 0.8% 1.5 g and pliable. ground

#### **BRAISED TURNIPS WITH SAFFRON** INGREDIENT OUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE

	20	o criterito	TROCEDORE
Turnips, peeled and cut	250 g	100%	① Vacuum seal together.
to slices 5 mm / ¼ in thick			② Cook sous vide in 85 °C / 185 °F bath for 35 min.
			③ Refrigerate in bag.
Water	100 g	40%	
Saffron threads	2 g	0.8%	
Salt	2 g	0.8%	

Yields 365 g

Yields 200 g



Making paper-thin, crisp sugar glass is easy if you first make a hard caramel from the sugar. You can then break up the caramel and grind the pieces to a fine powder. Any garnish, such as crushed spices, can be added on top of the sifted powder before remelting it in the oven. As long as the delicate glass is warm enough to be pliable, it can be cut into pieces.

Many sugars form crispy glasses easily, but honey is not one of them. Honey contains fructose, which is very hygroscopic (see page 2-428). Indeed, this is why honey doesn't dry out. We combine spray-dried honey with the nonsweet sugar trehalose to overcome the problem. Store the honey glass in an airtight container along with packets of silica gel to prevent it from absorbing moisture.

#### 123



# **PIGEON EN SALMIS**

Blood pudding, brioche, grain ragout, celery root

For most of history, it has been important economically to use up leftovers, especially when they were splendid and expensive. In the 19th century, Victorians prized their costly game birds. Charles Dickens wrote that one gluttonous English lord so loved them, he was metaphorically "pelted constantly with roast partridges, which he caught in his ravening jaws just as a French poodle would macaroons." You certainly couldn't let the lovely cold birds go to waste. So cooks went to work making a salmis: leftover meat in a rich, winey broth, served over pieces of day-old bread panfried in butter. We deconstructed the classic salmis with pigeon, making it a three-course exercise in frugality, with luxe touches. Here, the jus and blood become a custard of *boudin noir*, or blood sausage, infused into day-old brioche, which is revived as *pain perdu*, a French toast. The second course is tender, sautéed offal on a ragout of wild grains, like those a partridge might eat. Third comes breast meat, sliced and flavored with a magnificent *farce royale* of leg meat, then bathed in a warm, oat jus made with wine and bits of carcass meat. As in Dickens's day, little of the bird is left unused.

YIELD:four portionsSPECIAL EQUIPMENT:Pacojet, pressure cooker, sous vide equipmentTIME REQUIRED:13 h overall, including 3 h preparation and 1¼ h to cook and finish

## **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
FIRST COURSE				
Quatre Epicés see page 2.403	5 min			4 g
Boudin Noir Custard	5 min	10 min and 1 <i>h</i> *		500 g
Boudin Noir Bread Pudding			10 min	200 g
Foie Gras and Hazelnut Ganache	10 min	20 min and <i>1 h</i> *	3 min	40 g
Maple Vinegar Gastrique	3 min			
Puffed Oats see page 4.302		30 s		40 g
Candied Puffed Oats		10 min		40 g
SECOND COURSE				
Ragout of Grains	5 min	<i>12 h</i> * and 2¼ h	12 min	280 g
Brown Chicken Jus see page 2.344	15 min	2 h*		25 g
Sous Vide Pigeon Offal	5 min	12 h*	12 min	120 g
White Chicken Stock see page 2-301	10 min	1½ h*		150 g
Madeira Gelée	5 min	20 min		40 g
Pickled Jerusalem Artichokes	10 min			40 g

COMPONENT	PREP	соок	FINISH	QUANTITY
THIRD COURSE				
Brown Pigeon Stock see page 2-296	15 in	1½ h*		950 g
Farce Royale	25 min			200 g
Roast Pigeon Crown	20 in	$4 h^*$	1 h	450 g
Toasted Oat Jus	15 min	2 h 35 min	2 min	80 g
Pickled Celery Root	10 min			40 g
Celery Root Mousseline see page 2-427	5 min	35 min*	2 min	100 g

\*(unattended times)

#### ASSEMBLY: FIRST COURSE

Heat oil to 175 °C / 350 °F.

Dust bread pudding with trehalose on all sides.

Deep-fry bread pudding for 3 min.

Heat reserved glucose syrup in nonstick sauté pan over mediumhigh heat while pudding is frying.

**Remove** pudding from oil, and pat dry with paper towels. Immediately transfer to sauté pan, and coat with hot glucose syrup.

Cook, flipping constantly, until golden shell forms on all sides, about 3 min.

Transfer to nonstick surface, and allow to cool until shell hardens, about 1 min.

While shell on bread pudding is hardening:

Pacotize foie gras ganache once.

Make small quenelles of ganache.

Place piece of bread pudding in center of each plate. Garnish with one quenelle of ganache and puffed oats.

Spoon gastrique onto each plate.

#### SECOND COURSE

Sauté mushrooms in duck fat until light golden and tender, about 10 min.

Add grains, and cook through.

**Finish** with foie gras butter, mushroom stock, and pigeon glaze; season with salt and lemon juice. **Spoon** onto each plate.

#### Meanwhile:

Reheat kidneys and gizzards sous vide in 55 °C / 131 °F bath for 10 min. Brown kidneys gently in neutral oil to achieve golden crust. Slice browned kidneys in half lengthwise and gizzards thinly. Season with salt.

Brown hearts on all sides in duck fat for 2 min. Season with salt. Arrange kidneys, gizzards, hearts, Madeira gelée cubes, and Jerusalem artichokes on top of grain ragout.

Shave wild mushrooms over dish with fine truffle slicer or mandolin.

#### THIRD COURSE

Sear prepared pigeon crown in dry, hot nonstick pan, rotating and applying pressure to brown evenly, about 5 min.
Brush with duck fat, and season with salt.
Bake in 65 °C / 150 °F oven for 40 min.

While pigeon is in oven:

Warm celery root mousseline and oats jus. Check seasoning for both.

Allow pigeon to rest for 15 min at room temperature.

#### While pigeon is resting:

Spoon celery mousseline onto plates.

Carve breasts off crown, and cut into slices 1 cm /  $\frac{3}{1}$  in thick. Lay over mousseline.

Garnish with pickled celery root.

Dress with warm oat jus.

# FIRST COURSE

# **BOUDIN NOIR CUSTARD**

Yields 950 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Yellow onions, thinly sliced	100 g	22%	<ol> <li>Sauté until translucent.</li> <li>Cool.</li> </ol>
Rendered bacon fat	20 g	4.4%	0.000
Whole milk, cold	200 g	44%	③ Disperse gelatin into cold milk.
160 Bloom gelatin	19 g	4.2%	④ Warm until gelatin is fully dissolved.
Heavy cream	450 g	100%	(5) Combine with cooked onions and milk mixture.
Egg yolks	80 g	18%	⑥ Blend until smooth.
Pigeon blood, fresh	60 g	13%	⑦ Strain through fine sieve.
Salt	14 g	3%	⑧ Vacuum seal.
Dutch-processed cocoa	4 g	0.9%	9 Cook sous vide in 70 °C / 158 °F bath for 1 h.
powder			<sup>(10)</sup> Cool in ice-water bath.
Quatre épices see page 2·403	4 g	0.9%	(1) Refrigerate.

For more on the steps involved in proper dispersion and hydration of gelatin, see page 4·124. For more on strategies for clarifying juice, see page 2·352.

# **BOUDIN NOIR BREAD PUDDING**

Yields 1 kg

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Day-old brioche,	500 g	100%	① Cut into slices 2.5 cm / 1 in thick.
crust removed			② Place slices in bottom of deep hotel pan.
Boudin noir custard, warm, from above	500 g	100%	③ Pour over brioche, and place pan quickly in vacuum chamber.
			④ Pull full vacuum twice, turn brioche slices over, and pull vacuum three more times, or as many times as necessary for the bread to fully absorb the custard.
			⑤ Refrigerate until set, at least 4 h.
			6 Cut gelled brioche slices into 3.75 cm / 1½ in by 5 cm / 2 in rectangles.
			⑦ Refrigerate.
Frying oil	as needed		⑧ Reserve individually.
Trehalose	as needed		
Glucose syrup DE 40	as needed		
Salt	to taste		





# FOIE GRAS AND HAZELNUT GANACHE

QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE INGREDIENT 60 g 20% Cognac 1 Reduce to 20 g. 10% Sauternes 30 g Sweet onions, 100 g 33% ② Sweat until tender without coloring, about 10 min. finely minced Rendered duck fat 15 g 5% Raw duck foie gras 300 g 100% ③ Puree onions and alcohol reduction until smooth. 33% ④ Pass through fine sieve. Roasted-hazelnut butter 100 g 16.7% ⑤ Freeze in Pacojet beaker, and reserve for service. Unsalted butter 50 g Roasted-hazelnut oil 8.3% 25 g 1.7% Salt 5g (1%)\* Insta Cure No.1 3.25 g 1.08% (0.7%)\*

\*(% of total weight of foie gras, hazelnut butter, unsalted butter, and hazelnut oil)

## MAPLE VINEGAR GASTRIQUE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Maple syrup (Grade B)	175 g	175%	<ol> <li>Whisk together.</li> </ol>
Sherry vinegar	100 g	100%	<ul> <li>Vacuum seal.</li> </ul>
Cidervinegar	20 g	20%	③ Refrigerate.
Microcrystalline cellulose	3 g	3%	

We used Avicel CG200 microcrystalline cellulose, made by FMC Biopolymer.

For more on making nut butters, see page

2.418.

128

# **CANDIED PUFFED OATS**

NGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Honey	100 g	100%	(1) Combine.	
ſrehalose	40 g	40%	② Heat to 185 °C / 365 °F.	
Water	20 g	20%		
Baking soda	0.7 g	0.7%	③ Stir into hot sugar mixture.	
Puffed oats	40 g	40%	④ Fold into hot sugar mixture.	
ee page 4·302			⑤ Pour onto silicone baking mat, and allow to set.	
Cocoa nibs	9 g	9%	Break into small chunks, and reserve in airtight	
Salt	1 g	1%	container in cool, dry place.	
Quatre épices see page 2:403	0.2 g	0.2%		



VOLUME 5 · PLATED-DISH RECIPES

Yields 300 g

Yields 200 g
### SECOND COURSE

### **RAGOUT OF GRAINS**

Yields 280 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Button mushrooms, peeled	2 kg	2,000%	<ol> <li>Coat mushrooms in oil.</li> </ol>	
Grapeseed oil	100 g	100%	② Roast in 175 °C / 350 °F oven until golden, about 30 min.	
Water	800 g	800%	③ Add to roasted mushrooms, and simmer for 1 h.	
			④ Strain.	
			(5) Measure and reserve 1 kg of mushroom stock, divided into four portions, 250 g each.	
			⑥ Measure and reserve 25 g more of mushroom stock, for use during finishing.	The grains are pressure-cooked separately to give each one the
Spelt, soaked for 12 h	35 g	35%	⑦ Pressure-cook with 250 g mushroom stock at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi for 12 min.	optimal texture. Other grains or nuts can be added or substituted
			(8) Drain, cool, and refrigerate.	(see page 3-300).
Pearl barley, rinsed	40 g	40%	Pressure-cook with 250 g mushroom stock at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi for 12 min.	
			Drain, cool, and refrigerate.	
Quinoa	35 g	35%	(ii) Pressure-cook with 250 g mushroom stock at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi for 2 min.	
			(1) Drain, cool, and refrigerate.	
Sprouted brown rice	35 g	35%	Pressure-cook with 250 g mushroom stock at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi for 6 min.	
			(ii) Strain.	
			(13) Cool and reserve.	
Raw foie gras, brought to	20 g	20%	<sup>(ii)</sup> Drain.	
Unsalted butter, cubed,	20 g	20%	(1) Pass through fine sieve, and whisk with butter to make foie gras butter.	
brought to room temperatur	re		Vacuum seal, and refrigerate	
Shiitake mushrooms, finely minced	100 g	100%	<sup>(1)</sup> Measure and refrigerate individually.	
Shallots, finely minced	75 g	75%		
Seasonal wild mushrooms, finely minced	40 g	40%		
Rendered duck fat	45 g	45%		Wild seasonal mushrooms such as
Brown chicken jus see page 2·344	25 g	25%		porcini, matsutake, or saffron milk cap are all excellent choices.
Mushroom stock , from above	25 g	25%		
Lemon juice	to taste			
Salt	to taste		② Reserve.	





### SOUS VIDE PIGEON OFFAL

Yields 300 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Pigeon hearts	100 g (four hearts, 25 g each)	100%	① Measure and reserve individually.
Rendered duck fat	50 g	50%	
Cock's kidneys	100 g	100%	② Vacuum seal.
	(four kidneys, 25 g each)		3 Cook sous vide in 70 °C / 158 °F bath for 20 min.
			④ Cool in ice-water bath.
			⑤ Refrigerate.
Pigeon gizzards,	150 g	100%	⑥ Vacuum seal together.
split and peeled			⑦ Cook sous vide in 60 °C / 140 °F bath for 12 h.
Rendered duck fat	50 g	33%	⑧ Cool in ice-water bath.
			③ Refrigerate.
Frying oil	as needed		<sup>(10)</sup> Reserve.
Salt	to taste		

Cock's kidneys, gizzards, and other poultry offal can often be found at Asian food markets.

### MADEIRA GELÉE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Madeira wine (dry)	200 g	100%	(1) Combine.	
White chicken stock	150 g	75%	③ Bring to simmer.	
see page 2.301			③ Remove from heat.	
Cassia bark, toasted,	2 g	1%	④ Add to hot stock, and infuse for 5 min.	
crushed			(5) Strain and cool.	For more on using extracts instead of whole
Salt	4 g	2%	6 Season cooled liquid.	spices, see page 2-288.
Low-acyl gellan	2.1 g	1.05%	⑦ Blend into cooled liquid.	
(Kelcogel F, CP Kelco brand)		(0.6%)*	(B) Heat to 95 °C / 203 °F, and hold at temperature for at least 3 min to fully hydrate.	
Sodium citrate	0.7 g	0.35% ( <i>0.2%</i> )*	O Pour a layer 0.5 cm / ¼ in thick into a nonstick mold, and allow 0 to set for at least 10 min.	
High-acyl gellan (Kelcog	gel 0.55 g	0.27%	<sup>(10)</sup> Refrigerate until set, about 5 min.	
LT100, CP Kelco brand)		(0.15%)*	Cut into cubes, and refrigerate.	

Yields 350 g

Yields 280 g

\*(% of total weight of Madeira and chicken consommé)

### PICKLED JERUSALEM ARTICHOKES

NGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Champagne vinegar	150 g	100%	<ol> <li>Combine to make pickling brine.</li> </ol>	
ugar	30 g	20%		
alt	5 g	3.3%		
erusalem artichokes, beeled and cut into 5 cm / ¼ in cubes	100 g	67%	② Vacuum seal with brine, and refrigerate.	



### THIRD COURSE

### FARCE ROYALE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Pigeon leg meat, cold	150 g	100%	① Combine, and puree until smooth.
Rendered foie gras fat	10 g	6.7%	
Salt	3 g	2%	
Insta Cure No. 1	1.9 g	1.3%	
Nutrifos 088, dissolved	0.16 g	0.12%	
Brown pigeon stock see page 2·296	200 g	133%	<ol> <li>Reduce stock to 25 g to make glaze.</li> <li>Bloom gelatin, and dissolve in glaze.</li> </ol>
160 Bloom gelatin	3.25 g	2%	<ul> <li>Add meat puree, and cool over ice-water bath.</li> </ul>
Pancetta, brunoise	40 g	27%	⑤ Fold into meat mixture until completely incorporated.
Porcini, finely minced	35 g	23%	⑥ Place mixture between two silicone baking mats.
Hazelnuts, skinned and finely minced	35 g	23%	⑦ Roll out with heavy rolling pin; use two dowels 5 mm / ¼ in. in diameter, one on each side of stacked
Garlic, blanched,	7 g	4.7%	sheets, for calibration.
brunoise			® Refrigerate farce royale until set.
Nutrifos 088 (Astaris brand), dissolved in warm water	0.16 g	0.12%	

Yields 300 g

Yields 800 g

For more on strategies for rendering fat, see page 3·145.

Adding salts and phosphates to meat yields less greasy, more consistent results.

### **ROAST PIGEON CROWN**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Pigeon crown	600 g	100%	<ol> <li>Remove skin in one piece, making sure to remove skin around arm and shoulder.</li> </ol>
			② Cut out shape from still-cold skin to fit over crown, using actual crown as template.
Farce royale, from above	200 g	27%	③ Dust farce sheet with Activa, and place
Activa RM or GS	as needed		over crown.
			④ Pull skin over crown.
			(5) Wrap crown tightly in plastic wrap, and vacuum seal.
			⑥ Place in vacuum machine on small baking sheet, and pull full vacuum to collapse any residual air pockets.
			⑦ Refrigerate for 6 h to allow enzyme to bind proteins.
Duck fat	as needed		(8) Reserve.
Salt	to taste		

Grouse or partridge make excellent substitutions for the pigeon. Charles Dickens wrote effusively of partridge and its many "pleasant disguises" in the Nov. 21, 1868, issue of *All the Year Round*, a sort of *Ladies' Home Journal* of the day. The piece was titled "Making Game of a Very Serious Subject."

### **TOASTED OAT JUS**

Sweet onions, thinly sliced 300 g

QUANTITY

650 g

200 g

45 g

10 g

750 g

300 g

65 g

50 g

30 g

20 g

13 g

2g

250 g

25 g

7.5 g

2.5 g

0.25 g

5g

100%

10%

3%

2%

1%

0.1%

③ Combine.

(1) Season

<sup>(13)</sup> Refrigerate.

<sup>(1)</sup> Simmer for 25 min.

(1) Strain through fine sieve.

INGREDIENT

**Pigeon carcass** 

**Pigeon wings** 

Grapeseed oil

see page 2.296 Red wine (dry)

Cognac

Sugar

Garlic, thinly sliced

Brown pigeon stock

Rendered foie gras fat

Steel-cut oats, rinsed to

remove surface starch Sherry vinegar

Black peppercorns

Reduced oat jus,

Sherry vinegar

**Black peppercorns** 

from above

Pancetta

Cognac

Salt

	Yields 250
SCALING	PROCEDURE
87%	① Roast in 175 °C / 350 °F oven until golden,
27%	about 35 min.
40%	<li>Sauté onions until translucent.</li>
6%	③ Add garlic, and sauté for 5 min.
1.3%	
100%	④ Combine with roasted carcass and wings plus onion mixture.
40%	(5) Bring mixture to simmer.
8.7%	6 Skim.
6.7%	⑦ Pressure-cook at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi for
4%	1½ h.
	(B) Strain, and reduce to 250 g.
2.7%	
1.7%	
0.25%	

### **PICKLED CELERY ROOT**

Yields 350 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Celery juice, clarified	125 g (from 250 g of celery)	125%	① Combine to make pickling brine.
White wine vinegar	100 g	100%	
Sugar	30 g	30%	
Salt	5 g	5%	
Celery root, peeled and	100 g	100%	(2) Vacuum seal with brine.
thinly sliced			③ Refrigerate.
Black peppercorns	1 g	1%	
Coriander seeds, toasted	0.5 g	0.5%	and the second

-



# **GUINEA HEN TAGINE**

Preserved figs, navel oranges, purple Beldi olives

Djemâa el Fna is the crowded, colorful square at the center of Marrakesh. Slipping into the alleyways of the medina, past old men sipping mint tea, you'll find cinnamon, saffron, and cumin in perfect cones; oranges from the lush Ourika Valley; piles of apricots, raisins, dates, and almonds. All of these find their way into the aromatic Moroccan stews known as tagines, in which poultry, meats, or fish are cooked with fruits, spices, and vegetables. Couscous is often served on the side.

The heavy earthenware pot in which a tagine is typically cooked and served is called a tagine *slaoui*, which desert nomads have long used over open fires. It has a tight-fitting conical lid that traps vaporizing juices in much the same way the lid does when braising a traditional pot roast (see page 2.93). Inside the pot, the trapped moisture raises the humidity, which increases the wet-bulb temperature and speeds cooking. But you don't need the traditional pot to make this tagine. Cooking it sous vide is easier, and gives you far more control.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	dehydrator, sous vide equipment, pressure cooker
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	griddle
TIME REQUIRED:	5 h overall (4 wk 5 h if making preserved lemon peel), including 2 h preparation and 20 min to reheat and finish

### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
Preserved lemon peel, brunoise optional, see page 3-350	15 min	4 wk*		185 g
Pickled Figs	10 min	5 min and 4 $h^*$		24 g
Brown Chicken Stock see page 2.296	15 min	1½ h*		325 g
Tagine Base	10 min	½ h	2 min	120 g
Sous Vide Guinea Hen	10 min	5 h* and 5 h*	20 min	552 g legs, 520 g breast
Puffed Chickpea Salad	5 min	12 h* and 1¼ h*		150 g
Marinated Navel Oranges	15 min			85 g
Moroccan Batbout Flatbread	15 min	1 h*	4 min	400 g
GARNISH				
Beldi olives, pitted and thinly sliced				15 g
Flat-leaf parsley leaves				15 g
Almonds, peeled and sliced, toasted				25 g
Cumin seeds, toasted				2 g

\*(unattended times)

### **ASSEMBLY:**

Reheat guinea hen thighs and breasts at  $60 \,^\circ$ C /  $140 \,^\circ$ F for about 15 min. Allow to rest for 5 min.

While guinea hen is reheating: Heat frying oil for chickpeas to 195 °C / 385 °F.

### While guinea hen is resting:

Deep-fry chickpeas until puffed. Drain on paper towels, and season. Panfry bread on lightly oiled griddle or pan until golden and cooked through, about 2 min on each side. Reheat tagine base.

### While bread is frying:

Combine ingredients for the orange salad, and season. Toss fried chickpeas with tahini dressing and mint leaves. Slice guinea hen into pieces 1 cm /  $\frac{3}{2}$  in thick.

### To finish:

Arrange guinea hen slices on plates.

Spoon tagine base over meat.

Garnish with cumin, parsley, preserved lemon peel, olives, pickled figs, and almonds.

Serve orange and chickpea salads on the side with the warm bread.

### **PICKLED FIGS**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Red wine vinegar	350 g	175%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal together.</li> </ol>
Dried black figs	200 g	100%	② Cook sous vide in 80 °C / 176 °F bath for 4 h.
Sugar	200 g	100%	③ Cool completely.
White balsamic vinegar	195 g	97.5%	④ Refrigerate.
Balsamic vinegar	125 g	62.5%	
Lemon, thinly sliced	20 g	10%	
Ginger, peeled and thinly sliced	4 g	2%	
Cinnamon stick	3.5 g	1.75%	
Star anise, crushed	1.5 g	0.75%	
Cardamom seeds, black	0.5 g	0.25%	
Black peppercorns	0.2 g	0.1%	

**TAGINE BASE** 

Yields 150 g

Yields 400 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Sweet onions, thinly sliced	100 g	100%	<ol> <li>Sauté onions until translucent.</li> </ol>
Neutral oil	25 g	25%	
Brown chicken stock see page 2·296	325 g	325%	② Add, and bring to simmer.
Ginger juice	21 g	21%	(3) Reduce by hair, about 20 min.
Water	10 g	10%	
Garlic, thinly sliced	9 g	9%	
Lemon juice	9 g	9%	
Clear honey	5 g	5%	
Salt	3.5 g	3.5%	
Cinnamon, freshly ground	1g	1%	
Preserved lemon peel,	8.5 g	8.5%	④ Add to onion mixture.
brunoise see page 3-350			⑤ Vacuum seal.
Pickled fig, small dice, from above	6 g	6%	6 Refrigerate.
Saffron threads	1g	1%	

### SOUS VIDE GUINEA HEN

Yields 250 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Live culture Greek-style strained yogurt	50 g	33%	① Combine.
Garlic, thinly sliced	25 g	16.5%	
Guinea hen breasts,	150 g	100%	② Vacuum seal 25 g of yogurt mixture with breasts.
boneless and skinless			③ Vacuum seal remaining 25 g of yogurt mixture
Guinea hen thighs, boneless and skinless	150 g	100%	with thighs.
		④ Marinate breasts and	④ Marinate breasts and thighs, refrigerated, for 5 h.
			(5) Cook thighs sous vide in 62 °C / 144 °F bath for 5 h.
			⑥ Cook breasts sous vide in 55 °C / 131 °F bath to core temperature of 54 °C / 129 °F, about 30 min. Hold breasts at temperature for 12 min to ensure proper pasteurization.
			⑦ Cool thighs and breasts in ice-water bath.
			⑧ Refrigerate.

Marinating the guinea hen in yogurt inoculates the surface of the meat with a live culture. These lactic acid bacteria will produce some characteristic flavors. They also introduce some lactic acid onto the meat's surface, and this, too, contributes to a distinctive taste. Tandoori chicken, the classic Indian dish, uses a yogurt-based marinade to the same end. Chicken may be substituted for guinea hen in this recipe.







### PUFFED CHICKPEA SALAD INSPIRED BY WYLIE DUFRESNE

Yields 150 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Water	350 g	125%	① Soak chickpeas in water for 12 h.
Chickpeas	280 g	100%	② Pressure-cook at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi until tender, about 25 min.
			③ Dehydrate at 50 °C / 122 °F for 45 min.
			④ Store in an airtight container, in dry, cool place.
Tahini paste	12 g	4.3%	⑤ Blend to make dressing.
Extra-virgin olive oil	5 g	2%	
Lemon juice	2.2 g	1%	
Sumac	0,5 g	0.2%	
Salt	to taste		6 Season dressing.
Small mint leaves	0.9 g	0.3%	⑦ Reserve individually.
Frying oil	as needed		

### NAVEL ORANGE SALAD

Paprika

Yields 80 g PROCEDURE INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING Navel orange, supremed 55 g 100% (1) Reserve individually. 18% Sweet red onion, 10 g small dice Beldi olives, pitted 8 g 14.5% Cumin seeds, toasted and 4 g 7% coarsely crushed 2.5 g 4.5% Argan oil Lime juice 1.8 g 3.5% 1.5 g 2.5% Cilantro, fine julienne 2% 1 g 0.4% Orange blossom water 0.2 g

For more on the steps involved in making puffed chickpeas, see page 4.302.

### MOROCCAN BATBOUT FLATBREAD

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Water, lukewarm	320 g	107%	<ol> <li>Sprinkle yeast over water, and stir to dissolve.</li> </ol>
Active dry yeast	7 g	2.3%	② Let rest for 5 min.
All-purpose flour	300 g	100%	③ Mix with yeast mixture.
Fine semolina flour	100 g	33%	④ Knead dough for 10 min.
Salt	8 g	2.7%	(5) Divide into three equal portions.
Turmeric, peeled and finely grated	4 g	1.3%	6 Let rise at room temperature until doubled in volume, about 1 h.
Golden oregano,	1.5 g	0.5%	$\bigcirc$ Flatten each portion into disc 1 cm / $\frac{3}{10}$ in thick.
finely minced			⑧ Garnish with herbs.
			③ Refrigerate for up to 4 h.
Frying oil	as needed		(ii) Reserve.





Yields 725 g



The flatbread is panfried during assembly.















22



# **FISH**

FISH AND CHIPS	143
HAMACHI MALTAISE	147
MONKFISH WITH MEDITERRANEAN FLAVORS	151
SKATE IN BLACK BUTTER	157
SALMON RUS	161
MALAYSIAN STEAMED SNAPPER	167
BLACK COD "FRÉDY GIRARDET"	170
HAWAIIAN POKE	175





### FISH AND CHIPS

Malt vinegar powder, pommes soufflées, sea urchin tartar

22

Fish is easy to overcook. Too often, by the time the inside is done, the outside is ruined. Batter is one solution to this problem. Batter takes a lot of energy to heat, so it moderates the cooking temperature of the fish. The hot frying oil dries the batter—not the fish—to a crisp, and as the water in the batter evaporates, the process crisps the fish's outer layers. Batter made with alcohol, such as beer, works even better. Alcohol evaporates faster than water does, so the fish cooks

both faster and more gently, finishing with just the right crust.

Ideally, a crispy crust shatters in your mouth. To achieve that, you need a batter with many weak spots that will break all at once: a foam. Not only does the foam further insulate the fish from the hot oil, but the millions of air bubbles in it form a delicate, flaky crust. Use a whipping siphon to dispense a little batter into a bowl, then dip the fish quickly. Toss it in the deep fryer, and you get crispy perfection.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment, whipping siphon
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	spray dryer
TIME REQUIRED:	12 h overall (2 h if using store-bought malt vinegar powder), including 2 h preparation and
	10 min to reheat and finish

### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	COOK	FINISH	QUANTITY
Spray-dried Malt Vinegar Powder optional, see page 4.34		12 h*		15 g
White Fish Stock see page 2-296	15 min	1¼ h		70 g
Halibut Cheeks	5 min	7 min	4 min	400 g
Halibut Cheek Gel Base	45 min	3 min		180 g
Siphoned Tempura Batter see page 3-332	5 min			100 g
Sea Urchin Tartar Sauce	10 min	30 min*	1 min	200 g
Pommes Soufflées	30 min	10 min	3 min	200 g
		*(unattended	times)	

### **ASSEMBLY:**

Charge batter-filled siphon with two nitrous oxide cartridges. Deep-fry pommes soufflées in 200 °C / 390 °F oil for 2–3 min. Drain on paper towels. Season with salt, and reserve warm.

Preheat frying oil for halibut cheeks to 190 °C / 375 °F. Roll skewered halibut cheeks in Trisol, coating them evenly. Dispense some batter into bowl, and dip dusted halibut, coating evenly with batter. **Deep-fry** halibut cheeks for about 4 min. Rotate cheeks in oil as they fry, and drizzle more batter on them with fork. This will encase cheeks in web of lacy, crunchy batter.

Dust cheeks with malt vinegar powder, and season with salt. Arrange cheeks and potatoes on plates, and serve with sea urchin tartar sauce.

### HALIBUT CHEEK

For more on making Crispy Halibut Cheek, including the full step-by-step procedure, see page 3:334.

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Halibut cheeks, trimmed of connective tissue	400 g (four portions, 100 g each)	100%	<ol> <li>Thread on 20 cm / 8 in skewers.</li> <li>Refrigerate.</li> </ol>	
Salt	to taste		③ Reserve.	

### HALIBUT CHEEK GEL BASE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
White fish stock see page 2-296	400 g	100%	<ol> <li>Reduce stock to 150 g.</li> </ol>
Malt vinegar	30 g	7.5%	② Mix with reduced stock.
Salt	4 g	1%	③ Cool fish stock mixture completely.
Fish stock mixture, from above	150 g	45%	④ Disperse gellans and sodium citrate in cold stock mixture.
Low-acyl gellan (Kelcogel F, CP Kelco brand)	0.75 g	0.19% (0.5%)*	⑤ Heat to 95 °C / 203 °F, and hold at temperature for 3 min to fully hydrate.
Sodium citrate	0.36 g	0.1% (0.2%)*	⑥ Keep gel mixture above 65 °C / 149 °F to prevent it from gelling prematurely.
High-acyl gellan (Kelcogel LT100, CP Kelco brand)	0.36 g	0.1% (0.2%)*	
Halibut cheeks, from above	400 g	100%	⑦ Dip skewered cheeks into hot gelled stock three times, allowing gel to set between dips.
			(8) Place coated cheeks on silicone baking mat.
			③ Refrigerate for 1 h to cool and set.
		+1-1 C 1	

\*(% of total weight of reduced fish stock)

### SIPHONED TEMPURA BATTER

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
All-purpose flour	200 g	100%	① Whisk together dry, and reserve.
Rice flour	200 g	100%	
Salt	4 g	2%	
Baking powder	3 g	1.5%	
Vodka	350 g	175%	② Whisk together.
Water	200 g	100%	③ Whisk in dry flour mixture.
Malt syrup	12 g	6%	④ Place batter in 1 I siphon.
			⑤ Refrigerate.
Frying oil	as needed		6 Reserve.
Trisol (Texturas brand)	as needed		



For more on coating fish with gel, see page 4.150. For other suggested gelling agents,

see page 4.150.

Trisol can be replaced by other modified starches, such as Batterbind S from National Starch or simply a commodity starch such as rice flour or tapioca.







Yields 400 g

Yields 180 g

Yields 860 g

### SEA URCHIN TARTAR SAUCE

Yields 300 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Egg	60 g	71%	(1) Vacuum seal.	
			2 Cook sous vide in 65 °C / 149 °F bath for 30 min.	JUL WWWWWWW
			③ Chill in ice-water bath.	
			④ Peel.	
Lime juice	7 g	8.5%	⑤ Blend with cooked egg.	
Dijon mustard	5 g	6%		
Grapeseed oil	85 g	100%	⑥ Drizzle into egg mixture while blending, until fully emulsified.	And Male N
			⑦ Reserve.	The los of the los
Sea urchin tongues	75 g	88%	(8) Pass through fine sieve.	
			③ Blend into egg emulsion.	all all and a second
Cornichons, finely minced	28 g	33%	Image:	
Scallions, finely minced	20 g	2%		
Garlic chives, fine brunoise	7.5 g	9%		
Parsley, finely minced	7 g	8.5%		
Chervil, finely minced	4.7 g	5.5%		
Tarragon, finely minced	1.8 g	2%		
Salt	1.5 g	2%	(1) Season sauce.	
Black pepper	0.5 g	0.6%	<sup>(2)</sup> Refrigerate.	
Cayenne pepper	0.3 g	0.4%		

### **POMMES SOUFFLÉES**

QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
400 g	100%	① Cut potatoes into ovals 3.5 mm / ¾ in thick.
rying oil as needed salt to taste		② Parcook in 143 °C / 290 °F oil until potatoes blister and puff slightly, 7–9 min.
		③ Drain, and cool completely.
		④ Reserve salt and more frying oil.
	QUANTITY 400 g as needed to taste	QUANTITYSCALING400 g100%as needed100%to taste100%

### Yields 350 g

For more on making pommes soufflées, including a step-by-step procedure, see page 4·306.

22

To ensure good puffing, the dry matter content of the potato must be just right at around 19%-22%.





## HAMACHI MALTAISE

Blood orange, asparagus, egg yolk, spaghetti squash

Sauce Maltaise is a classic French sauce that builds on hollandaise sauce by adding the juice of a blood orange. Sauce Maltaise is both sweeter and more colorful than hollandaise, and it is often served with asparagus. The name comes from the fact that blood oranges were at one point grown in Malta, although most blood orange varieties originated in spontaneous mutations of ordinary oranges grown in either Sicily or Spain. The varieties were then propagated by grafting. The color of the blood orange comes from anthocyanin, a red pigment that is not usually found in oranges but is common in other red fruits and vegetables, including blackberries and hibiscus.

Here we upgrade the *sauce Maltaise* to a sabayon, a foam traditionally stabilized by using egg yolks but here made in a Modernist way with an egg-yolk fluid gel and a whipping siphon. The sabayon is paired with the traditional asparagus but also with seared hamachi.

 YIELD:
 four portions

 SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:
 sous vide equipment, whipping siphon

 TIME REQUIRED:
 1 h 20 min overall, including 35 min preparation and 15 min to reheat and finish

### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

PREP	COOK	FINISH	QUANTITY
5 min	20 min	10 min*	250 g
5 min	45 min*		120 g
5 min		10 min*	200 g
3 min	7 min*	2 min	200 g
10 min	15 min	10 min*	120 g
5 min		2 min	four portions, 125 g each
			70 g
			12 supremes
			12
	PREP 5 min 5 min 5 min 3 min 10 min 5 min	PREPCOOKS min20 minS min45 min*S min3 min3 min7 min*10 min15 minS min	PREPCOOKFINISH5 min20 min10 min*5 min45 min*10 min*3 min7 min*2 min10 min15 min10 min*5 min2 min2 min

### **ASSEMBLY:**

Warm sabayon-filled siphon in  $65 \,^{\circ}$ C /  $150 \,^{\circ}$ F bath for at least 20 min. Charge siphon with two nitrous oxide cartridges.

Marinate squash in orange juice–honey vinegar dressing for 10 min. Vacuum seal green asparagus with water, oil, and salt; cook sous vide in 85 °C / 185 °F bath for 10 min.

### While squash is marinating:

Sear hamachi in very hot frying pan on one side only, basting constantly with brown butter, to core temperature of  $32 \degree C / 90 \degree F$ , about 2 min. Season with salt.

**Sear** white asparagus cut side down, until golden, while basting with clarified butter, until just warmed through.

\*(unattended times)

Arrange hamachi and green and white asparagus evenly among four heatproof plates.

Heat under broiler for 15 s to ensure hamachi and asparagus are warmed through.

Dot each plate with egg yolk confit.

Finish the pieces of fish with warm brown butter.

**Garnish** with marinated squash, blood orange supremes, and lemon balm leaves.

Dispense blood orange sabayon into serving vessel, and serve alongside hamachi.



### **BLOOD ORANGE SABAYON**

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE 75 g 29% Shallots, finely minced ① Sweat until tender, about 7 min. Clarified unsalted butter 50 g 19% White wine (dry) 450 g 173% ② Add to shallots, and reduce to 120 g. White wine vinegar 20 g 7.7% ③ Reserve. ④ Reduce orange juice to 30 g. Blood orange juice 260 g 100% (5) Combine with shallot and orange juice reductions Unsalted butter, melted 62 g 24% to make sabayon base. Egg yolk, cooked in 18.5% 48 g 65 °C/149 °F bath for (6) Transfer to 1 l whipping siphon. 35 min ⑦ Refrigerate. Spray-dried 40 g 15% blood-orange juice Heavy cream 38 g 14.6% Lemon juice 15 g 5.8% 1.5% Salt 4g 0.08% Xanthan gum 0.2g (0.06%)\*

\*(% of total weight of shallot and orange juice reductions and other base ingredients)

Yields 250 g

Yields 110 g

### **CONFIT EGG YOLK PUREE**

QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
100 g 100%		(1) Vacuum seal.
		2 Cook sous vide in 69 °C / 156 °F bath for 45 min.
8 g	8%	③ Puree with egg yolks.
4 g	4%	
to taste		④ Season puree, and refrigerate.
	QUANTITY 100 g 8 g 4 g to taste	QUANTITYSCALING100 g100%8 g8%4 g4%to taste

The spray-dried blood-orange juice can be purchased from Obipektin, or see page 2-443 for a recipe.

For more on spray-drying, see page 2.438.



### SOUS VIDE GREEN ASPARAGUS

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Green asparagus, stalks peeled (about 1.5 cm / % in thic	200 g ck)	100%	<ol> <li>Measure and refrigerate.</li> </ol>	Sauce Maltaise is usually served over asparagus, but its bright citru flavor also works well with
Water	20 g	10%	② Measure and reserve individually.	hamachi.
Extra-virgin olive oil	10 g	5%		
Salt	2 g	1%		

### SOUS VIDE WHITE ASPARAGUS

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
White asparagus,	200 g	100%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal together.</li> </ol>
stalks peeled (about 1.5 cm / % in thick) Clarified unsalted butter 2 Salt 2			② Cook sous vide in 89 °C / 192 °F bath for 7 min.
			③ Cool in ice-water bath.
	20 g 2 g	10% 1%	(4) Cut each spear lengthwise three-fourths of the way
			through.
			⑤ Refrigerate.

### MARINATED SPAGHETTI SQUASH

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Spaghetti squash	130 g	100%	<ol> <li>Steam until tender, about 15 min.</li> </ol>
			② Shred strands while still hot.
			③ Cool and refrigerate.
Orange juice	24 g	18.5%	④ Combine to make dressing.
Honey vinegar	11 g	8.5%	⑤ Refrigerate.
Extra-virgin olive oil	8 g	6.2%	
Sichuan peppercorns, coarsely ground	2 g	1.5%	
Orange zest, finely grated	0.5 g	0.4%	
Acetaldehyde	0.015 g	0.01%	
Salt	to taste		

### Acetaldehyde is the component that gives fresh citrus juice its distinctive fresh flavor. Adding a small amount enlivens the dish. It is important to safely store and handle the concentrated chemical.

### SEARED HAMACHI

3/1	-	_	-	-	0	2	
<b>Y</b> 1		61	5	-			
	~ •	u	5	-	~	~	

hamachi.

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Hamachi belly or fillet	500 g	100%	① Cut into four equal rectangles, and refrigerate.	에는 소문한 것이 가장하지?
Brown butter see page 4-213	75 g	15%	② Measure and reserve individually.	Other delicate white fish–including
Salt	5 g	1%		sole, monkfish, John Dory, and black cod—can be substituted for

### Yields 200 g

Yields 200 g

### Yields 150 g



# MONKFISH WITH MEDITERRANEAN FLAVORS

Zucchini blossom beignet with halibut brandade filling, spice mix emulsion, mussels

Truth be told, the monkfish is not the most beautiful fish in the sea. It is a predator that waits motionless on the bottom, blending in with rocks and debris. It is also called an anglerfish, because it dangles from its head a long spine with a soft fleshy end that twitches like a worm. When a fish comes in for the bait, the monkfish distends its enormous jaws; it can swallow fish as long as its own body. Six of the seven species of monkfish (sometimes also called goosefish) live in the Atlantic. One species extends into the Mediterranean, and

another is found in the western Indian Ocean. Monkfish are strangely absent from most of the Pacific, however, with just one species that swims along the coasts of East Asia.

Chefs prize monkfish for the tail meat; the texture of the meat reminds some people of lobster. Indeed, it was once called "poor man's lobster" but grew so popular that it became more costly than the real thing. Here, we cook monkfish sous vide and garnish it with a zucchini beignet stuffed with a halibut brandade.

YIELD:four portionsSPECIAL EQUIPMENT:sous vide equipment, whipping siphonTIME REQUIRED:49 h overall (15 d if making Salted Halibut), including 1 h preparation and<br/>30 min to reheat and finish

### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	COOK	FINISH	QUANTITY
Salted Halibut optional, see page 3.187		12 h* and 15 a	l*	160 g
Pâte à Choux	5 min	<i>12 h</i> * and 10 r	nin	750 g
Halibut Brandade		2 <i>d</i> * and 1 h 2	0 min	640 g
Zucchini Blossom Beignets	10 min		5 min	four
Sous Vide Mussels	10 min	3 min	15 min*	450 g
Fish Spice Mix	5 min			10 g
Spice Mix Emulsion	5 min	20 min	2 min	250 g
Sous Vide Monkfish Pavé	25 min	45 min*	25 min*	400 g (four fillets, 100 g each)
GARNISH				

Green almonds

### **ASSEMBLY:**

Cook monkfish sous vide at 48 °C / 119 °F to core temperature of 47 °C / 117 °F, about 25 min. Cook mussels sous vide at 65 °C / 149 °F for 12 min.

### While fish is cooking:

**Deep-fry** battered zucchini blossoms in **195** °C / **380** °F oil until golden brown, about 3 min. Drain on paper towel-lined tray.

\*(unattended times)

### Season with salt.

Warm spice mix emulsion, and adjust seasoning.

Place monkfish pavé on each serving plate.

Garnish each plate with zucchini blossom beignet, cooked mussels, and green almonds, and dust with additional fish spice mix. Pour spice mix emulsion at table.

### PÂTE À CHOUX

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Whole milk, heated to 90 °C / 194 °F	250 g	100%	① Disperse Methocel over hot milk, shearing constantly with immersion blender for 3 min.
Methocel SGA 150	3.2 g	1.3%	② Vacuum seal.
(Dow brand)		(0.5%)*	③ Refrigerate for 12 h to hydrate.
Unsalted butter, melted	70 g	28%	④ Blend with milk, and bring to a boil.
Extra-virgin olive oil	40 g	16%	
Salt	5 g	2%	
Sugar	5 g	2%	
All-purpose flour, sifted	120 g	48%	⑤ Add to hot milk mixture all at once.
			(cook, stirring constantly, until mixture forms ball and pot is coated with shiny film of residual dough, about 5 min.
Eggs	250 g	100%	⑦ Transfer ball of dough to stand mixer.
			③ Add eggs, one at a time, mixing on low speed with paddle attachment until incorporated.
			Measure 250 g, and reserve.
		#101 C 1	the Call I was the attendance)

\*(% of total weight of milk, butter, olive oil, and eggs)

### HALIBUT BRANDADE

SCALING PROCEDURE QUANTITY INGREDIENT (1) Soak halibut in milk for 12 h. as needed Whole milk 100% (2) Drain fish, and discard milk. Salted halibut 160 g optional, see page 3-187 ③ Repeat steps 1 and 2 three times, for total soaking time Garlic, sliced and 25 g 16% of 48 h. Reserve 20 g of liquid from final soaking step. blanched twice (4) Vacuum seal reserved soaking liquid, halibut, and garlic together. (5) Cook sous vide at 58 °C / 135 °F to core temperature of 57 °C / 133 °F, about 20 min. Hold at this core temperature for another 15 min. <sup>(6)</sup> Pulse in food processor until finely shredded. 625% ⑦ Vacuum seal potato slices in a thin even layer. Water 1 kg (8) Cook sous vide at 90 °C / 194 °F for 45 min. Yukon Gold or other waxy 250 g 156% potatoes, thinly sliced (9) Drain potatoes, and pass through ricer. Extra-virgin olive oil 90 g 56% <sup>(10)</sup> Mix into potatoes. (1) Pass through a fine sieve. (2) Fold sieved potatoes into halibut-garlic mixture.

(13) Refrigerate.

The quantity of the whole milk will depend on the size of the fish as well as the shape and size of the container.

Good quality, store-bought salt cod can be substituted for the halibut.

152

Yields 800 g



Yields 650 g

### **ZUCCHINI BLOSSOM BEIGNETS**

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Halibut Brandade, 150 g 100% ① Fold together, and reserve. from above Pâte à Choux, from above 250 g 166% Carbonated water, 180 g 120% ② Combine to make batter. refrigerated ③ Transfer to 1 I whipping siphon. All-purpose flour 60 g 40% ④ Charge with three cartridges of nitrous oxide, and Tapioca starch 60 g 40% shake vigorously. Trehalose or isomalt 30 g 20% Vodka 20 g 13.5% **Egg whites** 45 g 30% (5) Whip to stiff peaks. 6 Fold into brandade and pâte à choux mixture. ⑦ Transfer to piping bag. Zucchini blossoms 75 g (about 8) 50% (8) Pipe mixture into zucchini blossoms. **Frying oil** as needed (9) To serve, dispense batter into open container. 10 Dip stuffed blossoms to coat fully. (1) Deep-fry in 195 °C / 380 °F oil until golden brown, about 3 min. Drain on paper towel-lined tray. Salt as needed 3 Season.

### SOUS VIDE MUSSELS

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Live mussels, rinsed	250 g	100%	1 Vacuum seal.
and beards removed			② Cook in boiling water for 3 min.
			③ Chill in ice-water bath.
			④ Shuck, reserving mussels and juice.
			(5) Strain juice, and reserve 120 g for spice mix emulsion
Shallots, thinly sliced	70 g	28%	6 Combine mussels with remaining ingredients.
Fennel, thinly sliced	50 g	20%	⑦ Vacuum seal.
White wine (dry)	50 g	20%	⑧ Refrigerate.
Pastis	5 g	2%	
Preserved lemon zest, minced see page 3·350	2 g	1%	
Bay leaves	0.5 g	0.2%	

Yields 450 g

Yields 450 g

### FISH SPICE MIX

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Hazelnuts, peeled, roasted, and coarsely	24 g	100%	<ol> <li>Prepare ingredients as noted.</li> <li>Combine in mortar or food processor.</li> </ol>
ground			③ Grind to coarse powder.
Sesame seeds, toasted	22 g	92%	Vacuum seal to preserve aroma.
Coriander seeds, toasted	6 g	25%	Refrigerate
White poppy seeds, toasted	5 g	22%	() Kenigerater
Powdered ginger	2 g	8.5%	
Salt	1.6 g	6.5%	
Dried chamomile, ground	l 1.2 g	0.5%	

This spice mixture is incredibly versatile. We highly recommend it for sole, turbot, or any similar fish simply panfried in butter.

### SPICE-MIX EMULSION

Yields 250 g

QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
24 g	20%	① Prepare ingredients as noted.
12 g	10%	② Sauté over medium heat until fragrant.
6 g	5%	
5 g	4%	
120 g	100%	③ Deglaze pan, and reduce to 100 g.
48 g	40%	
0.2 g	0.17% (0.15%)*	④ Blend into reduction.
30 g	25%	⑤ Blend into mixture until emulsified.
20 g	17%	6 Season mixture.
		⑦ Cool and refrigerate.
to taste		
	QUANTITY 24 g 12 g 6 g 5 g 120 g 48 g 0.2 g 30 g 20 g to taste	QUANTITY         SCALING           24 g         20%           12 g         10%           6 g         5%           5 g         4%           120 g         100%           48 g         40%           0.2 g         0.17%           30 g         25%           20 g         17%           to taste

\*(% of total weight of mussel-sherry reduction and olive oil)

### SOUS VIDE MONKFISH PAVÉ

Yields 450 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Salt	28 g	7%	① Combine to make cure.
Lemon zest, grated	0.4 g	0.1%	
Monkfish fillet	400 g	100%	② Dust cure evenly over all surfaces of fillet.
			③ Vacuum seal, and refrigerate for 45 min.
			④ Rinse fillet, and pat dry.
Extra-virgin olive oil	as needed		(5) Cut cured monkfish into four squares of 100 g each.
			<sup>(6)</sup> Brush surface of each square with olive oil.
Baby zucchini, sliced 1 mm / ½ in thick	200 g	50%	⑦ Lay zucchini slices neatly and in overlapping fashion, on surface of each square to resemble fish scales.
Extra-virgin olive oil	80 g	20%	® Vacuum seal each square individually with 20 g of olive oil.
			(9) Refrigerate.





# **SKATE IN BLACK BUTTER**

Black butter, caper droplets, Meyer lemon, toasted bread

Biologists classify skates as members of the subfamily called elasmobranchs, which also includes sharks and rays. All members of this subfamily have rough skin with embedded scales, five to seven gills, and skeletons made of cartilage rather than bone. Rays are the closest relatives of skates, and the two look very similar. The difference is that some rays have stingers with which they can inflict injury—skates do not. Rays also give birth to live young (as do some sharks), whereas skates lay eggs in an egg case, known as a mermaid's purse, that has a horn at each of its four corners. Skate has historically been an inexpensive fish, although that is changing as its popularity grows. One problem with cooking skate is that the meat is naturally tapered: thick near the center but thinning dramatically toward the edges. Chef Wylie Dusfresne's solution to this geometric challenge, which we also use here, is to bond two skate wings together with Activa to make a single piece of constant thickness. The classic French preparation is to panfry skate and serve it with brown (or black) butter sauce and capers. Here we follow this flavor profile with spherified capers and carbonated raisins.

YIELD:four portionsSPECIAL EQUIPMENT:sous vide equipment, whipping siphonTIME REQUIRED:8 h overall, including 2 h preparation and 35 min to reheat and finish

### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

		TIME TO		
QUANTITY	FINISH	СООК	PREP	COMPONENT
8 g		5 h	2 min	Brown Butter Extract see page 2.326
600 g		1¼ h*	15 min	Brown Fish Stock see page 2-296
120 g		15 min and <i>12 h</i> *	5 min	Brown Butter Fumet
120 g		20 min	10 min	Black Butter Emulsion
50 g			30 min	Caper Droplets
40 g	1½ h*	2 h*	5 min	Carbonated Golden Raisins
30 g		5 min	10 min	Preserved Citrus Curd see page 4-234
300 g	25 min* and 5 min	6 h*	10 min	Skate Pavé with Bread Crust
	25 min* and 5 min	0 h*	10 min	Skate Pave with Bread Crust

\*(unattended times)

### **ASSEMBLY:**

A half hour before raisins are fully carbonated:

Cook skate sous vide in 52 °C / 126 °F bath to core temperature of 51 °C / 124 °F, about 25 min.

### While skate is cooking:

Heat black butter emulsion base to a low simmer. Blend in cold butter until fully emulsified; blend in miso, then season with lemon juice.

Reheat brown butter fumet, and adjust seasoning.

**Remove** skate portions from bags, pat dry on paper towels, and place slice of bread on each. Sear, bread side down, in clarified butter until bread is crisp and golden. Season.

**Spoon** lemon curd across serving plates. Arrange one portion of fish in center of each plate.

**Garnish** with caper droplets and carbonated raisins. Serve both sauces on side.

### **BROWN BUTTER FUMET**

QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
200 g	100%	<ol> <li>Simmer together until reduced to 200 g.</li> <li>Cool.</li> </ol>
150 g	75%	
50 g	25%	
10 g	5%	
8 g	4%	③ Whisk in.
0.3 g	0.15%	
to taste		④ Season and refrigerate.
	QUANTITY 200 g 150 g 50 g 10 g 8 g 0.3 g to taste	QUANTITY         SCALING           200 g         100%           150 g         75%           50 g         25%           10 g         5%           8 g         4%           0.3 g         0.15%           to taste         100

### **BLACK BUTTER EMULSION**

### Yields 300 g

Yields 150 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Brown fish stock see page 2·304	400 g	200%	① Reduce to about 200 g.
Fish stock reduction, from above	200 g	100%	② Blend black butter, soy sauce, and ink into reduced stock.
Black butter, warm see page 4-213	25 g	12.5%	③ Cool and reserve.
White soy sauce	20 g	10%	
Squid ink	2.7 g	1.35%	
Unsalted butter, cold	40 g	20%	④ Measure and reserve individually.
White miso	20 g	10%	
Lemon juice	as needed		

Panfried skate basted in black butter is a classic preparation for a reason: it's great.



### VOLUME 5 · PLATED-DISH RECIPES



QUANTITY

90 g

6g

5g

3g

500 g

2.5 g

SCALING

100%

6.7%

5.5%

3.3%

(3%)\*

555%

2.8%

(0.5%)\*\*





These liquid droplets are fashioned to look like capers, in the style of elBulli's liquid olives. Black butter often is served with capers and lemon for an essential burst of acidity.

### CAPER DROPLETS

INGREDIENT

White wine vinegar

Capers

Water

Neutral oil

Caper brine

Calcium lactate

Sodium alginate

(Algin, Texturas brand)

For more on spherification and how to do it, see page 4-184.

	⑥ Expel droplets into bath, and leave for 30 s.
	⑦ Drain droplets, and rinse in fresh water.
as needed	® Reserve droplets in oil.
*(9	of total weight of capers white wine vinegar and caper brine

PROCEDURE

① Blend to fine puree.

② Pass through fine sieve.

③ Whisk into caper puree.

to make setting bath.

④ Disperse alginate in cold water until fully dissolved,

\*\*(% of total weight of water)

⑤ Fill squeeze bottle with caper puree.

### **CARBONATED GOLDEN RAISINS**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Verjuice (store-bought)	125 g	250%	(1) Combine.
Golden raisins	50 g	100%	② Hydrate in refrigerator for 2 h.
Water	10 g	20%	③ Transfer to carbonating siphon, and charge with three carbon dioxide cartridges for 1½ h before serving.

### Yields 100 g

Yields 100 g

For more on carbonation, including step-bystep procedures and alternative methods, see page 2:469.

### SKATE PAVÉ WITH BREAD CRUST

### Yields 480 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Skate wings	600 g (four 125 g wings)	100%	<ol> <li>Dust evenly with Activa, ensuring grain of all wings is facing in same direction.</li> </ol>	
Activa RM (Ajinomoto brand)	as needed		② Stack wings, alternating thick and thin ends, and vacuum seal.	For more on using Activa, see page 3-250.
			③ Refrigerate for at least 6 h so proteins bond.	
			④ Remove from bag, and cut into 100 g squares.	
			(5) Vacuum seal individually, and refrigerate.	
White bread, crustless and cut into four slices, 3 mm / ½ in thick	80 g	13%	(6) Cut bread slices into squares slightly larger than skate squares, and reserve.	
Clarified unsalted butter see page 4-213	as needed		⑦ Reserve individually.	
Salt	to taste			



## SALMON RUS

Salmon oil, smoked butter, root vegetables, cryopoached dill meringue

Across western Russia, you will find lightly cured salmon on any smorgasbord. How did this staple of Scandinavia find its way there? We speculate that the seafaring tribe of Vikings called the Rus, who founded Kiev in the 9th century, brought their salmon with them. Curing the salmon allowed them to preserve it for long ocean voyages; it also made the salmon incredibly salty, however.

Here, we cure the salmon lightly, then cook it sous vide at a low temperature to produce a result that preserves the delicate qualities of the fish. A foamy dill–vodka meringue, poached in liquid nitrogen, is first served to refresh the palate. It introduces traditional Scandinavian flavors—but with a contemporary twist.

We garnish the fish with a jus made from the cooking juices of the salmon and root vegetables. Cold-smoked butter is added during the finishing steps. As a final touch, we add salmon skins that have been puffed into crispy pillows. It is a Modernist interpretation of a palatial feast.

VIELD	four nortions
TILLD.	jour portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment, Dewar bowl, liquid nitrogen, whipping siphon
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	smoking equipment
TIME REQUIRED:	25 h overall, including 11/2 h preparation and 30 min to reheat and finish

### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
Cold-smoked Butter optional, see page 4-100		24 h*		70 g
Sous Vide Salmon	10 min	7 h*	25 min	400 g (four portions)
Puffed Salmon Skin Pillows	15 min	3 h* and 5 h*	8 min	35 g
Root Vegetable Jus	25 min	4 h*	3 min	50 g
Salmon Oil Cream see page 4-236	5 min	1 h*		80 g
Carrot and Dill Fricassee	10 min	40 min	5 min	125 g
Cryopoached Dill Meringue	25 min		2 min	250 g
GARNISH				
Dill sprigs				eight
Smoked salt				as needed
Golden trout roe or salmon roe				40 g

\*(unattended times)

### **ASSEMBLY:**

Preheat oil for salmon skin pillows to 175 °C / 350 °F. Cook salmon sous vide in 41 °C / 106 °F bath to core temperature of 40 °C / 104 °F, about 25 min.

### While salmon is cooking:

**Dispense** mousse onto spoon to form small egg-shaped ball. **Drop** ball into liquid nitrogen. Scoop liquid nitrogen over mousse, turn ball, and poach other side. Poach until crispy on outside and soft in center, no more than 10 s.

Serve immediately. Each ball should be eaten in a single bite. Deep-fry salmon skin pillows until golden and puffed, about 8 min. Drain, and season with salt. After palate cleanser has been served: Warm carrot fricassee, about 5 min. Season with reserved ingredients. Warm root vegetable jus. Blend in smoked butter until fully emulsified. Season with lime juice and salt. Arrange salmon and carrot fricassee on each plate. Garnish with dots of salmon oil cream and a spoonful of roe, and season fish with dill sprigs and smoked salt. Serve salmon skin pillows on side.

Pour jus at table.

#### Be careful not to freeze the meringue for more than 10 s. It can burn a diner's lip or tongue and be quite painful.

### SOUS VIDE SALMON

### Yields 400 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Water	150 g	37.5%	(1) Whisk together until sugar is fully dissolved to
Salt	9 g	2.3%	form brine.
Sugar	5 g	1.25%	
Salmon fillet	400 g	100%	② Cut into four 100 g portions.
(preferably wild king)			③ Soak in brine for 7 h.
			④ Drain.
Extra-virgin olive oil	80 g	20%	⑤ Vacuum seal each salmon portion with 30 g of oil.
			6 Refrigerate.

The salmon can be served using smoke as a garnish for a dramatic and aromatic effect. For the technique, see page 3:214.



### **PUFFED SALMON SKIN PILLOWS**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Salmon skin	25 g	100%	(1) Vacuum seal.
(one intact piece)			② Cook sous vide in 85 °C / 185 °F bath for 3 h.
			③ Remove from bag to cool.
			④ Trim, and cut into at least 24 squares, each measuring 3.5 cm / 1½ in.
Activa GS	5 g	20%	⑤ Whisk together.
Water,	5 g	20%	6 Brush on 3 mm / ½ in edge of each skin square.
10-25 °C / 50-77 °F			⑦ Sandwich two squares together to seal.
			(8) Repeat to make total of at least 12 sandwiched squares.
			(9) Vacuum seal without overlapping.
			(10) Refrigerate for at least 6 h.
Frying oil	as needed		(ii) Reserve.

### Activa seals the salmon skin into a pillow-shaped balloon. The seal must be tight and continuous or it won't puff properly.

### **ROOT VEGETABLE JUS**

Yields 350 g

Yields 35 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Salmon belly, trim	200 g	200%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal.</li> </ol>	방 사람은 않아야 한 것 같아.
			② Cook sous vide in 43 °C / 109 °F bath for 1 h.	
			③ Strain through fine sieve, and measure 100 g of salmon juice.	
			④ Refrigerate.	
Turnip juice	270 g	270%	(5) Vacuum seal together.	For more on juicing vegetables, see page 2-332
	(from 400 g		6 Cook sous vide in 85 °C / 185 °F bath for 3 h.	
<b>D</b> • 1	turnips)		⑦ Strain through fine sieve.	
Rutabaga juice	115 g (from 300 g rutabagas)	115%	® Reduce to 200 g.	
Celery root juice	75 g (from 150 g celery root)	75%		
Sweet onion juice	50 g (from 120 g onions	50% ;)		
Leek juice	30 g (from 90 g leeks)	30%		
Parsnip juice	15 g (from 65 g parsnips)	15%		
Strained salmon juice, from above	100 g	100%	<ul> <li>⑨ Stir into vegetable juice reduction.</li> <li>⑩ Refrigerate.</li> </ul>	
Cold-smoked butter see page 4-100	70 g	70%	(1) Measure and reserve individually.	
Lime juice	to taste			
Salt	to taste			



### **CARROT AND DILL FRICASSEE**

to taste

INGREDIENT

Carrots, peeled

Unsalted butter

Semisweet vinegar

(honey or white balsamic)

Ajowan seeds Dill

Salt

Extra-virgin olive oil

Yields 125 g QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE 110 g 100% (1) Halve carrot lengthwise, and core. ② Cut into half-moons 5 mm / 1/4 in thick. 9% 10 g ③ Vacuum seal with oil. 4 Cook sous vide in 85 °C / 185 °F bath for 40 min. ⑤ Cool in bag in ice-water bath. 10 g 9% <sup>(6)</sup> Measure and reserve individually for service. 2g 1.8% 2g 1.8% 1.8% 2g
### **CRYOPOACHED DILL MERINGUE**

### INSPIRED BY HESTON BLUMENTHAL

Yields 1.2 kg

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Isomalt	124 g	27.5%	(1) Combine.
LM Pectin (Genupectin LM104AS, CP Kelco brand	11 g d)	2.44%	
Water	260 g	58%	(2) Whisk isomalt mixture into water.
			③ Bring to a simmer.
			④ Simmer for 2 min, and remove from heat.
Dill	12 g	2.7%	(5) Add to isomalt mixture.
			6 Cover, and steep for 7 min.
			⑦ Strain through fine sieve.
			⑧ Refrigerate infused mixture.
Cucumber juice	450 g	100%	(9) Add to infused mixture to form sour base.
Lime juice	133 g	30%	
Egg whites	125 g	28%	10 Whisk into sour base.
Vodka	50 g	11%	Deur into 1 l siphon, and charge with three nitrous oxide cartridges to produce stiff, glossy foam with consistency of shaving cream.
			(2) Refrigerate siphon.

f the foam is collapsing too quickly, reduce the amount of vodka. This is best done by reserving some of the base and diluting the mixture if necessary.





These are assembly steps for cryopoaching the dill meringue. For a full step-by-step procedure for making cryopoached meringues, see page 2·460.



## MALAYSIAN STEAMED SNAPPER

Crisped skin, banana leaf, fermented prawn, Malaysian aromatic oil

In the melting pot of flavors that is Malaysia, one simple, traditional dish stands out: fish steamed in a banana leaf. The waxy leaf makes for a perfectly self-contained food parcel: you can cook in it, present food in it, eat from it, and then let it biodegrade. Cooking in the leaf creates a high-humidity environment that prevents the food surface from drying out. The effect is similar to cooking sous vide, except for the lack of temperature control.

People have cooked in banana leaves for centuries. By contrast, the shrimp noodle in this recipe is squarely modern. Chef Wylie Dufresne of wd~50 in Manhattan creates a "pasta" that is 95% shrimp. He purees the shrimp with a dusting of Activa, then extrudes the cohesive puree into hot water to make noodles. Inspired by these ideas, we added the flavors of coconut milk and *belacan* (shrimp paste) to our shrimp noodles, giving them a decidedly Southeast Asian flavor.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	dehydrator, combi oven
TIME REQUIRED:	13 h overall, including 45 min preparation and 25 min to reheat and finish

### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
Crispy Snapper Skin	5 min	3 h* and 5 h*		50 g
Malaysian Aromatic Oil	5 min	45 min and 12 <i>h</i> *		25 g
Fermented Shrimp Sheets	5 min	10 min and 12 h*		40 g
Wok-fried Malaysian Vegetables	10 min		2½ min	200 g
Sous Vide Snapper	5 min		20 min	400 g
Green Mango and Cashew Salad	15 min		1 min	250 g
GARNISH				
Mint leaves				15 g
Cilantro leaves				12 g
				the second se

\*(unattended times)

### **ASSEMBLY:**

Cook fish in sous vide in 52 °C / 125 °F bath to core temperature of 51 °C / 123 °F, about 20 min.

### While fish is steaming:

Sauté vegetables in oil in wok until just cooked through and still crisp, about 21/2 min.

Toss green mango with remaining salad elements.

Arrange portion of steamed fish on each plate, and top with sautéed vegetables.

Finish with green mango and cashew salad.

Garnish with crispy skin, and mint and cilantro leaves.

### **CRISPY SNAPPER SKIN**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Snapper skin	40 g	100%	(1) Vacuum seal, and cook sous vide in 85 $^\circ\text{C}/185^\circ\text{F}$ bath for 3 h, then cool.
Egg whites	40 g	100%	② Blend until completely incorporated.
Maltodextrin DE 19	20 g	50%	③ Brush egg white mixture gently onto both sides of cooled skin.
Salt	as needed		④ Season brushed skin.
			(5) Dehydrate at 50 °C / 122 °F in dehydrator or oven until crisp, about 5 h.

<sup>(6)</sup> Store in airtight container in cool, dry place.

Yields 50 g

Yields 500 g



### MALAYSIAN AROMATIC OIL

SCALING PROCEDURE INGREDIENT QUANTITY 100% ① Combine, and simmer together until oil is deep red 350 g Grapeseed oil and heavily saturated with aromatics, about 45 min. 40% Tomatoes, peeled and 140 g seeded 2 Cool. Red shallots, thinly sliced 75 g 21.5% ③ Vacuum seal. 19% ④ Refrigerate for 12 h to finish infusion. Sweet onions, sliced 65 g Sichuan chilies, seeded 40 g 11.5% (5) Strain through fine sieve. and crushed 6 Reserve for cooking wok-fried vegetables. Garlic, pounded to paste 10 g 3% 3% Shrimp paste (belacan) 10 g 7.5 g 2% Ginger, grated Red bird's-eye chili, 2.5 g 0.7% thinly sliced

### FERMENTED SHRIMP SHEETS INSPIRED BY WYLIE DUFRESNE Yields 300 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Raw shrimp, ground	200 g	100%	① Puree in food processor until smooth.
Coconut milk	100 g	50%	② Pass through fine sieve.
Shrimp paste (belacan)	15 g	7.5%	③ Spread on silicone mat in layer 1 mm / 1/16 in thick.
Activa TI (or Activa RM) Salt	6 g 1.25 g	3% 0.65%	④ Cover, and steam in 55 °C / 131 °F combi oven for 4 min covered.
			(5) Refrigerate for 1 h to set.
			6 Steam at 100 °C / 212 °F for 1 min. or cook sous vide

(6) Steam at 100 °C / 212 °F for 1 min, or cook sous vide at same temperature and time.

⑦ Cool and refrigerate.

Heating the shrimp sheets to  $55 \,^\circ\text{C}/$ 131 °F increases the activity of the enzymes in Activa that cross-link the proteins in the puree.

### WOK-FRIED MALAYSIAN VEGETABLES

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Bamboo shoots, thinly sliced	60 g	100%	① Measure and reserve individually, refrigerated.
Young lotus root, thinly sliced	50 g	83%	
Fermented prawn sheets, from above, julienne	40 g	67%	
Garlic chives, diced	30 g	50%	
Malaysian aromatic oil, from above	25 g	42%	
Savoy cabbage, chiffonade	25 g	42%	
Bean sprouts, trimmed	20 g	33%	

### SOUS VIDE SNAPPER

Yields 350 g

Yields 256 g

Yields 200 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Sambal badjak	70 g	28%	(1) Combine.
(store-bought)			② Pass through fine sieve, and reserve.
Kejap manis	15 g	6%	
(store-bought)			
Shaoxing wine	10 g	4%	
Snapper, filleted	250 g	100%	③ Cut snapper into four 60 g portions.
and skinned		④ Brush sieved mixture in layer 1 mm / 1/16 in, onto	
Salt	to taste		snapper portions.
			⑤ Season.
			⑥ Refrigerate until needed.

### GREEN MANGO AND CASHEW SALAD

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Green mango, fine julienne	100 g	100%	① Measure and reserve individually.
Cashews, roasted	30 g	30%	
Mint leaves, torn	8 g	8%	
Cilantro stems and leaves, thinly sliced	4 g	4%	d'à
Coconut water (fresh or canned)	60 g	60%	<ul> <li>2) Blend until smooth.</li> <li>3) Refrigerate</li> </ul>
Fish sauce	40 g	40%	e nemgenne.
Distilled vinegar	19 g	19%	
Lime juice	13 g	13%	EE:
Sugar	8 g	8%	and the second se
Salt	1 g	1%	A
Xanthan gum	0.28 g	0.28% ( <i>0.2%</i> )*	

\*(% total weight of six preceding ingredients)

## **BLACK COD "FRÉDY GIRARDET"**

Condrieu distillate, purple artichoke confit, fresh blossom salad

Frédy Girardet developed one of coolest techniques for cooking fish—literally. He placed the fish fillet skin side up in a pan, filled the pan with enough wine to cover the meat but not the skin, then broiled the fish (for more insight on this process, see The Girardet Method, page 2-24).

When this technique is used, the fish skin absorbs the radiant heat of the broiler slowly at first, when the skin is silver and shiny, then more quickly as the skin darkens. Normally, broiling would easily overcook the fish. But because the wine evaporates, it stays cool. The skin crisps, but the wine poaches the fish at a moderate temperature: you get the best of both worlds.

Girardet would have used a great wine like the fantastic Rhône Condrieu—perhaps a mineral and bracing vintage by Chapoutier, or one fruity and smelling of summer, by Georges Vernay. When served, the cod has that subtle, hard-to-place aroma you often find in a great Condrieu.

YIELD: SPECIAL EQUIPMENT: OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT: TIME REQUIRED: four portions sous vide equipment vacuum reduction equipment 2¼ h overall, including 1½ h preparation and 25 min to reheat and finish

### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
Condrieu Butter	15 min	2 h*	5 min	340 g
Artichoke Confit	10 min	1½ h*	8 min	150 g
Fricassee of Fava Beans and Lychees	10 min		3 min	150 g
Apricot and Jasmine Puree	10 min			250 g
Blossom Salad	15 min		1 min	125 g
Sous Vide Black Cod	5 min	1 h*	20 min	four portions, 125 g each

\*(unattended times)

### **ASSEMBLY:**

Place fish portions into shallow pan.

Pour wine into pan to submerge fish, but leave its skin exposed above wine's surface.

Place under hot broiler, and cook until wine reaches 55  $^\circ$ C /

131 °F and skin has darkened and crisped, about 6–10 min.

Remove pan from under broiler, and wait for core temperature of fish to reach 52  $^\circ C$  / 125  $^\circ F$ , about 5 min.

Remove fish from pan, and rest for 5 min at room temperature.

### While fish is cooking:

Warm Condrieu butter base, and emulsify in cold butter. Season with vinegar, essential oils, and salt. Keep warm in open container held in 53 °C / 127 °F bath. Warm artichoke confit in 53 °C / 127 °F water bath for 8 min.

### While fish is resting:

Sauté fava beans and romaine in butter until just warmed through, about 2 min.

Toss in lychees, and heat until just warmed through, about 1 min. Season with salt.

Cut raw artichokes into slices 1 mm / ½2 in thick with mandolin. Toss with remaining elements of blossom salad. Season to taste. Arrange fish on plates.

Garnish each plate with spoonful of apricot and jasmine puree. Finish with artichoke slices and fava bean and lychee fricassée. Serve Condrieu butter and blossom salad on side.

> Alternatively, cook black cod portions sous vide at 53 °C / 127 °F to a core temperature of 52 °C / 126 °F, about 25 min.

### **BLOSSOM SALAD**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Baby artichokes, trimmed of tough leaves	60 g	100%	$\textcircled{1}$ To serve, cut raw artichokes into slices 1 mm / $\rlap{/}_{32}$ in thick with mandolin.
Apricots, julienne	48 g	80%	② Toss with remaining ingredients.
Organic rose petals	8 g	13%	③ Season.
Extra-virgin olive oil	5 g	8%	
Organic pansies	4 g	7%	
Wild wood violets (lamb's lettuce can be substituted)	4 g	7%	
Lime juice	to taste		
Salt	to taste		

**CONDRIEU BUTTER** 

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Condrieu wine	750 g	500%	① Vacuum reduce to 150 g, and reserve.
Shallots, thinly sliced	60 g	40%	② Sauté until tender, about 10 min.
Clarified unsalted butter	50 g	33%	
Lychee juice (fresh)	100 g	67%	③ Deglaze shallots.
			④ Remove from heat.
			⑤ Drain.
			6 Cool completely.
Condrieu reduction,	150 g	100%	⑦ Whisk into shallots.
from above			⑧ Vacuum seal and refrigerate.
Unsalted butter, cold and cubed	75 g	50%	③ Measure and reserve individually.
Osmanthus vinegar	15 g	10%	
Orange blossom essential oil	0.05 g	0.03%	
Rose essential oil	0.05 g	0.03%	
Salt	to taste		

### **ARTICHOKE CONFIT**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Water	500 g	333%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal together.</li> </ol>
Purple artichoke, trimmed	150 g	100%	② Cook sous vide in 85 °C / 185 °F bath for 1½ h.
Unsalted butter	25 g	16.7%	③ Remove from bag, and cool.
Lime juice	15 g	10%	④ Refrigerate.
Bay leaf	0.2 g	0.13%	
Salt	to taste		

Organic roses can be hard to find. Replace with edible blossoms that can often be found in good supermarkets in the fresh herb section.

Vacuum reduction is our favorite method for reducing Condrieu wine to preserve its delicate floral tones. For a step-by-step procedure in this and other suitable reduction methods, see page 2.379.

Osmanthus vinegar is a semisweet vinegar available from most Asian markets. It is made from osmanthus blossoms and has a pronounced aroma of fresh apricots. If unavailable, you can substitute other semisweet vinegars, such as Muscat or white balsamic.

### Yields 125 g

### Yields 340 g

Yields 150 g



### FRICASSEE OF FAVA BEANS AND LYCHEES

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE		
Fava beans, shelled	50 g	62.5%	<ol> <li>To serve, sauté together in butter until just warmed through, about 2 min.</li> </ol>		
Romaine lettuce heart, julienne	10 g	12.5%			
Unsalted butter	2 g	2.5%			
Lychees (fresh or canned), peeled if fresh	80 g	100%	② Toss in lychees, and heat until just warmed through, about 1 min.		
Salt	to taste		③ Season.		

### APRICOT AND JASMINE PUREE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Unripe apricot juice, fresh	315 g	100%	<ol> <li>Blend together to fine puree.</li> </ol>	
Dried apricots, chopped	100 g	32%		
Xanthan gum	0.5 g	0.15% ( <i>0.11%</i> )*		
Osmanthus vinegar	25 g	8%	② Add to apricot puree.	
			③ Refrigerate.	
Jasmine essential oil	0.1 g (one drop)	0.03%		

\*(% total weight of all other ingredients)

### **BLACK COD**

Yields 500 g

Yields 150 g

Yields 250 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Black cod fillet	500 g	100%	<ol> <li>Cut fillet into four equal portions.</li> </ol>
Salt	7 g	1.4%	② Combine with salt and sugar.
Sugar	3 g	0.6%	③ Vacuum seal portions individually, and refrigerate for 1 h to cure.
			④ Remove cured fish from bags.
			⑤ Rinse and pat dry.
			<sup>(6)</sup> Vacuum seal and refrigerate.



### HAWAIIAN POKE

Escolar and tuna checkerboard, ogo, candlenut, passion fruit

You'll find poke on the menu of many high-end Hawaiian restaurants today, but the dish has humble origins. Polynesian fishermen would catch reef fish, score them, and eat them with a little salt, seaweed, and roasted candlenut relish. Poke became a blue-collar, workaday dinner, often chased with a beer.

In the 1900s, the flourishing sugarcane industry in Hawaii attracted a flood of immigrants—many of them from Japan and China—and the influx led to hundreds of variations on the traditional poke theme. These dishes gained even wider attention in the 1980s, as Americans developed increasing interest in regional cuisines. Today, yellowfin tuna (ahi) and a crunchy seaweed (ogo) are popular ingredients. This recipe imagines yellowfin tuna in a checkerboard pattern with rich white escolar alongside Maui sweet onion salsa and passion fruit for balance.

YIELD:	four portions
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	Pacojet
TIME REQUIRED:	12 h overall, including 50 min preparation and 5 min to finish

### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY	
Tuna and Escolar Checkerboard	30 min	12 h*	1 min	400 g	
Passion Fruit Granita	5 min	2 h*	1 min	80 g	
Roasted Candlenuts		8 min		50 g	
Marinated Ogo	5 min		2 min	100 g	
Sweet Onion Salsa	10 min			160 g	
GARNISH					
Jicama, small dice				15 g	
Cilantro leaves				12	
Passion fruit seeds				10 g	
Toasted sesame oil				8 g	

\*(unattended times)

### **ASSEMBLY:**

Marinate ogo in reserved ingredients for 2 min.

Season onion salsa with white soy sauce and rice vinegar.

Pacotize passion fruit granita once. If not using Pacojet, break up granita with fork just before serving.

Cut fish checkerboard into slices 3 mm / 1/8 in thick.

Arrange three slices on each chilled plate, and season with salt.

Top with granita, marinated ogo, and salsa.

Garnish with jicama, cilantro leaves, and passion fruit seeds.

Grate roasted candlenuts over fish slices, then drizzle with toasted sesame oil.

Escolar can be elusive. Sometimes labeled "butterfish," it has masqueraded as white tuna or sea bass, and is often confused with oilfish. It can have an oil content as high as 25%, which makes it deliciously rich. But there is one problem: it contains waxy esters that sometimes cause gastrointestinal distress. Grilling the fish renders out some of the offending compounds with the oil, but we think it is a crime to cook escolar above body temperature. Just don't eat more than 100 grams.

### TUNA AND ESCOLAR CHECKERBOARD

Why albacore or yellowfin tuna instead of bluefin? This recipe does not need the richness of bluefin; albacore and yellowfin work best. Moreover, the bluefin tuna population has been decimated by 97% since the early 1960s, when large-scale commercial fishing began. Bluefin tuna, prized for sashimi, fetched nearly \$350 a pound at Tokyo's Tsukiji market in January 2010. International efforts to ban bluefin fishing failed as recently as March 2010.

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Escolar	200 g	100%	① Cut into strips 2.5 cm by 2.5 cm by 10 cm / 1 in by 1 in
Tuna	200 g	100%	by 4 in.
(yellowfin or albacore)		10.5%	2) Lay large piece of plastic wrap across work surface.
Water	25 g	12.5%	(3) Combine to form slurry.
Activa RM	10 g	5%	④ Brush slurry over fish strips.
			⑤ Align and stack alternating red and white strips quickly to form five-strip-wide, five-strip-high checkerboard on plastic wrap.
			⑥ Wrap checkerboard tightly in plastic wrap, and vacuum seal to press strips firmly together.
			⑦ Refrigerate fish for at least 4 h to ensure bonding.
Salt	to taste		(8) Reserve.

Yields 425 g

For more on using Activa to make patterns such as this, including a step-by-step procedure, see page 3:251.



### **ROASTED CANDLENUTS**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Candlenuts	50 g	100%	<ol> <li>Toss nuts in oil.</li> </ol>	
Neutral oil	15 g	30%	② Roast nuts in 175 °C / 350 °F oven until golden brow about 8 min.	
			③ Pat dry of excess oil.	
Salt	0.5 g	1%	④ Season, and reserve in cool, dry place.	

Candlenuts, or *kukui* nuts, have such a high oil content—10% to 15%—that they can be used as candles. Ancient Hawaiians would string the large, round nuts along the rib of a palm frond, and children would be instructed to light them one at a time. The nuts are always cooked before eating, as they are mildly toxic when raw. Macadamia nuts or Brazil nuts are possible substitutions.

Yields 50 g

Yields 25 g

Yields 40 g

Yields 180 g

### MARINATED OGO

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Ogo seaweed (fresh)	50 g	100%	① Refrigerate.
Lime juice	2 g	4%	② Measure and reserve individually.
Mirin	2 g	4%	
Tamari soy sauce	2 g	4%	
Toasted sesame oil	2 g	4%	

### SWEET ONION SALSA

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Sweet onions, brunoise	25 g	100%	① Combine.	
Jalapeño chili, brunoise	2.5 g	10%	<li>② Refrigerate.</li>	
Young ginger, brunoise	2.5 g	10%	and the second	
White soy sauce	5 g	20%	③ Measure and reserve individually.	
Rice vinegar	3.5 g	14%		

### **PASSION FRUIT GRANITA**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Passion fruit juice	150 g	100%	1 Combine.
Sugar	20 g	13.5%	② Transfer to Pacojet beaker, and freeze. Alternatively,
Lime juice	10 g	6.5%	freeze mixture in container, and break it up with fork
Salt	1.5 g	1%	into flakes periodically as it freezes. Reserve frozen.







SHELLFISH

SHRIMP COCKTAIL	180
LOBSTER AMÉRICAINE	184
THAI CRAB MIANG	189
PULPO A LA GALLEGA	193
SHELLFISH OMAKASE	197
OYSTER STEW	205













### SHRIMP COCKTAIL

Passion fruit, brown butter, braised beet, pressure-cooked sesame seeds

The shrimp cocktail was a standard-bearer for 1960s culinary sophistication. But overexposure and the passage of time have turned the dish into a culinary joke, exiling it from the tables of serious restaurants. Today, this once classy first course is seen mainly on country club menus or in the refrigerated display cases of the diners that dot America's interstate highways.

It is easy to forget that the shrimp cocktail can be spectacularly good. The sweetness of impeccably fresh shrimp or spot prawns served ice-cold with a sharp and tangy sauce is an unbeatable combination. A mixture of ketchup and horseradish is acceptable, but there's no good reason to reproduce that tired accompaniment. We like the exotic flavor of passion fruit in place of ketchup. And the sesame seeds in this recipe are an unorthodox addition, both for their crunch and for their earthy aroma, which delivers a nice counterpoint to the sulfurous pungency of passion fruit. This is a decidedly different rendition of an old favorite, but we think it captures the essence of what was exciting about this dish when it graced the best tables.

YIELD: SPECIAL EQUIPMENT: OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT: TIME REQUIRED:

### four portions

sous vide equipment, pressure cooker combi oven or water-vapor oven 3 h overall, including 25 min preparation and 5 min to reheat and finish



### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

	TIME TO					
COMPONENT	PREP	соок	FINISH	QUANTITY		
Passion Fruit Brown Butter Fluid Gel	5 min	10 min		60 g		
Passion Fruit Chewy Leather see page 3-366	5 min	8 h*		40 g		
Passion Fruit White Soy Sauce Vinaigrette	5 min			75 g		
Sous Vide Baby Beet	10 min	3 h*		180 g		
Pressure-cooked Sesame Seeds see page 3-303	2 min	1½ h*		80 g		
Steamed Live Spot Prawn	2 min	3 min	3 min	200 g		
Horseradish, shaved				20 g		
Mint leaves				12 small		
Lime zest, julienne				4 g		
		*(unattended	l times)			

### ASSEMBLY:

Marinate prawns in passion fruit vinaigrette for 3 min.

While prawns are marinating: Garnish each chilled plate with dots of passion fruit fluid gel, baby beets, and small mounds of pressure-cooked sesame seeds.

### To finish:

Arrange marinated prawns on plates.

Garnish with horseradish, mint leaves, passion fruit leather, and lime zest.



### PASSION FRUIT BROWN BUTTER FLUID GEL

Yields 450 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Passion fruit juice	250 g	100%	(1) Combine, and bring to a boil.	
Agar	1.35 g	0.54%	② Pour liquid into beaker set in ice-water bath.	
		(0.45%)*	③ Blend with immersion blender as gel sets, until cooled and fluid.	
			④ Blend into fluid gel.	
			⑤ Strain.	
Horseradish, grated	7.5 g	3%	⑥ Blend into fluid gel.	
			⑦ Adjust to taste.	
Brown butter, melted	50 g	20%	(8) Whisk in.	
Malic acid	4.5 g	1.8%	(9) Season.	
Salt	to taste			

For more on making brown butter, see page 4·213.

\*(% of total weight of all other ingredients)





### PASSION FRUIT-WHITE SOY SAUCE VINAIGRETTE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Passion fruit juice	55 g	100%	(1) Mix together until malic acid is fully dissolved.
White soy sauce	10.5 g	19%	② Reserve.
Lime juice	7 g	13%	
Jalapeño, brunoise	3 g	5.5%	
Malic acid	1g	1.8%	

### SOUS VIDE BABY BEET

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE		
Baby beets, trimmed	250 g	100%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal together.</li> </ol>		
but not peeled			② Cook sous vide in 88 °C / 190 °F bath for 1 h.		
Extra-virgin olive oil	75 g	30%	③ Remove from bag, reserving juices, and rub off beet		
Water	50 g	20%	skins with clean kitchen towel.		
Salt	3.5 g	1.4%	④ Vacuum seal beets and juices.		
			(5) Refrigerate for at least 2 h before serving.		

### Yields 375 g

Yields 70 g



Pressure cooking makes it possible to turn tough seeds tender. For more on this technique, see page 3.298.

### STEAMED LIVE SPOT PRAWN

STEAMED L	IVE SPOT P	RAWN	Yields 720 g
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Live spot prawns	720 g	100%	1 Steam at 90 °C / 195 °F with 100% humidity for 3 min.
	(about 12 praw)	115)	② Alternatively, vacuum seal in single even layer. Cook sous vide in 45 °C / 114 °F bath for 20 min.
			③ Shock in ice-water bath.
	<u> </u>	i di di	④ Peel and refrigerate.

## LOBSTER AMÉRICAINE

Carotene butter, coconut, mandarin, lobster mushroom

This lobster dish has dubious origins. A French chef is said to have worked for a year, in 1858, at a Chicago restaurant called Café Américaine. A few years later in Paris, he cooked this dish for Americans who were in a rush, and named it for them. Or so the story goes. A French dish called American? Unacceptable, some purists said, and they rechristened the dis<u>h Homard à</u> *l'Armoricaine*—claiming it was from Brittany (formerly known as Armorica). Or so *that* story goes. (But writers since have questioned this, noting that the olive oil, garlic, and tomatoes in the dish are rare in the cuisine of Brittany.) With so many variations in ingredients and technique, the definition of this dish is just as nebulous as its origin.

YIELD: SPECIAL EQUIPMENT: OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT: TIME REQUIRED:

### four portions

sous vide equipment, pressure cooker espresso milk steamer, vacuum reduction equipment, freeze dryer 25 h overall, including 2 h preparation and 15 min to reheat and finish

### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

		IIME TO			
COMPONENT	PREP	соок	FINISH	QUANTITY	
Salted, Freeze-dried Lobster Tail optional, see page 2-454	20 min	24 h*		10 g	
Enzyme-Peeled Mandarin Segments see page 3-357	5 min	12 h*		120 g	
Shellfish Stock	10 min	1¾ h		600 g	
Carotene Butter optional, see page 2·365	15 min	1 h		145 g	
Lobster Mushroom Confit	10 min	40 min*	10 min	200 g	
Glazed Carrot	4 min	40 min*		100 g	
Poached Lobster Tail	2 min		7 min	240 g	
Coconut-Lobster Emulsion		15 min	1 min	90 g	

**Kinome branches** 

Coconut cream powder

12 small

10 g



### **ASSEMBLY:**

Cook lobster tails sous vide in 52 °C / 125 °F bath to core temperature of 51 °C / 123 °F about 10 min.

While lobster tails are cooking:

For other time-temperature

combinations that work well when

cooking lobster, see page 3.103.

Reheat mushroom confit at 70 °C / 158 °F for 10 min.

Reheat carrots on stovetop until cooking juices thicken slightly and carrots are warm, about 2 min.

Rest cooked lobster for 2 min, then sear for 10 s on each side to tighten flesh.

Cut each tail into three equal medallions, and season.

Foam coconut-lobster emulsion with steam wand of espresso machine (see page 4-391), or heat while whipping with handheld milk frother until dense, wet foam forms.

Arrange three lobster medallions on each plate, and place one carrot next to each medallion.

Garnish with three mandarin segments, thin slices of mushroom confit, and foam, then finish plate with kinome branches and light dusting of coconut cream powder.

Grate freeze-dried lobster tail on medallions to season (optional).

### SHELLFISH STOCK

Yields 800 g QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE INGREDIENT 500 g 33% (1) Roast together at 230 °C / 450 °F until uniformly Chicken wings, chopped golden brown, about 25 min, and reserve. 500 g 33% Ground pork Dungeness crab (whole) 1.5 kg 100% ② Crush crab shells and meat into smaller pieces. (about ③ Fry in bottom of pressure cooker in oils until golden, three medium) about 8 min. 10% 150 g Grapeseed oil ④ Remove crab pieces from oil; reserve crab oil. 1.7% Coconut oil 25 g 17% ⑤ Fry prepared vegetables together in pressure cooker Leeks, thinly sliced 250 g in crab oil until golden. Carrots, peeled and 200 g 13.5% 6 Add tomato paste. thinly sliced ⑦ Continue frying until mixture is amber and cooked 10% 150 g Green onions, tomato flavor develops, about 3 min. thinly sliced 10% Shallots, thinly sliced 150 g 50 g 3.5% Tomato paste Water 1.5 kg 100% B Deglaze pressure cooker. Carrot juice 100 g 7% (from 250 g of carrots) 5.5% Shaoxing wine 82.5 g 1.8 g (9) Combine; place in sachet. Star anise 0.12% (10) Combine pork and chicken mixture, vegetable **Black peppercorns** 0.8g 0.05% mixture, and crab pieces in pressure cooker. 0.6g 0.04% Grains of paradise (1) Add sachet, and pressure-cook at a gauge pressure of 0.03% Coriander seeds 0.4g 1 bar / 15 psi for 1 h. 0.02% 0.3g Cardamom pod (12) Strain, and reserve for coconut-lobster emulsion.

### **GLAZED CARROT**

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Young carrots (preferably 100 g 100% ① Vacuum seal together. Thumbelina), peeled (2) Cook sous vide in 80 °C / 176 °F bath for 40 min. 20% Carotene butter 20 g (3) Cool, remove carrots from bag, and reserve. (4) Vacuum-reduce (or reduce over heat) to glaze, about 48 g 48% Mandarin juice 7 min. 45% Valencia orange juice 45 g Honey 5g 5% ⑤ Season glaze. Mandarin essential oil 0.1g 6 Cool. to taste Salt ⑦ Vacuum seal carrots with glaze, and refrigerate.

For more on how to vacuum-reduce liquids, see page 2.382.

Yields 120 g





INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Lobster mushroom	200 g	100%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal together.</li> </ol>
Carotene butter (or unsalted butter)	100 g	50%	<ul> <li>② Cook sous vide in 80 °C / 176 °F bath for 40 min.</li> <li>③ Refrigerate.</li> </ul>
Salt	4 g	2%	

A vegetarian version of this dish (above left) uses only the rust-colored lobster mushrooms, which share the plate with the crustacean meat at above right. To prepare a vegan version, make carotene oil.

The term "lobster mushroom" does not refer to a mushroom but to

Hypomyces lactifluorum, a parasitic

fungus that turns any infected mushroom a lobster-like reddish

orange.

### POACHED LOBSTER TAIL

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Lobster tails	240 g (four tails)	100%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal together.</li> </ol>	
Carotene butter or unsalted butter see page 2:365	100 g	42%	② Refrigerate.	

### **COCONUT-LOBSTER EMULSION**

	× .	÷ 1	0	1	-	
Yi	e	C	S	9	0	2

Yields 200 g

Yields 240 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Shellfish stock, from above 600 g		100%	<ol> <li>Reduce to 90 g.</li> </ol>
			② Cool.
Coconut cream powder (store-bought)	25 g	4.2%	③ Whisk into reduced stock.
White soy sauce	to taste		④ Season stock.
Locust bean gum	0.86 g	0.15% ( <i>0.75%</i> )*	⑤ Mix into stock.
			<sup>(6)</sup> Bring to a boil to hydrate and remove from heat.
Whey protein isolate	2.3 g	0.4% ( <i>2%</i> )*	⑦ Whisk into stock until dissolved.
			(8) Cool.
			③ Refrigerate.
	*(% of total weight	abt of shellfish s	tock reduction and coconut cream nowder)

Locust bean gum gives body, while whey protein isolate aids in foaming. The combination of the two yields a velvety, dense foam.



## THAI CRAB MIANG

Frozen pomelo, puffed crab, Makrud lime

Thailand is famous for its hawker food, homemade specialties sold from stalls, baskets, and even bikes throughout the country. Surprisingly, this street food is a relatively new phenomenon in Thailand, first appearing in the 1960s, with the arrival of enterprising Chinese immigrants who brought both the concept and many of the flavors.

One savory snack sold on the streets of Bangkok is *miang kham*, which is more of an idea than a specific dish. Bits of a flavorful food, such as dried shrimp or cured pork, are combined with such spicy and fragrant garnishes as ginger, chili, and lime on a betel leaf. The heady mix is dressed with palm syrup and fish sauce, and then the leaf is wrapped around the filling and eaten in a single bite.

Miang kham can also be enjoyed in, of all places, a hotel restaurant in London's Belgravia district. A version sampled there—dried shrimp tossed with flaked young coconut and pomelo—was shockingly good. It was prepared by Australian chef David Thompson at his restaurant Nahm—the first Thai eatery to receive a Michelin star.

Chef Thompson's *miang kham* was the inspiration for this version, which features a stateside slant that plays on the American popularity of chips and dip. Serve this with crisp crab crackers. In place of dried shrimp, we use sweet Dungeness crab meat from local waters. The resulting complexity of flavors in this mélange will transport you to Thailand ... by way of London.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	dehydrator
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	meat slicer, liquid nitrogen
TIME REQUIRED:	8 h overall, including 1¼ h preparation and 15 min to assemble

ORDER	OF	PREP.	ARA	TION:
-------	----	-------	-----	-------

		TIME TO				
COMPONENT	PREP	COOK	FINISH	QUANTITY		
Puffed Crab Crackers	20 min	7½ h*	5–10 s	125 g		
Tamarind Paste see page 99	8 min	30 min*		35 g		
Shellfish Stock see page 2-297	25 min	1½ h*		400 g		
Crab Oil	5 min	1 h	15 min	400 g		
Miang Paste	10 min	2 min		14 g		
Miang Syrup		5 min		14 g		
Frozen Pomelo Cells	5 min		3 min	80 g		
Marinated Crab Salad	10 min		1 min	325 g		
GARNISH						
Betel leaves				12		

### **ASSEMBLY:**

Preheat frying oil for crab to 190 °C / 375 °F.

**Pour** liquid nitrogen over pomelo segments until frozen, then break apart juice cells with spoon (see page 2-462). Thaw for 20 min at room temperature.

\*(unattended times)

**Prepare** crab salad by dressing crab with pomelo, miang paste, miang syrup, and other ingredients.

**Deep-fry** each crab cracker until puffed, 5–10 s. Pat dry. **Garnish** each plate with three betel leaves.

Place dressed crab salad on leaves, and serve with crackers.

PUFFED CRAB CRACK	ERS	
-------------------	-----	--

Yields 125 g

INGREDIENT	QUANITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Shellfish stock	400 g	100%	<ol> <li>Reduce to 55 g.</li> </ol>
see page 2·297			② Cool.
Tapioca starch	150 g	37.5%	3 Whisk together with reduced stock to form dough.
Warm water	55 g	14%	
Raw crabmeat or prawn	55 g	14%	④ Blend with dough in food processor.
meat, ground			⑤ Spread paste on plastic wrap, and roll into cylinder
Salt	7 g	2%	5 cm / 2 in. in diameter.
			6 Steam for 1 h 10 min.
			⑦ Cool, then refrigerate until rigid, at least 5 h.
			③ Cut into slices 1 mm / ½2 in thick, using meat slicer if available.
			9 Dehydrate slices at 50 °C / 120 °F until brittle, about 1 h.
			10 Store in airtight container at room temperature.
Frying oil	as needed		1 Reserve.

Store-bought steamed crabmeat works fine in this recipe. If you would rather start with freshpicked crab, see the timetemperature table for cooking shellfish sous vide on page 3-102.

The shell and liver of all crustaceans are highly flavorful. Here, the shell and liver of the crab infuse the frying oil with both the sweet, delicious essence and the bright orange pigment of the shellfish. CRAB OIL

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Frying oil	400 g	200%	① Deep-fry in 175 °C / 350 °F oil for 1 h.	
Crab shell and liver	200 g	100%	② Strain through fine sieve.	
			③ Cool, then reserve in dry place.	

### MIANG PASTE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Galangal, sliced 1 cm / ¾ in thick	20 g	27%	① Fry in dry pan for 2 min on each side.
Coconut flakes, roasted	75 g	100%	② Mix all ingredients with galangal.
Peanuts, roasted	40 g	53%	③ Blend mixture to paste using mortar and pestle or food
Lemongrass	30 g	40%	processor.
Thai chili (fresh)	21 g	28%	(d) Refrigerate.
Fermented shrimp paste (gapi), roasted	8 g	11%	
Makrud lime leaves	1 g	1.5%	
Palm oil	1 g	1.5%	

Liquid nitrogen freezes pomelo segments into a brittle and glassy state. It is easy to then separate the juice sacs in the fruit.





Yields 185 g

Yields 400 g



### MIANG SYRUP

MIANG SYRUP				
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Palm sugar	75 g	136%	① Simmer together until sugar dissolves.	-
Fish sauce	55 g	100%	② Adjust seasoning to taste.	
Water	55 g	100%		
Tamarind paste see page 99	35 g	64%		

### **FROZEN POMELO CELLS**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Pomelo, peeled	100 g	100%	(1) Measure and reserve individually.	The juice sacs can be separated
Liquid nitrogen	as needed			manually without liquid nitrogen,
				but it is tedious work.

PROCEDURE

(1) Measure and reserve individually.

### MARINATED CRAB SALAD

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING
Steamed crabmeat	200 g	100%
Dungeness pomelo cells, from above	80 g	40%
Miang paste, from above	14 g	7%
Miang syrup, from above	14 g	7%
Coriander stem, minced	6 g	3%
Peanuts, roasted	6 g	3%
Red shallot, minced	4 g	2%
Young ginger, minced	2 g	1%
Lime zest, small dice	1 g	0.5%
Lime juice	to taste	
Salt	to taste	

### Yields 325 g

Yields 100 g

The pigment from the crab shell is soluble in fat and imparts a beautiful red hue to the oil.





## PULPO A LA GALLEGA

Chorizo powder, baked potato, black olive

Culinary traditions abound with stories about how to make octopus tender. One popular suggestion is to soak it with wine corks, allegedly enzyme-rich. Don't bother; this has proven to be a myth. Octopus is tough because of its uniquely designed constrictor muscle (see How Muscles Work, page 3-6). Past a certain point of cooking, the collagen shrinks and greatly toughens the meat. So really you have two choices. One is to pound the octopus to tenderize it, sear it so that it is still raw inside, then enjoy its natural chewiness. A second approach is to cook it long and hot enough, with enough moisture, to melt the collagen into gelatin. Sous vide is the perfect technique for doing just that and thus is ideal for cooking *pulpo a la gallega*. Our version is inspired by the classic tapas dish served on hot evenings in Spain.

YIELD:four portionsSPECIAL EQUIPMENT:sous vide equipment, dehydrator, whipping siphon, griddleTIME REQUIRED:24 h overall (73 h for fresh chorizo), including 4 h preparation and 45 min to reheat and finish

### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
Cured Chorizo optional, see page 3.244	35 min	3 d*		500 g
Black Olive Oil		24 h*		40 g
Chorizo Crisps	15 min	5 h*		40 g (eight slices, 5 g each)
Sous Vide Octopus	10 min	4 h*	15 min	500 g
Frozen Chorizo Powder		2 h*		25 g
Hot Smoked Potato see page 3-362	5 min	1½ h		200 g
Baked Potato Foam see page 4-281	10 min	1 h	15 min	120 g
Smoked Potato Confit	5 min		15 min	250 g
GARNISH				
Pimentón dulce				5 g
Tarragon leaves				12

\*(unattended times)

Pulpo a la gallega hails from Galicia, Spain. There, it is called polbo á feira, or "marketfair-style octopus," because it was often served at such fairs in the hinterlands.

### **ASSEMBLY:**

Warm peeled octopus in 60 °C / 140 °F bath for 15 min. Fill siphon with baked potato foam. Heat siphon in 70 °C / 158 °F bath for about 15 min. Charge with two nitrous oxide cartridges, then hold in hot water bath.

Add smoked potatoes to same bath, and reheat for 15 min. Brush reserved oil onto skin of unpeeled octopus.

Grill unpeeled octopus on griddle or over coals until deeply charred, about 2 min. Season with salt.

While octopus is grilling:

Sear potato confit until golden.

Arrange one peeled and one unpeeled octopus leg on each plate with potato confit and chorizo crisps.

Grate frozen chorizo with Microplane grater over octopus.

Garnish each plate with drizzle of black oil, dusting of pimentón dulce, and tarragon leaves.

Dispense baked potato foam on side.

### SOUS VIDE OCTOPUS

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Octopus legs	500 g	100%	① Blanch for 30 s to remove slime.
	(eight legs)		② Cool in ice-water bath.
			③ Vacuum seal individually.
			④ Cook sous vide in 85 °C / 185 °F bath for 4 h.
			⑤ Cool in bag, in ice-water bath.
			⑥ Peel skin off four octopus legs.
Extra-virgin olive oil	50 g	10%	⑦ Vacuum seal peeled octopus legs with 25 g of oil.
			⑧ Vacuum seal unpeeled legs.
			③ Refrigerate both bags.
			<sup>10</sup> Reserve remaining 25 g of oil.
Salt	4.5 g	1%	(ii) Reserve.

### **CHORIZO CRISPS**

Yields 200 g

Yields 450 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Cured chorizo, optional see page 3·244	250 g	100%	$\textcircled{1}$ Slice lengthwise 1 mm / $\mathscr{Y}_{16}$ in thick.
N-Zorbit M (National Starch brand)	50 g	20%	<ul> <li>② Dust evenly with N-Zorbit M; shake off excess.</li> <li>③ Dehydrate at 45 °C / 113 °F until dry and crisp, about 5 h.</li> </ul>
			④ Store in cool, dry place.

### FROZEN CHORIZO POWDER

Yields 250 g

	INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
High-quality, store-bought chorizo can be substituted for home-cured	Cured chorizo optional, see page 3-244	250 g	100%	<ol> <li>Freeze completely solid, about 2 h in commercial freezer or 5 min with liquid nitrogen.</li> </ol>	10.00
chorizo.				<ol> <li>Reserve frozen.</li> </ol>	



### BLACK OLIVE OIL ADAPTED FROM MICHEL BRAS

Yields 100 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Black olives, pitted	150 g	100%	<ol> <li>Dehydrate at 60 °C / 140 °F for 12 h until brittle.</li> </ol>
Extra-virgin olive oil	125 g	83%	② Blend olives and oil for 15 min until oil is black.
			③ Vacuum seal mixture.
			④ Macerate at room temperature for 12 h.
			(5) Strain through fine sieve.
			6 Reserve.

### SMOKED POTATO CONFIT

Yields 250 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Yukon Gold potatoes, hot-smoked	200 g (four potatoes)	100%	<ol> <li>Cut out 3 cm by 6 cm / 1¼ in by 2¼ in cylinders using ring cutter.</li> <li>Vacuum seal together.</li> </ol>	
Extra-virgin olive oil	50 g	50%		
Salt	ılt 1.5 g 1.		③ Refrigerate until needed.	



## SHELLFISH OMAKASE

Crustacean jewels of the Pacific Northwest

In Japan, *omakase* means "I leave it up to you"—chef's choice. It is a signal of trust and appreciation. The chef serves one beautifully presented dish after another, taking into consideration the season, the ingredients available, and the diner's reactions. If the chef already knows a loyal customer's likes and dislikes, *omakase* can be a highly personal experience. *Washoku* is the traditional Japanese "way of food." It imbues each *omakase* meal with nutritional balance and

aesthetic harmony, with five colors, five tastes, five senses, five methods of cooking, and five "outlooks" (including each diner's mind-set). But time recasts traditions, and Japanese restaurants now often use *omakase* to refer to a fixed-priced tasting menu. The collection of preparations here is inspired by the incredible supply of fresh shellfish we enjoy in the Pacific Northwest. We leave it up to you to decide which of these you like best.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment, carbonation equipment, shabu-shabu pot, blowtorch, dehydrator,
	whipping siphon
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	freeze dryer, bincho-tan grill, centrifuge, rotor-stator homogenizer
TIME REQUIRED:	24 h overall, including 5 h preparation and 40 min to cook and finish

### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

		TIME TO		- Contraction of the second	
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY	
Soy Yuba see page 4.115	5 min	1 h		120 g	
Sous Vide Ponzu see page 2-313	15 min	1 wk*		80 g	
Freeze-dried Scallop Powder see page 2-451	10 min	24 h*		28 g	
Hon Dashi see page 2-306	5 min	1 h*		550 g	
Scallop Mochi see page 4.308	10 min	2 h*		60 g (four pieces, 15 g each)	
Smoked White Soy Sauce see page 3.362		24 h*		100 g	
Razor Clam "Takoyaki," with Grey Mullet Bottarga, Sea Bean, Mutsu Apple	20 min	2 <i>h</i> and 45 <i>min</i> *	2 min	250 g (10 balls, 25 g each)	
Shigoku Oyster with Fizzy Grapes and Fresh Wasabi	15 min	12 h*	2 min	200 g	
Marinated Geoduck, Young Ginger, Shiso	20 min	20 s	1 min	120 g	
Spot Prawn and Lotus Root Tempura	35 min		10 min	240 g	
Sea Urchin Tofu, Tokyo Negi, Sesame, Ponzu	10 min	5 h*	1 min	100 g	
Pen Shell Clam, Pluot, Myoga, Scallop Mochi	30 min		7 min	200 g	
Bincho-tan-grilled Sea Cucumber, Maitake, Shisito Pepper	15 min		5 min	250 g	
Abalone and Foie Gras Shabu-Shabu with Yuba and Enoki	15 min	12 h*	8 min	500 g	

\*(unattended times)

### **ASSEMBLY:**

For razor clam "takoyaki": Heat frying oil to 190 °C / 375 °F. Deep-fry takoyaki balls until golden, about 1 min. Set in centers of small bowls.

Toss together apple and sea beans. Season with lime juice and salt. Garnish with shavings of bottarga.

### For Shigoku oysters:

Remove carbonated grapes from siphon, and place 5½ pieces at bottom of each bowl. Top each bowl with one shucked oyster. Garnish with wasabi and miso powder. Whip foam until frothy with handheld foaming wand. Dress plate with oyster-juice foam.

### For marinated geoduck:

Toss Japanese cucumber, scallion, and shiso leaves with young ginger, green chili, lime juice, and rice vinegar. Adjust seasoning with usukuchi shoyu. Arrange geoduck and salad on each plate. Finish with smoked salt.

### For spot prawn tempura:

Blend dry ingredients of tempura batter with cold sake, vodka, and malt syrup until well mixed.
Transfer to siphon, and two nitrous oxide cartridges.
Dispense batter into bowl.
Dip lotus root slices into batter to coat evenly.
Deep-fry spot prawns and lotus root slices in 190 °C / 375 °F oil until crisp and golden, about 2 min.
Arrange on plate, and serve with smoked white soy dipping sauce.

### For sea urchin tofu:

Cut sea urchin tofu into 3 cm by 8 cm / 1¼ in by 3¼ in rectangles, and arrange on plate. Toss negi with yuzu juice and toasted-sesame oil, and arrange on top of tofu. Pour ponzu around tofu.

### For pen shell clams:

**Dust** pen shell clams with scallop powder, and sear in oil over high heat for 1 min.

Season with salt, and allow to rest at room temperature.

**Deep-fry** scallop mochi in **190** °C / **375** °F oil until puffed, about 2 min.

Season with scallop powder.

Toss Pluot and myoga with small amount of seasoned Pluot juice. Arrange pen shell clams and Pluot slices on each plate. Garnish with scallop mochi. Pour additional Pluot juice at table.

For bincho-tan sea cucumber:

**Preheat** bincho-tan charcoal in grill until it burns white-hot. **Brush** sea cucumber, maitake mushrooms, and shisito peppers with oil, and sprinkle with Sansho pepper.

Grill until cooked through, about 5 min.

Arrange grilled foods on plate.

Season with flaky salt and yuzu kosho.

For abalone and foie gras shabu-shabu: Slice abalone, and arrange with foie gras and vegetable garnishes in bowl.

**Bring** broth to boil, and maintain at simmer in shabu-shabu pot over portable gas or electric stove.

Warm tosazu (dipping sauce), and blend in foie gras fat to form loose emulsion.

**Serve** emulsion on side, and invite guests to dip raw ingredients into warm broth for desired doneness and then briefly into tosazu. Broth is shared among diners after raw ingredients have been eaten.

### RAZOR CLAM "TAKOYAKI"

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Live razor clams	900 g	450%	① Vacuum seal together.
Ginger, thinly sliced	5 g	2.5%	② Steam at 100 °C / 212 °F for 6 min.
Scallions, thinly sliced	5 g	2.5%	③ Strain clam juice, and reserve 50 g.
Sake (dry)	30 g	15%	④ Shuck clams, reserving any additional juice.
			⑤ Mince clam meat, and reserve.
Tokyo negi (Japanese leek), finely minced	225 g	112.5%	<sup>®</sup> Sweat until tender, about 3 min.
Unsalted butter, cubed	40 g	20%	
Heavy cream	150 g	75%	⑦ Add, and bring to a simmer.
Clam juice, from above	50 g	25%	⑧ Strain, and measure 200 g of clam cream.
			③ Refrigerate until cold.
Clam cream, from above	200 g	100%	(1) Whisk into cold clam cream, and bring to simmer to hydrate.
Salt	4 g	2%	<sup>(ii)</sup> Puree with immersion blender over ice-water bath to form fluid gel.
Low acyl gellan (Gellan F,	0.3 g	0.15%	Fold in reserved minced clam meat.
CP Kelco brand)	Los Lovier-		<sup>(j)</sup> Pipe mixture into spherical silicone molds 2 cm / <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub> in. in diameter.
lota carrageenan	0.4 g	0.2%	<sup>(B)</sup> Freeze until gel balls are hardened, at least 45 min.
(National Starch brand)	18	0.5%	
Water, boiling	50 g	25%	(B) Disperse methylcellulose into boiling water, blending constantly,
Methocel K100M	0.25 g	0.125%	(1) Cool and reserve.
(Dow brand)			
Batter Bind S	50 g	25%	Dust over balls.
(National Starch brand)			<sup>(B)</sup> Whip methylcellulose mixture into stiff foam.
			<sup>(3)</sup> Dip dusted balls into foam to fully cover surface.
Panko, finely ground	50 g	25%	③ Roll coated balls in panko.
			(2) Dip the breaded balls in the methylcellulose foam and panko once more.
			② Refrigerate to firm crust, at least 2 h.
Mutsu apple, batons	20 g	10%	(2) Measure and reserve individually.
Grey mullet bottarga	10 g	5%	
Sea beans, blanched	10 g	5%	
Frying oil	as needed		
Lime juice	to taste		
Salt	to taste		

# 23

Yields 250 g (10 balls)

Yields 300 g

### SHIGOKU OYSTER WITH FIZZY GRAPES, FRESH WASABI, AND MISO POWDER

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Shiro miso	150 g	125%	① Dehydrate at 45 °C / 113 °F for 12 h.
			(2) Grind to fine powder, and reserve.
Shigoku oysters (or	120 g	100%	③ Shuck, reserving juice.
Kumamoto)	(12 oysters)		④ Clean thoroughly.
			S Refrigerate oysters.
			⑥ Strain juice, and measure 40 g.
Muscat grapes	120 g	100%	⑦ Blanch for 10 s.
			(8) Shock in ice water.
			Peel, and halve through stem end.
Verjuice (store-bought)	50 g	42%	<sup>10</sup> Combine.
Rice wine vinegar	5 g	4%	<sup>(1)</sup> Pour over peeled grapes.
Salt	1g	0.8%	<sup>(12)</sup> Place grapes and juice into siphon.
			<ul> <li>B Charge with two cartridges of carbon dioxide at least</li> <li>5 h before service, and refrigerate.</li> </ul>
Wasabi (fresh)	8 g	6%	(i) Grate finely, and reserve.
Oyster juice, from above	40 g	33%	(B) Combine.
Verjuice	30 g	25%	Blend until smooth.
Sucrose esters (Sucro, Texturas brand)	0.7 g	0.58% ( <i>1%</i> )*	1 Refrigerate.
Sucrose esters (Sucro, Texturas brand)	0.7 g	0.58% ( <i>1%</i> )*	1 Refrigerate.

\*(% of total weight of oyster juice and sour grape juice)

### MARINATED GEODUCK, YOUNG GINGER, SHISO

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Live geoduck	400 g (one medium)	100%	① Blanch for 20 s in boiling water.
			② Shock in ice water.
			③ Peel off outer membrane, and clean stomach away from neck of clam.
			④ Slice siphon 2 mm / ½ in thick on diagonal to yield about 200 g.
			(5) Refrigerate.
Japanese cucumber, thinly sliced	35 g	8.75%	<sup>(6)</sup> Measure and reserve individually.
Scallions, white only, thinly sliced	10 g	2.5%	
Young ginger, julienne	4 g	1%	
Shiso leaves, chiffonade	4 g	1%	
Green chili, julienne	2 g	0.5%	MIR to a
Lime juice	to taste		
Rice vinegar	to taste		
Smoked Japanese salt	to taste		
Usukuchi shoyu	to taste		

Yields 255 g

	nuge phallic neck, and fidiculous
	This is a delige rule lenger that can
	This is a delicacy in Japan that can
	command \$30 a pound. Others
	have tried and failed to cultivate the
	largest burrowing clam in the
	world, which can live to be 150
	years old. Here in its native Pacific
	Northwest, we are lucky that we
	can get them at Asian supermar-
	kets. The name (pronounced
	"gooev duck") comes from the
	Nisqually Indian name <i>awe-dek</i> , or
	"dig deep "
	dig deep.
-	
	1990 J.
the second	

It's hard not to poke fun at the geoduck, with its tiny clam shell,


#### SPOT PRAWN AND LOTUS ROOT TEMPURA WITH SMOKED WHITE SOY SAUCE

Yields 600 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Shrimp meat	150 g	75%	<ol> <li>Blend to fine paste.</li> </ol>	
Lard	15 g	7.5%		
Japanese potato starch	10 g	5%		The shrimp paste is delicious when
Eggyolk	8 g	4%		used for making other fritters or as
Egg white	7 g	3.5%		a filling for dumplings.
Sake	7 g	3.5%		
White soy sauce	7 g	3.5%		
Ginger, mashed to paste	2 g	1%		
Salt	2 g	1%		
Young lotus roots,	90 g	45%	② Fill cavities of lotus root with shrimp paste.	
peeled and sliced 1 cm / ¾ in thick			③ Chill for 30 min until firm.	
Live spot prawns	200 g	100%	④ Peel.	
	(four prawns)		⑤ Refrigerate.	
Sake	150 g	75%	6 Blend flour, rice flour, and baking powder; reserve.	
Vodka	112 g	56%	⑦ Refrigerate sake, vodka, and malt syrup separately.	
All-purpose flour	100 g	50%		
Rice flour	100 g	50%		
Malt syrup	12 g	6%		
Baking powder	3 g	1.5%		
Smoked white soy sauce see page 3·362	100 g	50%	® Reserve.	



#### SEA URCHIN TOFU, TOKYO NEGI, SESAME, PONZU INSPIRED BY YOSHIHIRO MURATA

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Hon dashi	200 g	100%	(1) Disperse gelatin and agar in cold dashi.
see page 2.306			② Boil for 3 min to fully hydrate agar.
160 Bloom gelatin	3.6 g	1.8% (0.9%)*	
Agar	0.4 g	0.2% ( <i>0.1%</i> )*	
Sea urchin tongues	200 g	100%	③ Blend into hot dashi.
			④ Cast immediately into nonstick mold to create layer 3 cm / 1¼ in thick.
			⑤ Refrigerate until gelatin is fully set, at least 5 h, before serving.
Tokyo negi, thinly sliced	40 g	13.3%	(6) Measure and reserve individually.
Sous vide ponzu see page 2·313	80 g	26.6%	
Yuzu juice	8 g	2.6%	
Toasted-sesame oil	5 g	1.6%	
		*101 6 1	the fide time dealer while to prove a

\*(% of total weight of dashi and sea urchin tongues)

Yields 400 g

Yields 650 g

#### PEN SHELL CLAM, PLUOT, MYOGA, SCALLOP MOCHI

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Pluots (or red plums)	400 g	200%	1 Juice.	
			② Clarify juice using preferred method.	
			③ Measure 200 g.	
Malic acid	2 g	1%	④ Season juice.	
White soy sauce	to taste		⑤ Refrigerate.	
Pen shell clams, shucked	200 g	100%	⑥ Measure and refrigerate.	
Scallop mochi see page 4:308	60 g (four pieces, 15 g each)		O Measure and reserve individually.	
Freeze-dried scallop powder, optional, see page 2:451	28 g	14%		
Frying oil	as needed			
Ginger oil see page 2-310	20 g	10%	(8) Measure and reserve individually.	
Dinosaur Pluot, thinly sliced (or red plum)	20 g	10%		
Myoga, fine julienne	12 g	6%		
Salt	to taste		③ Reserve.	



The Pluot is a cross between a plum and an apricot. The first successful engineered cross, the plumcot, was created in the late 1800s and experimented with throughout the 1980s. But growers found it temperamental, and consumers were buying fewer plums. Enter the Pluot: a sweet, intensely flavorful new hybrid, mostly plum—but with an unblemished name.

For more on clarification and filtration methods, see page 2:352.

#### BINCHO-TAN-GRILLED SEA CUCUMBER, MAITAKE MUSHROOM, SHISITO PEPPER

		0.5	0	
0.101	C 1 C			CT .
		1. 1		24
				~

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Bincho-tan charcoal	as needed		<ol> <li>Reserve.</li> </ol>
Live sea cucumber	160 g	100%	② Peel skin, and discard innards. Reserve only white meat from inner core.
			③ Refrigerate.
Matsutake mushrooms, peeled	120 g	75%	④ Measure and reserve individually.
Shisito peppers	80 g	50%	
Frying oil	as needed		
Large flaky salt (such as Maldon)	to taste		
Sansho pepper, finely ground	to taste		
Yuzu kosho (store-bought)	to taste		

PROCEDURE

2 Reserve.

④ Refrigerate.

(5) Measure and reserve.

shabu-shabu broth.

12 Cool and refrigerate.

15 Measure and refrigerate.

(1) Centrifuge at 27,500g for 1 h.

(10) Strain.

(14) Refrigerate.

③ Cut into slices 3 mm / ½ in thick.

6 Cut from stem into individual mushrooms.

⑦ Select tender leaves and tips, and refrigerate.

(8) Sweat onions until very tender, about 30 min.

(9) Deglaze onions, and simmer for 30 min to make

(1) Combine to make tosazu (dipping sauce).

1) Steam at 100 °C / 212 °F for 12 h. Alternatively, vacuum seal, and cook sous vide in 90 °C / 194 °F bath for 16 h.

#### ABALONE AND FOIE GRAS SHABU-SHABU WITH YUBA AND ENOKI

SCALING

100%

100%

100%

50%

66.6%

250%

58%

292%

100%

41.7%

20%

17%

66.7%

QUANTITY

120 g

120 g

120 g

60 g

80 g

300 g

70 g

350 g

120 g

50 g

24 g

20 g

80 g

INGREDIENT

Raw foie gras

Soy yuba

**Pea vines** 

Hon dashi

Soy sauce

Agave syrup

**Rice vinegar** 

Foie gras fat or unsalted

Mirin

butter

see page 2-306

Sweet onions, thinly sliced

Rendered foie gras fat

see page 4-115 **Enoki mushroom** 

Abalone

Yields 900 g



Of the world's nearly 100 species of abalone, green and white are the most prized for their tenderness and flavor. White abalone is on the verge of extinction, however. It was the first marine invertebrate placed on the U.S. endangeredspecies list.

Americans don't give them much thought, but in Japan sea cucumbers have inspired thousands of haiku. They're thick and knobby, yes, but they're not vegetables. Rather, these firm gelatinous creatures bump brainlessly along the seafloor. When sliced, they have a slippery texture and are thought to possess a variety of health benefits, which scientists are now beginning to study.









## **OYSTER STEW**

Milk skin, salsify, grilled avocado, lemon balm

Almost anywhere in the world oysters are shucked and slurped, you will find a stew or soup based on them. Living as we do in the Pacific Northwest, bounded by water, we would be remiss not to add one more.

This deconstructed version of oyster stew showcases oysters *escabeche* marinated in vinegar. The oysters are served in a bowl with

translucent tapioca, a nod to French Laundry chef Thomas Keller's signature dish "oyster and pearls." Briny oyster consommé is poured over the mix. Savory skins of milk float like a veil on top. A fondant of salsify—a wildflower with a long, oyster-flavored root—deepens the flavor and delivers a creamy texture of melting sauce. Dots of avocado puree, flamed like crème brûlée, finish the dish.

(IELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment, blowtorch
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	vacuum filtration equipment
TIME REQUIRED:	3 h overall, including 35 min preparation and 45 min to finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
White Vegetable Stock see page 2-296	10 min	45 min*		425 g
Clam Juice optional, see page 2.344		4 min		150 g
Oyster Escabeche	5 min	10 min*	45 min	12 oysters
Oyster Consommé	10 min	30 min and 27	h*	300 g
Milk Skin (or Soy Yuba) see page 4-114 or page 4-115		30 min		60 g
Salsify Fondant	5 min	1 h*		100 g
Pickled Tapioca Pearl		20 min		100 g
Avocado Puree	5 min		1 min	150 g
GARNISH				
Lemon balm leaves				12

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Marinate oysters in reserved escabeche mixture for 45 min, refrigerated.

While oysters finish marinating:

**Pipe** dots of avocado puree onto each plate. Char lightly with blowtorch.

Arrange cold salsify fondant, oysters, and milk skin or yuba on each plate.

Garnish with lemon balm leaves.

Pour cold oyster consommé at table.

#### OYSTER ESCABECHE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Virginica oysters, or similar	12 oysters		<ol> <li>Shuck, reserve 50 g of juices for consommé and 40 g for the pickled tapioca pearls. Clean them well.</li> </ol>
			2 Vacuum seal oysters, then poach sous vide in 45 °C / 113 °F bath for 10 min.
			③ Cool in ice-water bath, and refrigerate.
Extra-virgin olive oil	45 g	100%	④ Combine.
Lime juice	24 g	53%	⑤ Refrigerate.
Sweet onions, finely minced	12 g	27%	
White wine vinegar	6 g	13%	
Bird's eye chili, thinly sliced	0.8 g	1.8%	
Bay leaf, julienne	0.2 g	0.4%	
Salt	to taste	Refer and	

**Yields 12 pieces** 

Yields 300 g

### **OYSTER CONSOMMÉ**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Clarified unsalted butter	95 g	95%	<ol> <li>Sauté prepared vegetables together until fragrant and</li> </ol>
Scallions, thinly sliced	20 g	20%	scallions are translucent, about 7 min.
Ginger, peeled and thinly sliced	11 g	11%	
Galangal, peeled and thinly sliced	9 g	9%	
White vegetable stock see page 2-296	425 g	425%	<ul> <li>Add to scallion mixture, and mix.</li> <li>Reduce to 300 g, about 15 min.</li> </ul>
Roasted coconut juice (store-bought)	100 g	100%	④ Strain.
Clam juice see page 2·344	150 g	150%	(5) Cool.
Sake (dry)	110 g	110%	
Lemongrass, thinly sliced	20 g	20%	
Cilantro leaves and stems	5 g	5%	⑥ Add to strained liquid.
Makrud (kaffir) lime leaf	2 g	2%	⑦ Steep in refrigerator for 2 h.
Oyster juice, from above	50 g	50%	(8) Strain infused liquid, and season.
Lime juice	to taste		③ Clarify with vacuum filter.
Salt	to taste		③ Refrigerate.

For other suitable clarification techniques, see page 2:352. For more on clarifying butter, see page 4:213.

#### SALSIFY FONDANT

Yields 100 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Salsify, peeled and cut into $5 \text{ cm} / 2$ in lengths	100 g	100%	① Vacuum seal together.
Extra-virgin olive oil	20 g	20%	<ul> <li>(2) Cook sous vide in 95 °C / 203 °F bath for 1 h.</li> <li>(3) Cool and refrigerate.</li> </ul>
Water	15 g	15%	C coordination.Borator
Lime juice	1.5 g	1.5%	
Salt	1 g	1%	

#### PICKLED TAPIOCA PEARL

Yields 200 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Tapioca pearls	100 g	100%	(1) Combine.
Water	200 g	200%	(2) Simmer until pearls are tender and translucent, about 20 min.
			③ Drain.
Rice wine vinegar	110 g	110%	④ Combine to make brine.
Oyster juice, from above	40 g	40%	⑤ Mix together brine and cooked tapioca pearls.
Sugar	15 g	15%	⑥ Vacuum seal, and refrigerate.
Lime juice	10 g	10%	
Salt	3g	3%	

#### **AVOCADO PUREE**

ADAPTED FROM WYLIE DUFRESNE

Yields 150 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Hass avocado	140 g	100%	1 Puree until smooth.
Ultra-Sperse 5 (National Starch brand)	5 g	3.6%	③ Transfer to squeeze bottle, and refrigerate.
Ascorbic acid	1.4 g	1%	
Lime juice	1.4 g	1%	
Salt	to taste		





PLATED-DISH RECIPES

EGGS

THE BREAKFAST EGG	211
MUSHROOM OMELET	215
OEUFS EN MEURETTE	219







An ultrahigh-speed camera shows what a glorious mess you can make with a gun, a bullet, and some eggs.



# THE BREAKFAST EGG

Fried egg foam, sweet spices, coffee butter

Chef Alain Passard is one of the masters of contemporary French cuisine and a high-profile proponent of the farm-to-table movement. He is famous for many of his dishes, but perhaps his most famous creation isn't a dish at all—it's an amuse-bouche.

For years, every meal at his restaurant in Paris has begun the same way: with the L'Arpège egg. Chefs are forever trying to outdo each other's amuse-bouche, but this egg has earned a permanent place on Passard's menu.

To create the L'Arpège egg, Passard cuts off the top of an eggshell and drains the white. Then he floats the egg in a warm-water bath until the yolk has the consistency of custard; sprinkles on chives, clove, nutmeg, white pepper, and ginger; and tops it off with savory whipped cream, sherry vinegar, *fleur de sel*, and maple syrup. Let your spoon sink to the bottom of the egg, and pull in all the flavors at once: tart, sweet, sharp, deep. You could eat this egg every day and never tire of it.

Inspired by Passard's egg, we present a version that tips toward the classic American breakfast of fried eggs and bacon. Instead of crème fraîche, we blend cream and fried egg white to a fine puree, then whip it into a foam. Smoked syrup hints at the woodsy flavor of bacon. And, because not everyone has Passard's sense for when a warm water bath is heated just right, we've provided the temperature that yields a perfect pudding texture every time.

YIELD: SPECIAL EQUIPMENT: OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT: TIME REQUIRED:

four portions sous vide equipment, whipping siphon handheld rotary grinder (Dremel) 4 h 20 min overall, including 35 min preparation and 20 min to assemble

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

		TIME TO			
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY	
Coffee Butter	2 min	4 h*	3 min	40 g	
Fried Egg Foam	15 min	3 min	15 min	200 g	
Sweet Spice Blend	10 min			6 g	
Compressed Green Apple	5 min			8 g	
Egg Yolk Confit	5 min	45 min	15 min	80 g	
GARNISH					
Smoked maple syrup (store-bought)				20 g	
Flaky sea salt				to taste	
Brioche, cut into soldiers 1 cm by 1 cm by 7 cm / ¾ in by ¾ in by 2¾ in	3 min		2 min	80 g (eight soldiers)	

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Charge egg-cream-filled siphon with two nitrous oxide cartridges. Warm siphon and bag of egg yolk confit in  $62 \degree C / 144 \degree F$  bath, about 15 min.

While eggs are reheating:

Remove green apple planks from bag and dice finely.

Heat eggshells in  $100 \degree$ C /  $210 \degree$ F oven for 5 min, using egg crate to hold them upright.

Warm coffee butter, and strain to remove beans.

**Panfry** brioche soldiers in coffee butter until golden brown on both sides, about 2 min total.

Once eggs are warmed:

**Pipe** 20 g of egg yolk confit into bottom of each eggshell. **Season** with sweet spice blend, and top with small spoon of compressed apple.

Shake siphon thoroughly, and dispense fried egg foam up to edge of each eggshell.

Yields 125 g

Yields 220 g

Yields 50 g

Yields 25 g

Finish with smoked maple syrup and salt, and serve with brioche soldiers on side.

#### **COFFEE BUTTER**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Roasted coffee beans,	175 g	100%	<ol> <li>Seal together in Mason jar, and steam for 4 h.</li> <li>Alternatively vacuum seal, and cook sous vide in</li> </ol>
Unsalted butter	125 g	71%	$90 \degree C / 195 \degree F$ bath for 4 h.
	0		(2) Refrigerate.

#### FRIED EGG FOAM

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Egg whites	60 g	100%	① Fry egg whites until golden brown.	
Grapeseed oil	30 g	50%	② Drain oil, pat dry, and reserve.	
160 Bloom gelatin	2.4 g	4%	③ Disperse gelatin in cold cream.	
Heavy cream	130 g	217%	④ Bring to a simmer to dissolve gelatin fully.	
			⑤ Blend in fried egg whites.	
Salt	to taste		6 Season egg-cream mixture.	
Black pepper, ground	to taste		⑦ Press through fine sieve, and transfer to 11 siphon.	
to fine powder			⑧ Refrigerate.	

#### **COMPRESSED GREEN APPLE**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Green apple	50 g	100%	① Cut into planks 3 mm / ½ in thick.
Green apple vinegar (or other sweet white vinegar)	1.5 g	3%	<ul><li>② Vacuum seal planks and vinegar to compress.</li><li>③ Refrigerate.</li></ul>

#### SWEET SPICE BLEND

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Star anise, toasted	10 g	100%	① Mix together.
and ground			② Vacuum seal, and reserve.
Dried ginger, ground	4 g	40%	
Vanilla bean seeds and pulp	4 g	40%	
Black pepper, ground	3 g	30%	
Cinnamon, toasted and ground	3 g	30%	
Nutmeg, ground	1.5 g	15%	

For more on extracting flavors using butter and other fats, see page 2-328.



Removing the shell from around the assembled egg reveals its distinct layers.

For more on vacuum-compressing fruits and vegetables, see page 3-391.



Although an egg topper can remove the top of the shell, a Dremel tool and razor blade yield a more precise cut.

5



EGG YOLK C	ONFIT		Yields 80	g
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Egg yolks, blended	80 g	100%	① Vacuum seal.	
			② Cook sous vide in 67 °C / 153 °F bath for 45 min.	If prepared as directed here, the
			③ Cool and refrigerate.	egg yolks are fully pasteurized. Se
Eggshells	four shells	100%	④ Remove top fifth of each shell with handheld rotary grinder (Dremel), egg topper, or razor-sharp knife.	<ul> <li>page 1-184 for more information of food safety considerations.</li> </ul>
- 1 B.			(5) Empty eggs, and clean shell interiors.	
			(6) Straighten and smooth edges using grinder, and wash residual powder from shells.	
			⑦ Dry shells in 100 °C / 210 °F oven for 10 min.	
			(8) Reserve.	



## **MUSHROOM OMELET**

Mushroom marmalade, scrambled egg foam, fine herbs

The secret to perfectly cooked eggs has always been temperature control. That ultimate test of skill and dexterity for a classically trained chef—mastering eggs—is made easier with modern technology. Some of the world's best restaurants now have an amazing sous vide poached egg on the menu. The egg white is soft, the yolk is like custard; it is a texture previously unachievable in cooked eggs.

Accurate temperature control, a hallmark of Modernist cooking, transforms the omelet. This omelet is wafer-thin. The inside is filled with a smooth and lightened version of French-style scrambled eggs. We add a mushroom marmalade, flavored with fine herbs (chives, tarragon, parsley, and chervil), roll it up, and glaze it with clarified butter. Adding stripes of mushroom or truffle puree makes this omelet as stunning in appearance as flavor. But this recipe does not have to be fancy or fussy; leave out the stripes, and it is still unbelievably delicious. As simple as it seems, this may be our favorite recipe in the book.

YIELD:four portionsSPECIAL EQUIPMENT:sous vide equipment, combi oven or water-vapor oven, whipping siphonOPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:pastry combTIME REQUIRED:2 h overall, including 1½ h of preparation, and 15 min to reheat and finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	COOK	FINISH	QUANTITY
Mushroom Stock, optional see page 129	5 min	1½ h*		330 g
Brown Chicken Jus see page 2-344	20 min	1 h*		20 g
Scrambled Egg Foam	5 min	50 min	15 min	200 g
Mushroom Puree	5 min	30 min		330 g
Omelet Base	5 min	3 min	3 min	170 g
Mushroom Marmalade	30 min	25 min	5 min	35 g
GARNISH				
Clarified brown butter see page 4.213				20 g
Chive blossoms optional				40

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Reheat egg-filled siphon in  $70 \,^{\circ}$ C /  $158 \,^{\circ}$ F water bath for 15 min if necessary.

**Charge** warmed siphon with one nitrous oxide cartridge, and shake vigorously to disperse gas.

#### While siphon is heating:

Warm mushroom marmalade, about 5 min, and add herbs just before plating.

\*(unattended times)

Heat clarified brown butter to 90 °C / 195 °F.

Reheat omelet base squares in 82 °C / 180 °F combi oven with 100% humidity for 3 min, or reheat in CVap at same temperature with Browning set to 0. While omelets are still on baking sheet, dispense line of scrambled egg foam down centers. Spoon marmalade in line next to scrambled egg foam. Fold over omelet gently. Brush with hot brown butter. Place on plates, and garnish with chive blossoms.

#### SCRAMBLED EGG FOAM

MUSHROOM PUREE OPTIONAL

7 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Eggs, blended	100 g	100%	<ol> <li>Blend together.</li> </ol>
Eggyolks	40 g	40%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal.</li> </ol>
Unsalted butter, melted	30 g	30%	3 Cook sous vide in 72 °C / 162 °F bath until texture is
Whole milk	30 g	30%	consistency of light pastry cream, about 25 min.
Salt	2 g	2%	④ Cool, then refrigerate if using later. If using immediately, pour into 1 l whipping siphon, charge with one cartridge of nitrous oxide, and keep warm.

Yields 200 g

Yields 330 g

Stripes of mushroom puree make for a visually stunning omelet, but skipping this step greatly simplifies the recipe and saves nearly an hour of effort. Also, omitting the stripes does not take away from what makes this omelet special: the remarkable texture. Truffle concentrate (see page 2-427) is a decadent substitute for the mushroom puree.

#### These photos illustrate the Omelet Base procedure on the next page.

Salt

#### PROCEDURE INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING Mushrooms, thinly sliced 500 g 100% (1) Sauté mushrooms until golden, about 10 min. (morel, porcini, shiitake, or chanterelle) Clarified unsalted butter 60 g 12% 20% 2 Add to sautéed mushrooms, and cook over low heat Shallots, minced 100 g until very tender, about 20 min. Portobello gills will 8% Portobello mushroom 40 g darken mixture. gills, spooned out ③ Deglaze pan of mushrooms. Water 330 g 66% ④ Simmer for 1 min. 1.4% ⑤ Blend mushroom mixture to fine puree.

<sup>(6)</sup> Pass through fine sieve. ⑦ Season with salt, and reserve.



#### **OMELET BASE**

OMELET BASI	E		Yields 300 g	
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Eggs	145 g	100%	① Blend thoroughly to create egg base, and reserve.	
Heavy cream	15 g	10.3%		
Eggyolks	12 g	8.3%		
Salt	2.5 g	1.7%		
Mushroom puree, from above	100 g	69%	(2) Combine, and spread onto silicone mat in layer $20 \text{ cm} / 8$ in square and $2 \text{ mm} / \frac{1}{6}$ in thick.	
Egg yolk powder	15.5 g	10.7%	③ Pull pastry comb with 3 mm / ½ in teeth through	
Heavy cream	10.3 g	7.1%	mushroom puree mixture to create even lines.	Pastry combs are usually used to
Albumin powder,	8.8 g	6%	If pastry comb is unavailable, proceed to step 4.	decorate biscuit joconde and oth
store-bought			<sup>(4)</sup> Pour egg base evenly over lines, 2 mm / ½ in thick.	make an omelet with stripes that
Salt	1.7 g	1.1%	(5) Steam in 82 °C / 180 °F combi oven with 100% humidity (or in a CVap set similarly), until set, about 3 min.	penetrate all the way from front t back.
			6 Cut into four 5 cm / 2 in squares.	
	15-5- Alexandre	<u>-:</u>	⑦ Cool and refrigerate.	

**MUSHROOM MARMALADE** 

decorate biscuit joconde and other
sponge cakes. Here we use it to
make an omelet with stripes that
penetrate all the way from front to
back.

Yields 35 g

4

#### INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Mushrooms, thinly 80 g 100% ① Cook over very low heat until tender and liquid Use morel, porcini, shiitake, or sliced and diced has evaporated, about 25 min. chanterelle mushrooms. Shallots, finely minced 60 g 75% Clarified unsalted butter 30 g 37.5% Brown chicken jus 20 g 25% ② Season mixture. see page 2.344 ③ Refrigerate. Black pepper, ground to taste Salt to taste This marmalade will keep for Chervil, finely minced 2 g 2.5% ④ Prepare herbs as noted. several weeks refrigerated. It is Chives, finely minced worth scaling up the recipe to 2 g 2.5% ⑤ Combine and refrigerate. make a larger quantity, as the Parsley, finely minced 2g 2.5% marmalade is a versatile condiment Tarragon, finely minced 1.25% 1g to have on hand.



## **OEUFS EN MEURETTE**

Constructed pinot noir, crispy eggshell, traditional accompaniments

Eggs are one of the best dishes to illustrate sous vide and other low-temperature cooking techniques. Proper control of temperature is essential to cooking eggs because the proteins in the yolk and white have very specific responses to heat, as discussed on page 4.74. To showcase how these techniques provide that control, we developed several egg dishes for the book, including this updated approach to the Burgundian country classic *oeufs en meurette*.

Typically, the eggs are poached in a red wine sauce seasoned with shallots and aged wine vinegar. Served with bacon lardons, pearl onions, button mushrooms, and cubes of bread fried in butter, they are a vigneron's delight after a long day of harvest. Our rendition of the dish takes advantage of some great insights from the Modernist pantry. We construct our red wine sauce from a puree of blackberries and blueberries cooked sous vide, and we tailor the nuances of the "wine" to suit our dish. Malic and tartaric acid provide sharpness, olive brine and shaved oak chips add depth, and tannin powder supplies balance. A mixture of red port and beet juice stain the poached egg to create a dramatic mottled purple pattern, akin to Chinese tea eggs. We hope you find the dish beautiful and inspiring.

# YIELD: four portions SPECIAL EQUIPMENT: sous vide equipment TIME REQUIRED: 14 h overall, including 2 h preparation and 20 min to reheat and finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

		TIME TO			
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY	
Cured Bacon optional, see page 3-182				250 g	
Bacon Chips	10 min	2 <i>h</i> * and 14 <i>h</i> *		100 g	
Liquid Center Duck Egg	10 min	1 h* and 12 h*	15 min	four eggs	
Preserved Cinnamon Cap Mushrooms	2 min	7 min		30 g	
Sous Vide Glazed Pearl Onions	5 min	2½ h*	6 min	50 g	
Constructed Red Wine Glaze	15 min	1 h*	2 min	65 g	
Brioche Toast			2 min	four slices	
GARNISH					
Chive sprigs				four	
Chervil leaves				four	

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Reheat eggs in 62 °C / 143 °F bath for about 15 min.

While eggs are reheating: Reheat pearl onions in 62 °C / 144 °F bath for 5 min. Remove from bag, dry on paper towels, and cut in half lengthwise. Sear in thin film of oil over high heat for 20 s. Season with black pepper and salt. Brush brioche slices with butter, and dust with albumin powder. \*(unattended times)

Fry until golden in nonstick pan, about 1 min on each side. Season with salt.

Warm wine glaze, and whisk in cold butter. Taste for salt and acidity.

Arrange egg in center of each bowl, and season with flaky sea salt. Garnish with mushrooms, bacon chips, and glazed onions. Finish with herbs, and top eggs with brioche toasts. Pour constructed wine glaze over eggs at table.





#### **BACON CHIPS**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Maple syrup	50 g	20%	<ol> <li>Simmer together until dissolved.</li> </ol>	
Water	50 g	20%	② Cool syrup.	
Glucose syrup DE40	45 g	18%		
Isomalt	25 g	10%		
Sorbitol	1g	0.4%		
Cured bacon, sliced	250 g	100%	③ Soak bacon slices in syrup in refrigerator for 2 h.	
1 mm / 1/16 in thick			④ Dehydrate at 60 °C / 140 °F until crisp, 12-14 h.	
store-bought or see page 3-18	32		(5) Store chips in cool, dry place.	

#### LIQUID CENTER DUCK EGG

Yields 340 g

Yields 100 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Duck eggs	320 g	100%	① Immerse whole egg in boiling water for 4 min.	1
	(four eggs)		② Cool in ice-water bath for 20 min.	
			③ Cook in 62 °C / 143 °F bath for about 30 min.	
			④ Cool again in ice-water bath.	
			⑤ Crack eggshells gently all over with back of spoon, but do not remove shells.	
			6 Reserve.	
Red beet juice	800 g	250%	⑦ Combine, reduce to 750 g, and cool.	
Red port wine	350 g	109%	Immerse eggs in reduction, and soak in refrigerator for 12 h.	
			⑨ Drain, then gently peel off eggshells.	
			10 Refrigerate eggs.	
Flaky sea salt	to taste		(1) Reserve.	

#### PRESERVED CINNAMON CAP MUSHROOMS

Yields 50 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Cinnamon cap mushrooms	50 g	100%	① Cut into individual caps.
Frying oil	as needed		② Deep-fry mushroom caps in 175 °C / 350 °F oil until lightly golden, about 7 min.
			③ Drain on paper towels.
			④ Vacuum seal caps with 50 g of cooled oil.
Salt	to taste		(5) Season and refrigerate.

The egg white needs more heat to coagulate than the yolk does, so first use boiling water to set the white firmly enough that it can be peeled later. Then use a low temperature water bath to cook the center. If substituting chicken eggs, which usually are smaller than duck eggs, you may need to reduce the initial boiling time to 3–3½ min.

## SOUS VIDE GLAZED PEARL ONIONS

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Pearl onions	50 g 100%		(1) Blanch for 1 min.
			(2) Shock in ice-water bath.
			③ Peel.
Water	20 g	40%	④ Combine.
Extra-virgin olive oil	5 g	10%	⑤ Vacuum seal with onions.
Black pepper	to taste		⑥ Cook sous vide in 90 °C / 194 °F bath for 2½ h.
Salt	to taste		⑦ Cool in ice-water bath.
			⑧ Refrigerate in sous vide bag.
Neutral oil	as needed		(9) Reserve.
Black pepper	to taste		
Salt	to taste		

#### **BRIOCHE TOAST**

BRIOCHE TOAST				
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Brioche, cut into four slices in desired shapes	50 g	100%	$\textcircled{\sc 0}$ Measure and reserve individually.	
Clarified unsalted butter	20 g	40%		
Albumin powder	5 g	10%		
Salt	to taste			

## CONSTRUCTED RED WINE GLAZE

Yields 65 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Fresh blackberries	100 g	100%	1 Vacuum seal.
Fresh blueberries	50 g	50%	② Cook sous vide in 65 °C / 149 °F bath for 1 h.
			③ Cool and puree.
			④ Pass through fine sieve.
Verjuice (store-bought)	50 g	50%	(5) Blend well with 50 g of berry puree.
Kalamata olive brine (from store bought olives)	2 g	2.0%	<sup>(6)</sup> Vacuum seal, and refrigerate.
Tannin powder (Obipektin brand Enocianin-A)	1.5 g	1.5%	
Tartaric acid	1g	1.0%	
Fructose	0.5 g	0.5%	
Oak chips, grated	0.25 g	0.25%	
Malic acid	0.2 g	0.2%	
Salt	to taste		
Unsalted butter, cold	5 g	5%	⑦ Refrigerate.

Yields 50 g



#### PLATED-DISH RECIPES





# **STARCHES**

COCOA TAJARIN	225
SPAGHETTI ALLE VONGOLE	229
RUSSIAN PELMENI	233
PAELLA VALENCIANA	239
ASTRONAUT RAMEN	247
SHANGHAI SOUP DUMPLINGS	253













## **COCOA TAJARIN**

Bitter cocoa, Pacific sea urchin, pink grapefruit

In Italy, a pasta maker will tell you that spaghetti alla bolognese can't exist. Ask why, and he will point to a map: the ragù comes from Bologna in northern Italy; the spaghetti is from southern Italy—thus the two cannot be served together. No, ragù alla bolognese must be served with eggy tagliatelle noodles that are the specialty of the Emilia-Romagna region, where Bologna is located.

Each region covets its specialty. In the far northern Piedmont region, it's tajarin, known elsewhere in Italy as taglierini. True tajarin, however, has a higher egg yolk content than taglierini. The long, exquisitely thin noodle, made golden with egg yolk, is often served drenched in butter and wafted with white truffle shavings or sage. Pasta makers take pride in their ability to hand-cut tajarin (one Piedmont restaurant owner calls himself "the man with the golden arm"). The noodles taste silky and rich, thanks to the fat in the egg yolks. More than 25% of each yolk's weight is fat. This just so happens to be true of cocoa powder, too. Cocoa fat melts wonderfully, becoming a smooth, warm, and rich oil over a narrow temperature range right at body temperature. Replacing some of the flour in the noodles with cocoa powder gives them the richness of traditional tajarin, but with a particularly nice melt-in-your-mouth feel.

 YIELD:
 four portions

 SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:
 sous vide equipment

 TIME REQUIRED:
 13 h overall, including 12 h to rest noodle dough. If making sea urchin bottarga, 90 d overall, including 1 h 5 min to prepare and 5 min to reheat and finish

COMPONENT	PREP	COOK	FINISH	QUANTITY
Sea Urchin Bottarga optional	20 min	50 min and 90	) d*	60 g
Pink Grapefruit Confit	30 min	4 h*		60 g
Cocoa Tajarin	10 min and 12	2 h*	1 min	400 g
Sea Urchin Butter	5 min	10 min	3 min	150 g
GARNISH				
Grapefruit juice sacs see page 2-462				100 g
Black pepper, cracked				10 g
Tarragon leaves, cut into small squares				12
Sea urchin tongues				four

#### ORDER OF PREPARATION:

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Heat sea urchin butter reduction to a simmer, then blend in<br/>sea urchin tongues and butter until fully emulsified.Arrange tajarin on plates, and pour sea urchin butter over pasta.Season with pink grapefruit syrup, salt, and lime juice.Garnish with grapefruit droplets, grapefruit confit dice, and<br/>black pepper.Melt cocoa butter.Finish with tarragon, sea urchin tongues, and grated<br/>sea urchin boiling 3% salt water for 40 s.Drain, and toss with warm cocoa butter.Pour sea urchin butter at the table.





#### SEA URCHIN BOTTARGA

Yields 150 g

Yields 250 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Sea urchin tongues	200 g	100%	① Pass through fine sieve.
			② Form sous vide bag into cone to mimic fish roe sacs.
			③ Pipe into sous vide bag, and vacuum seal.
			4 Cook sous vide in 64 °C / 150 °F bath for 50 min.
			⑤ Refrigerate until fully hardened, about 20 min.
Salt	500 g	250%	<sup>(6)</sup> Pack molded sea urchin pieces in salt.
			⑦ Cure in refrigerator for 12 h.
			(8) Rinse, and pat dry.
			③ Wrap tightly in cheesecloth, and hang in refrigerator to dry for 90 d.
Beeswax (food grade)	500 g	250%	<sup>(i)</sup> Melt beeswax at 80 °C / 176 °F to ensure proper coating, and keep wax at same temperature.
			Insert metal hook through narrow tip of bottarga, and dip three times in warm beeswax to form uniform coating.
			(1) Cool until hardened, about 10 min, and refrigerate.

#### PINK GRAPEFRUIT CONFIT

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Pink grapefruit peel with pith from one grapefruit, pulp reserved for garnish	200 g	100%	<ol> <li>Cut grapefruit peel into eight equal pieces.</li> <li>Blanch three times, starting from cold water each time.</li> </ol>
Water	450 g	225%	③ Combine water and salt, and bring to a boil.
Salt	60 g	30%	<ul> <li>④ Add peel, and simmer for 8 min.</li> <li>⑤ Drain, rinse, and cool.</li> <li>⑥ Reserve.</li> </ul>
Fructose	210 g	105%	⑦ Stir together to make syrup.
Water	210 g	105%	Add blanched peel to syrup.
Isomalt	92 g	46%	③ Cook sous vide in 90 °C / 194 °F bath for 4 h.
Citric acid	4.5 g	2.25%	<sup>10</sup> Cool in ice-water bath.
			(1) Reserve 30 g of syrup for sea urchin butter.
			(2) Dice chilled peel finely, and return to remaining syrup.
			<sup>13</sup> Vacuum seal, and refrigerate.

Sea urchin "tongues" are called that because of their appearance. They are actually the gonads of the animal.

Sea urchin bottarga is an optional garnish for Cocoa Tajarin (see page 3·186 for details). It's not difficult to make, but the air-drying step takes three months to complete. Grey mullet or tuna bottarga makes a decidedly different—but excellent substitute. For a step-by-step procedure, see page 3·186.

Most taste receptors in the mouth are geared toward detecting bitterness. That's because most poisonous foods have that quality, and we have evolved to detect things that might kill us. Bitter foods such as cocca powder and grapefruit tend to be acquired tastes, and thus offer an interesting avenue for chefs to explore.

#### **COCOA TAJARIN** Yields 400 g INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE 00 wheat flour 127 g 100% ① Dry blend together. Semolina flour 85 g 67% Dutch processed cocoa 57 g 45% powder Vital wheat gluten 5g 4% Salt 2g 1.5% Egg yolks 153 g 120% ② Add to flour mixture, and knead for 10 min to make dough. Water 28% 35 g ③ Vacuum seal. Refrigerate for 12 h. 23% Extra-virgin olive oil 29 g ④ Roll into sheets 1 mm / 1/32 in thick. (5) Cut into noodles 2 mm / 1/16 in wide. 6 Place on parchment paper, cover with damp towel, and refrigerate. Deodorized cocoa butter 40 g 31.5% ⑦ Reserve. (food-grade)

#### SEA URCHIN BUTTER

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE		
Sake (dry)	200 g	100%	① Combine in pot, and reduce to 150 g, about 10 min.		
Vermouth (dry)	150 g	75%	② Strain and refrigerate.		
Shallots, finely minced	50 g	25%			
Champagne vinegar	25 g	12.5%			
Tarragon leaves, minced	1g	0.5%			
Black peppercorns, coarsely ground	0.25 g	0.13%			
Sea urchin tongues	40 g	20%	③ Measure and refrigerate individually.		
Pink grapefruit confit syrup, from above	30 g	15%			
Unsalted butter, cubed	30 g	15%	St.		
Lime juice	to taste				
Salt	to taste		JE AND		

The creaminess and iodine flavor of the sea urchin tongues enrich this sauce, but it is the salt that moderates the bitterness of the cocoa powder and grapefruit in the dish. Salt, not sugar, masks bitter tastes, for reasons that neuroscientists are still trying to understand.

Allowing the tajarin dough to rest overnight provides time for the gluten to relax, yielding a less-elastic dough that can be rolled thinner without shrinking or tearing.



Yields 200 g

STARCHES



# **SPAGHETTI ALLE VONGOLE**

Bagna càuda, venus clam, young garlic

Two things matter when making spaghetti alle vongole: the quality of the noodle and the quality of the clams.

This dish is traditionally prepared with dry pasta. Although certain pastas, like ravioli, are best fresh, others such as spaghetti, must be al dente—slightly firm to the bite—when cooked. That texture is impossible to achieve with fresh pasta. After all, if the center of the noodle is wet and soft before it goes into the pot, it will not yield that toothsome snap that comes from a core still slightly firm after it comes out. Store-bought dried pasta works in this dish, as does spaghetti made the traditional way and hung out to dry, as they do in the southern region of Italy that is home to this dish. Vacuum-drying the noodles (see page 3.384) is a speedier approach. As a third option, use our Ramen noodles (see page 250), whose high gluten content allows them to be al dente even when cooked fresh. If you use store-bought spaghetti, look for a rough texture on the noodles, evidence they were extruded through dies made of bronze, rather than steel or teflon. The rougher noodles gain a better grip on the *bagna càuda* consommé.

 YIELD:
 four portions

 SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:
 sous vide equipment

 OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:
 combi oven, centrifuge

 TIME REQUIRED:
 4½ h overall, including 2 h preparation and 10 min to reheat and finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY	
10 min	4 h*	7 min	150 g	
5 min	2 h		31.5 g	
2 min	3 min		155 g	
10 min	20 min and 1 <i>h</i> *	2 min	100 g	
5 min	1 h	1 min	20 g	
10 min	15 min	2 min	10 g	
15 min		2 min	20 g	
10 min	15 min	2 min	12	
	PREP 10 min 5 min 2 min 10 min 5 min 10 min 15 min 10 min	TIME TOPREPCOOK10 min4 h*5 min2 h2 min3 min10 min20 min and 1 h*5 min1 h10 min15 min15 min15 min10 min15 min	TIME TOPREPCOOKFINISH10 min4 h*7 min5 min2 h	

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Cook spaghetti in boiling 2% salt water until al dente, about 7 min.

While spaghetti is cooking:

Top stuffed clams with bread crumbs.

**Broil** until golden brown and warmed through, about 2 min. **Reheat** walnut marmalade.

Fold in chives and parsley, and season with salt and lemon juice.

Warm butter-poached green garlic.

Reheat the bagna càuda consommé, and verify seasoning. Arrange spaghetti in center of each bowl.

**Top** each bowl of spaghetti with three stuffed clams, four pieces of butter-poached garlic, and walnut marmalade.

Foam parsley juice with immersion blender or handheld wand mixer (see page 4-252 for step by step), and spoon around bowls. Pour bagna càuda consommé at table.



For more on other clarification strategies, see page 2:352.

For more on making brown butter, see page

4.213.

#### **CLAM JUICE**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Clams, rinsed and	475 g	100%	(1) Combine.
soaked to remove sand			② Vacuum seal.
Shallots, minced	10 g	2%	③ Steam or boil for 3 min until clams have just released
Thyme	0.3 g	0.06%	their juices.
Bay leaf	0.1 g	0.02%	④ Cool.
			(5) Strain juices; reserve solids for another use.
			⑥ Measure 160 g of clam juice, and refrigerate.

#### **BAGNA CÀUDA CONSOMMÉ**

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Garlic cloves, green 80 g 52% ① Sauté garlic in oil until golden, and reserve. removed and thinly sliced 52% Grapeseed oil 80 g Sweet onions, sliced 48% ② Sauté onions in butter and oil until translucent. 75 g 32% Unsalted butter 50 g Olive oil 25 g 16% Clam juice, from above 100% ③ Add reserved garlic and remaining ingredients 155 g to onions, and simmer for 20 min. 100% Water 155 g (4) Cool. 32% White wine (dry) 50 g (5) Process in centrifuge at 27,500g for 1 h, or use Garlic confit 17.5% 27 g alternative clarification method. see page 3.354 Anchovy, chopped 25 g 16% 6 Refrigerate. 1.3% Chives, minced 2g 0.6% Thyme, minced 1g

#### BROWN BUTTER-POACHED GREEN GARLIC

Yields 60 g

Yields 125 g

Yields 175 g

Yields 200 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Clarified brown butter	90 g	150%	① Cook over low heat for 1 h.
Green garlic cloves, peeled	60 g	100%	② Refrigerate.

#### WALNUT CLAM MARMALADE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Button mushrooms, brunoise	200 g	100%	<ol> <li>Sauté mushrooms until tender and all moisture has evaporated, about 15 min.</li> </ol>
Unsalted butter	40 g	20%	② Measure 40 g.
Clam meat, from below,	25 g	12.5%	③ Fold into mushrooms.
finely minced			④ Refrigerate.
Walnuts, finely crushed	7 g	3.5%	
Walnut oil	4.5 g	2.25%	
Clam juice, from above	5 g	2.5%	
Chives, finely minced	2 g	1%	⑤ Measure and reserve individually.
Parsley, finely minced	2 g	1%	
Lemon juice	to taste		
Salt	to taste		



### PARSLEY FOAM

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Parsley juice	265 g (from about 500 g parsley)	100%	<ol> <li>Blend together until powder is thoroughly incorporated.</li> </ol>	For more on juicing strategies, see page 2:338. Foaming methods are discussed on page 4:252.
Deoiled soy lecithin powder	4 g	1.5%		
Salt	1g	0.4%	② Season parsley juice mixture, and refrigerate.	

#### **STUFFED CLAMS**

Yields 12 pieces

Yields 265 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Littleneck or Manila clams, cleaned and washed	885 g	100%	① Vacuum seal together.	Add a few hot chili slices to your
Shallots, thinly sliced Garlic, thinly sliced Thyme Bay leaf	13.5 g 0.9 g 0.8 g 0.2 g	1.5% 0.1% 0.1% 0.02%	<ul> <li>(a) Shuck clams, reserving clams, juice, and shells separately.</li> <li>(b) Strain clam juice through fine sieve.</li> <li>(c) Massure 25 a of clams and 4 a of clam juice for making</li> </ul>	or other bivalves of sand and impurities. The capsaicin in the chili will irritate the shellfish and cause them to release sand and other
	0.2.8	0.0276	<ul> <li>Measure 25 g of clams and 4 g of clam juice for making walnut marmalade, and reserve.</li> <li>Vacuum seal clams and juice individually, and refrigerate.</li> </ul>	impurities.
Button mushrooms, finely minced	50 g	5.6%	<ul> <li>② Reserve 12 whole shells.</li> <li>③ Sauté until lightly golden and tender, about 4 min.</li> </ul>	
Unsalted butter	10 g	1%		
White wine	5 g	0.5%	<ul> <li>Add to pan of mushrooms.</li> <li>Cook until liquid is evaporated, and cool.</li> </ul>	
Parsley, finely minced	15 g	1.7%	(1) Fold parsley and garlic confit into mushrooms.	
Garlic confit, finely minced see page 3.354	4.5 g	0.5%	(13) Season with salt.	
Salt	as needed			
Sous vide cooked clams,	100 g	11%	<sup>(3)</sup> Put one clam in each reserved shell.	
from above			<ul> <li>Top each clam with about 5 g of mushroom mixture.</li> <li>Refrigerate.</li> </ul>	
Bread crumbs, finely powdered	as needed		(ii) Reserve.	



## **RUSSIAN PELMENI**

Heather-smoked sturgeon, Kusshi oysters, golden beets, poppy seeds

The provenance of these savory little dumplings reads like a Russian folktale. They probably originated in China-which would explain their similarity to pot stickers—and were then carried by Mongols to Tatarstan and Siberia, where the indigenous people called them pel'nyan', or "ear bread." Eventually, the dumplings spread to the rest of Russia, where they are known today as pelmeni or Siberian dumplings. Our pelmeni are a type of ravioli, wrapped in squares of

buckwheat flour, to which we add all-purpose flour as well as Activa, whose protein-binding enzymes firm the dough. The rillettes filling is made from wild sturgeon, which is smoked in heather blossoms for a wonderful, ethereal flavor, then shredded. The dough is rolled thin, cut, filled, pinched, twirled around a finger, and boiled. As an alternative, the buckwheat dough can be rolled and cut into noodles, then served with a borscht-inspired broth with oysters and beets.

four portions SPECIAL EQUIPMENT: smoker, sous vide equipment TIME REQUIRED: 13 h overall, including 2 h preparation and 15 min to reheat and finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

YIELD:

	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·			
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
Buckwheat Dough	20 min	12 h*		525 g
Beet Juice-Fed Oysters optional, see page 3-206	10 min	12 h*		12 oysters
Heather-Smoked Sturgeon	5 min	$8 h^*$ and $4 h^*$		100 g
White Fish Stock see page 2.303	10 min	1½ h*		240 g
Sous Vide Baby Golden Beets	10 min	1 h*	8 min	80 g
Borscht Broth optional	10 min	30 min*	2 min	200 g
Salted Cucumber	5 min	1 h*		40 g
Heather-Smoked Sturgeon Rillettes	5 min	30 min*		200 g
Oyster Butter Emulsion	5 min	25 min	5 min	100 g
Buckwheat Pelmeni	25 min		1½ min	four dumplings, 55 g each
Poached Oysters	20 min		10 min	12 oysters
Basic Mayonnaise see page 4-226	7 min			75 g
GARNISH				
Clarified brown butter see page 4-213				28 g
Black poppy seeds				10 g
Young beet greens				12 leaves

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Cook oysters sous vide in 45 °C / 113 °F bath for 10 min.

While oysters are cooking:

Warm oyster butter reduction. Blend in butter and crème fraîche to form emulsion. Season.

Warm poached beets at 88 °C / 190 °F for 15 min. Cut into thin slices.

**BUCKWHEAT DOUGH** 

While oyster butter is heating: Cook pelmeni in 3% salt solution for 1½ min. Warm borscht broth, and season with salt and caraway powder. Warm brown butter in small pot, and place pelmeni in butter. Toss in poppy seeds, and baste pelmeni with butter for 30 s. Arrange pelmeni on each plate.

Finish with oyster bellies, sliced golden beets, and cucumber cubes. Garnish with warm brown butter and beet leaves. Pour hot oyster butter and broth at table.

Yields 525 g

#### Activa strengthens low-gluten noodles, but anyone with celiac disease should avoid eating noodles made with Activa in them.

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Buckwheat flour	200 g	100%	① Sift.
All-purpose flour	100 g	50%	(2) Combine with sifted buckwheat flour in food
Activa TI or RM	12 g	6%	processor.
		(4%)*	③ Process to mix thoroughly.
Salt	3.5 g	1.75%	
Whole milk	150 g	75%	④ Blend thoroughly into flour mixture.
Eggyolks	75 g	37.5%	⑤ Transfer dough to floured surface, and knead
Grapeseed oil	40 g	20%	for 10 min.
	, i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i		6 Vacuum seal.
			⑦ Refrigerate for 12 h to allow enzyme to bind proteins.

\*(% of total weight of both flours)

#### **HEATHER-SMOKED STURGEON**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Wild sturgeon fillet	500 g	100%	① Combine vodka, salt, sugar, and zest to make cure.
Vodka	35 g	7%	Coat fillet evenly with cure.
Salt	20 g	4%	② Vacuum seal.
Sugar	7 g	1.4%	③ Cure in refrigerator for 8 h.
Lemon zest, finely grated	2 g	0.4%	④ Rinse, and pat dry with paper towels.
Cherrywood chips	750 g	150%	(5) Smoke fillet with blossoms and chips at 52 °C / 125 °F
Dried heather blossoms	100 g	20%	and relative humidity of 50% for 4 h. Cool.

The temperature and humidity given here will produce a wet-bulb temperature of about 40  $^{\circ}$ C / 104  $^{\circ}$ F (see page 2-132).

be

#### **HEATHER-SMOKED STURGEON RILLETTES**

#### Yields 200 g

Yields 450 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Shallots, finely minced	15 g	15%	① Marinate shallots at room temperature for 30 min.	
White balsamic vinegar	13 g	13%		
Heather-smoked	100 g	100%	② Shred sturgeon.	
sturgeon, from above			③ Combine shallots, sturgeon, and remaining	Store-bought sturgeon car
Basic mayonnaise	75 g	75%	ingredients in stand mixer.	substituted in this recipe.
see page 4-226			④ Whip on medium-high speed until fluffy and all	
Celery, finely minced	9 g	9%	ingredients are well incorporated.	
Chives, minced	5 g	5%	(5) Reserve for pelmeni filling	
Celery leaf, minced	1.5 g	1.5%	C	
Chervil, minced	1.5 g	1.5%		
Tarragon, minced	1.5 g	1.5%		
Smoked salt	1.2 g	1.2%		
Ultra-Sperse 3	1.2 g	1.2%		
(National Starch brand)				
Lime zest, finely grated	1g	1%		
Lemon juice	0.7 g	0.7%		

#### SOUS VIDE GOLDEN BEETS

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Golden beets	250 g	100%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal together.</li> </ol>	÷.
Extra-virgin olive oil	75 g	30%	② Cook sous vide in 88 °C / 190 °F bath for 1 h.	
Water	50 g	20%	③ Drain, reserving cooking juices.	
Salt	3.5 g	3.5%	④ Peel off skins with a dry paper towel.	
Thyme	2 g	0.8%	S Vacuum seal peeled beets and juices together.	
			© Refrigerate.	

#### BORSCHT BROTH OPTIONAL

INGREDIENT OUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE

Red beets also work well, and a mix of red and golden is quite attractive. But cook them separately to keep the colors pure.

#### Yields 400 g

Yields 225 g

		o en ten to	TROCEDORE	
Red beet juice	200 g	100%	1 Vacuum seal together.	- Many Russians believe you can't eat
Water	110 g	55%	② Cook sous vide in 85 °C / 185 °F bath for 30 min.	borscht without sour cream, the
White fish stock see page 2.303	90 g	45%	③ Pass through fine sieve, and cool.	classic accompaniment to this soup.
Rhubarb juice	16 g	8%		
Red wine vinegar	8 g	4%		
Caraway seeds, finely ground	to taste		④ Reserve.	
Salt	to taste			

#### SALTED CUCUMBER

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE

English cucumber, peeled, halved, and seeded	200 g	100%	(1) Cut into planks 3 mm by 5 cm / $\%$ in by 2 in.	
Salt	4 g	2%	② Sprinkle evenly over planks, and cover.	
			③ Let water drain from cucumbers for 1 h.	
			④ Rinse, and pat dry.	
			⑤ Vacuum seal to compress.	
			6 Cut into cubes, and refrigerate.	



Feeding beet juice to oysters gives the mollusks a stunning red color.

For more on making clarified butter, see page 4.213.

### **POACHED OYSTERS**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Fresh Kusshi oysters (or beet juice-fed Kusshi oysters) see page 3·206	12 oysters	100%	3 Shuck.
			② Strain and reserve juice, measuring 50 g for oyster butter emulsion and 25 g for poaching oysters.
			③ Wash oysters in fresh cold water several times.
			④ Pat dry with paper towels.
			⑤ Trim off lips and hinges, leaving only plump bellies.
			<sup>6</sup> Reserve trimmings for oyster butter emulsion.
Oyster juice	25 g	25%	⑦ Vacuum seal oysters and juice together.
			(8) Refrigerate.

#### **OYSTER BUTTER EMULSION**

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE 150% Shallots, finely minced 75 g ① Sweat together until tender, about 10 min. Clarified unsalted butter 50 g 100% Celery, peeled and 35 g 70% finely minced 70% 2 Add to shallot mixture. Oyster trimmings, 35 g from above ③ Sweat for 2 min. White vermouth 200 g 400% ④ Add to shallot mixture. White fish stock 300% 150 g ⑤ Simmer until reduced to 150 g. see page 2.303 100% Oyster juice, 50 g from above, strained 14% <sup>(6)</sup> Steep in shallot reduction for 3 min. Darjeeling tea leaves 7 g ⑦ Strain. (B) Cool. Refrigerate. 100% 10 Measure and reserve individually. Unsalted butter 50 g Crème fraîche 50% 25 g White wine vinegar 5g 10% Salt to taste

Yields 150 g

**Yields 12 oysters** 

Yields 225 g
#### **BUCKWHEAT PELMENI**

BUCKWHEA	T PELMENI		Yields 565 g
NGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
gg, blended	50 g	20%	① Combine to make egg wash.
Vater	15 g	6%	
luckwheat dough,	250 g	100%	(2) Dust work surface with unbleached flour.
rom above			③ Roll out dough 1.5 mm / ½ in thick.
Jnbleached flour	as needed		4 Divide dough into two sheets, each measuring 12 cm by 60 cm / 4¼ in by 23½ in.
leather-smoked turgeon rillettes,	200 g	80%	(5) Cut each dough sheet into six 7 cm / 2¾ in squares; makes 12 squares total.
rom above			<sup>(6)</sup> Spoon about 12 g rillettes onto each square.
			⑦ Brush edges of square with egg wash.
			(8) Fold over one corner of square on diagonal to form triangular packet.
			I Press packet edges together firmly to seal.
			Wrap triangle around finger, and pinch together moistened, pointed ends to seal.
			(ii) Repeat packet-making steps until all dough squares are used.
			② Cover pelmeni with slightly damp towel, and refrigerate.





## PAELLA VALENCIANA

Rabbit, langoustine, garden snail, horchata emulsion, soccarat tuile

There is nothing dainty about paella. It is a dish that used to feed legions of grape pickers toiling in hot fields during harvest time in Valencia. A huge pan (called a *paella* or *paellera*) would be set in the field to cook rice. Grapevine trimmings were burned for fuel.

Any number of things went into the pan: snails, which were freely available in the fields, tomatoes, onions, and—if you were better off—chicken, rabbit, or duck. Coastal regions substituted seafood for the meat, and cooks later mixed meat and seafood.

We don't make our paella in an open field, but we try to recapture some of those original elements. The snails are cooked sous vide until they are meltingly tender. The rice is smoked first to re-create the aroma of burning grapevines. Fields or no fields, paella is still a feast best enjoyed by a large group of friends.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	freeze dryer
TIME REQUIRED:	13 h overall (24 h if making Smoked Bomba Rice), including 2 h preparation
	and 30 min to reheat and finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
White Chicken Stock see page 2-301	20 min	1½ h*		550 g
Paella Stock	15 min	1½ h		200 g
Puffed Wild Rice see page 4-307		1 min		125 g
Smoked Bomba Rice optional, see page 3-362		24 h*		125 g
Freeze-dried Piquillo Pepper optional, see page 3-372		12 h*		11 g
Blood Sausage see page 3.238	20 min	30 min*	20 min*	600 g
Paella Rice	10 min	12 min	7 min	350 g
Sous Vide Rabbit Loin		8 h* and 25 min*	20 min*	320 g
Sous Vide Braised Snails	5 min	5 h*	20 min*	80 g
Sofrito	20 min	1 h*	2 min	60 g
Sous Vide Artichoke	10 min	45 min*	20 min*	60 g
Horchata Foam	5 min	$12 h^*$ and $10 \min$	2 min	40 g
Puffed Wild Rice see page 4.302		1½ min		50 g
Soccarat Tuile	5 min	1 h*		four crisps
Seared Langoustine Tails			2 min	four

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Reheat rabbit loin, blood pudding, snails, and artichokes in 58 °C / 136 °F bath about 20 min.

**Finish** cooking smoked paella rice by adding stock to rice-onion mixture a little at a time until al dente, about 5 min. Remove from heat, and add saffron. Season with salt.

Reheat sofrito in sauté pan just until warmed through, about 2 min. Sear langoustines in oil until golden and just cooked through, about 1 min on each side. Season with salt. Foam horchata with handheld foaming wand or immersion blender until thick foam layer forms.

**Dust** rabbit loin with piquillo pepper powder, and then slice on a bias,  $1 \text{ cm} / \frac{3}{8}$  in thick.

Slice blood pudding 2 cm / 3/4 in thick.

Spoon rice into each bowl.

Arrange slices of rabbit loin and blood pudding, braised snails, one artichoke, and one langoustine on top of each portion of rice. Garnish with horchata foam and soccarat tuile.

#### PAELLA STOCK

NGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
abbit trimmings	350 g	35%	① Brown in 190 °C / 375 °F oven until golden, about
abbit carcass	335 g	34%	25 min.
ellow onions, // // // // // // // // // // // // //	125 g	12%	② Sweat until translucent, about 5 min.
Grapeseed oil	100 g	10%	
omatoes, peeled and seeded	100 g	10%	③ Add to onions, and sauté vegetable mixture until golden, about 7 min.
Carrots, thinly sliced	75 g	7.5%	
eeks, thinly sliced	60 g	6%	
ennel, thinly sliced	55 g	5.5%	
Piquillo peppers, hinly sliced	40 g	4%	
Pimentón de la Vera sweet)	6 g	0.6%	
Гһуте	2.25 g	0.2%	
Water	1 kg	100%	④ Combine with browned rabbit pieces and vegetable
White chicken stock	550 g 55%	55%	mixture.
ee page 2·301			⑤ Pressure-cook at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi for 1 h.
			6 Cool.
			⑦ Strain through fine sieve.
			⑧ Refrigerate.

#### Yields 750 g

## 25

#### PAELLA RICE

PAELLA RICE			Yields 350 g	
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Spanish onions, finely minced	25 g	20%	<ol> <li>Sauté in the bottom of a pressure cooker until translucent and tender, about 7 min.</li> </ol>	
Olive oil	20 g	16%		
Piquillo pepper, finely minced	20 g	16%		
Sweet pimento pepper, finely minced	15 g	12%		
Smoked bomba rice (or regular bomba rice) see page 3-362	125 g	100%	② Add rice to onion mixture, and cook until translucent, about 2 min.	Paella traditionally uses bomba rice, which is indigenous to Spain.
Spanish white wine (dry and fruity)	35 g	28%	③ Add wine and 150 g of stock to rice-onion mixture, and pressure-cook for 3 min at a gauge pressure of	It soaks up enough stock to swell to three times its dry volume. It expands in width rather than
Paella stock, from above	325 g	260%	1 bar / 15 psi.	length, remains firm after cooking,
			④ Run cold water over pressure cooker.	and does not become sticky.
			⑤ Drain rice, discarding liquid.	
			<sup>6</sup> Spread rice on chilled baking sheet to speed cooling.	For more on other ways to parcook rice,
			⑦ Transfer to container, and refrigerate.	see page 3·304.
			⑧ Refrigerate remaining 175 g stock.	
Saffron threads Salt	2 g to taste	1.6%	③ Reserve individually.	





#### SOUS VIDE RABBIT LOIN

Yields 450 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Rabbit loins, trimmed	450 g	100%	<ol> <li>Dust rabbit loins evenly with Activa.</li> </ol>	
and silver skin removed			② Position opposing loins, tapered sides together, to	
Activa RM or GS	10 g	2.2%	form even cylinders 3 cm / 1¼ in. in diameter.	
			③ Wrap each pair of loins tightly in plastic wrap, and vacuum seal.	
			④ Refrigerate for at least 6 h to allow enzyme to bind loins.	
Extra-virgin olive oil	50 g	11%	(5) Vacuum seal loins with oil.	
			6 Cook sous vide in 57 °C / 135 °F bath to core temperature of 56 °C / 133 °F, about 25 min.	
			⑦ Cool in ice-water bath. Refrigerate.	
Freeze-dried piquillo peppers see page 3-372	10 g	2.2%	® Reserve individually.	
Salt	as needed			

## 25

#### SOUS VIDE BRAISED SNAILS

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
White chicken stock	600 g	150%	1 Vacuum seal together.
see page 2-301			② Cook sous vide in 68 °C / 154 °F bath for 5 h.
Burgundy snails (canned), cleaned	400 g	100%	③ Drain, and reserve juices.
Carrots, peeled and	200 g	50%	④ Pick out snail meat, and discard vegetables and aromatics.
Sweet onions, thinly sliced 180 g		45%	(5) Vacuum seal snails with reserved juices, and
Salt	15 g	3.75%	refrigerate.
Thyme	1.5 g	0.4%	
Bay leaf	0.4 g	0.1%	

Yields 400 g

Although we use canned snails for convenience, fresh snails can also be used, as long as they are purged thoroughly before use.

It doesn't take much to start a snail farm, which is why anthropologists believe snails were raised very early on in our ancestry. They are one of the oldest farmed mollusks. Only oysters have been cultivated for longer.

#### SOFRITO

Yields 150 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Yellow onions, brunoise	100 g	100%	<ol> <li>Sweat over low heat until very tender and sweet, about 30 min.</li> </ol>
Olive oil	20 g	20%	
Canned tomatoes, seeded and diced	66 g	66%	② Add to onions, and cook over low heat until vegetables are very tender and all liquid has
Tomato juice	66 g (from 150 g tomatoes)	66%	evaporated, about 30 min. ③ Cool. ④ Refrigerate
Cubanelle peppers, fine brunoise	33 g	33%	o kenigerate.
Garlic cloves, blanched once, brunoise	3.3 g	3.3%	
Sherry vinegar	20 g	20%	(5) Measure and reserve individually.
Cilantro stems, finely minced	3.3 g	3.3%	
Salt	2 g	2%	



#### SOUS VIDE ARTICHOKE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Water	200 g	200%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal together.</li> </ol>
Baby artichokes, peeled, chokes and tough leaves	100 g (four pieces)	100%	<ul> <li>② Cook sous vide in 90 °C / 194 °F bath for 45 min.</li> <li>③ Cool.</li> </ul>
discarded Yellow onion, thinly sliced	25 g	25%	④ Refrigerate.
Carrot, peeled and thinly sliced	15 g	15%	
Lemon peel	5.5 g	5.5%	
Salt	2.5 g	2.5%	
Ascorbic acid	1g	1%	
Thyme	1 g	1%	
Black peppercorns	0.5 g	0.5%	
Black coriander seeds	0.5 g	0.5%	
Bay leaf	0.2 g	0.2%	

#### HORCHATA FOAM

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE		
Chufa nuts	450 g	225%	(1) Cover nuts with water.		
			② Soak in refrigerator for 12 h.		
			③ Drain.		
Water	250 g	125%	④ Combine with soaked nuts.		
Sugar	16 g	8%	⑤ Blend to smooth, fine texture.		
			⑥ Pass through fine sieve to extract chufa milk.		
			⑦ Vacuum seal, and refrigerate until cold.		
Chufa milk, cold, from above	200 g	100%	③ Disperse soy lecithin and whey protein isolates in milk.		
Deoiled soy lecithin	6 g	3%	Is Blend thoroughly.		
Whey protein isolate	1.4 g	0.7%			
Salt	as needed		③ Season chufa milk.		
			(1) Vacuum seal, and refrigerate.		



If you have visited Spain in the summer, you have probably had a cool glass of sweet horchata. But it's made with chufa, not almonds, as most people assume. Chufas, or tigernuts, have been found in Egyptian tombs and are known for being rich in minerals and amino acids. They were introduced to Valencia by the Moors, and Valencia is still the only place in Europe where the tuber is grown. The word horchata comes from orxata. Legend has it that James I of Aragon tried the drink and exclaimed, "Això és or, xata!" ("That's gold, darling!")

244

Yields 200 g

Yields 100 g





Yields 160 g

Yields 170 g (about 24 discs)

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Langoustine tails, peeled	160 g (four tails)	100%	① Refrigerate.
Grapeseed oil	as needed		② Reserve individually.
Salt	to taste		

#### SOCCARAT TUILE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Water	160 g	160%	① Vacuum seal together.
Bomba rice	100 g	100%	② Cook sous vide in 90 °C / 194 °F bath until very tender, about 45 min.
Olive oil	5 g	5%	③ Puree with cooked rice mixture until smooth.
Salt	2 g	2%	④ Spread puree evenly on silicone baking mat.
Puffed wild rice	50 g	50%	(5) Sprinkle puree evenly with puffed rice.
see page 4.302			ⓒ Bake in 150 °C / 300 °F oven until crisp, about 10 min.
Freeze-dried piquillo pepper, powdered (or sweet paprika) see page 3-372	1 g	1%	⑦ Dust rice crisp with piquillo pepper powder while still warm.
			⑧ Break into desired shapes.
			③ Reserve in airtight container.



## ASTRONAUT RAMEN

Pork and young ginger

What was Japan's best invention of the 20th century? The Japanese voted for instant ramen. (Karaoke came in second.) Momofuku Ando created Chikin Ramen in 1958, after perfecting a way to flash-fry cooked noodles. They cost six times more than fresh noodles and seemed to be a luxury item doomed to fail. Instead, an increasingly rushed modern workforce vaulted them to success. Next came the pioneering Styrofoam-packaged Cup Noodles with its freeze-dried meats and vegetables. This was real space-age food science in action!

Indeed, Ando's proudest achievement was sending ramen into outer space. He designed a vacuum-packed version, Space Ramen, for the space shuttle Discovery. And that is the inspiration for Astronaut Ramen. Everything in this ramen is freeze-dried: the braised pork shoulder, the pork belly, the enoki mushrooms—even the edible cup. Johnny Zhu spent weeks in our development kitchen fine-tuning the texture of the ramen cup fillings to best replicate the texture of fresh ramen upon rehydration.

YIELD:fouSPECIAL EQUIPMENT:freeTIME REQUIRED:22

four portions freeze dryer, sous vide equipment 22 h overall, including 2 h preparation, and 5 min to finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

TIME TO				
	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
	20 min	1½ h* and 12 h*	45 s	36 g (four portions)
	20 min	12 h*	45 s	10 g (four cups and lids)
	15 min	12 h*	45 s	20.8 g (four clusters)
	30 min	2 <i>h</i> * and 12 <i>k</i> *	45 s	4 g hon shimeji (mushrooms) 1.7 g bamboo shoots 0.4 g young ginger 0.4 g carrot 0.4 g scallion greens 1.2 g lotus slices
	10 min	45 min* and 12 h*	45 s	7 g
	10 min	8 h* and 12 h*	45 s	50 g
		PREP 20 min 20 min 15 min 30 min 10 min 10 min	PREP       COOK         20 min       1½ h* and 12 h*         20 min       12 h*         10 min       2 h* and 12 h*         10 min       45 min* and 12 h*         10 min       8 h* and 12 h*	PREP       COOK       FINISH         20 min       1½ h* and 12 h*       45 s         20 min       12 h*       45 s         15 min       12 h*       45 s         30 min       2 h* and 12 h*       45 s         10 min       45 min* and 12 h*       45 s         10 min       8 h* and 12 h*       45 s

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Place a "Styrofoam" cup in middle of each bowl. Build up ramen components. Sprinkle powdered ramen stock through sieve. Organize freeze-dried noodles, vegetables, egg yolk discs, and pork into four equal portions. Pack ingredients into each cup as tightly as possible, without breaking cup. Set filled cups in a warm bowl, and place lids on cups. Heat 360 g water to 70 °C / 158 °F.

#### At table:

**Pour** 90 g water over each covered cup to fully dissolve packaging. **Stir**, then allow freeze-dried ingredients to hydrate for at least 45 s before serving.



#### **"STYROFOAM"** LID

IN

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Water, cold	300 g	100%	<ol> <li>Disperse gelatin in water.</li> </ol>
160 Bloom gelatin	9 g	3%	② Heat until dissolved.
			③ Cool mixture to room temperature.
Xanthan gum	0.75 g	0.25%	④ Whisk into gelatin mixture to hydrate.
			⑤ Vacuum seal to remove accumulated bubbles.
			⑥ Spread gelatin mixture on nonstick silicone mat in layer 1 mm / ¼ in thick.
			⑦ Refrigerate preparation until set, at least 4 h.
			⑧ Outline lids on gel sheet, and form discs by pressing down with ring cutter 7 cm / 2¾ in. in diameter. Leave lid discs outlined on sheet for later removal.
			(9) Freeze, and freeze-dry for 12 h.
			<sup>10</sup> Peel away lids from sheet, and reserve in dry place.
			(1) Store lids in dry environment.

For more on freeze-drying, see page 2.438.

Momofuku Ando invented Cup Noodles in 1971 at age 61, proving it is never too late to develop a new product. The instant-noodle industry has now sold more than 900 billion unitsno word yet on what fraction of those was sold to college students.

#### **"STYROFOAM"** CUP

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Water, cold	300 g	100%	(1) Disperse gelatin in water.	
160 Bloom gelatin	9 g	3%	(2) Heat until dissolved.	
			③ Cool mixture to room temperature.	
Xanthan gum	0.75 g	0.25%	④ Whisk into gelatin mixture to hydrate.	
State (Section)			⑤ Vacuum seal to remove accumulated bubbles.	



<sup>(6)</sup> Using food-grade plastic, make four templates for ramen cups, each measuring 7 cm / 2¾ in diameter at top, 6 cm / 2¾ in diameter at bottom, 7 mm / 2¾ in tall, and 4 mm / 3/16 in thick. ⑦ Place cup templates on silicone mat, and spread mixture in layer 3 mm / 1/8 in thick on each of the four templates. Discard excess mixture. (8) Refrigerate preparations until set, at least 4 h. Peel off templates for cups, and reserve.

Yields 2 g

Yields 8 g

- 10 Freeze, and freeze-dry for 12 h.
- (1) Bring a pot of water to a simmer to make cup material more flexible during cup formation.
- (2) Hold cup sheet over simmering water, fold edges of sheet carefully to meet, then move away from stove.
- (3) Brush seams very lightly with water to make edges adhesive.
- (14) Hold edges together until adhered.
- (B) Repeat shaping to make three more cups.
- (16) Store cups in dry environment.

The cup and lid become thickeners that give the broth body.















#### **RAMEN NOODLES**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
All-purpose flour	78 g	100%	① Mix together.
Semolina flour	57 g	73%	② Form into mound.
Wheat gluten	2.5 g	3.2%	③ Make well in center.
Salt	1 g	1.3%	
Egg yolks, whisked	76.5 g	98%	④ Pour into well.
Water	17.5 g	22%	⑤ Mix slowly by hand until dough forms.
Neutral oil	14.5 g	18.5%	6 Vacuum seal.
			⑦ Rest at room temperature for at least 1 h.
			(8) Roll with pasta roller into sheets 1 mm / 1/2 in thick.
			(9) Cut into noodles 2 mm / <sup>1</sup> / <sub>32</sub> in wide.
			(1) Form into small clusters; each cluster is one portion.
			(1) Freeze.
			<sup>(1)</sup> Freeze-dry for 12 h.

Yields 14.5 g

Yields 9 g

Unlike many fresh pastas, these noodles take on an al dente texture even when cooked from fresh, thanks to the added gluten in them.

#### FREEZE-DRIED EGG YOLK

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Eggs	60 g	100%	① Cook in shells in 67 °C / 153 °F bath for 45 min.
		<ul> <li>② Cool quickly in ice</li> <li>③ Crack open, and e</li> <li>④ Roll yolks betwee</li> <li>1 mm / ½2 in thick.</li> </ul>	② Cool quickly in ice-water bath.
			③ Crack open, and discard whites.
			④ Roll yolks between two acetate sheets into layer 1 mm / ½2 in thick.
			⑤ Freeze.
		$\textcircled{6}$ Remove top acetate sheet, and punch out small discs with ring cutter 2 cm / $\cancel{4}$ in. in diameter.	
			⑦ Freeze yolk discs. Freeze-dry for 12 h.





#### FREEZE-DRIED PORK

FREEZE-DRIE	D PORK		Yields 70	Yields 70 g
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Mangalitsa pork belly,	100 g	100%	① Vacuum seal.	
skin on, boneless			② Cook sous vide in 82 °C / 180 °F bath for 8 h	
			③ Freeze slices.	
			④ Slice into pieces 1 mm / <sup>1</sup> / <sub>32</sub> in thick.	
			⑤ Freeze.	
			⑥ Freeze-dry for 6 h.	
Mangalitsa pork shoulde	er, 100 g	100%	⑦ Vacuum seal.	
boneless			<sup>®</sup> Cook sous vide in 88 °C / 190 °F bath for 8 h	
			(9) Shred into fine strands.	
			10 Cool completely.	
			<sup>(1)</sup> Freeze.	
			(1) Freeze-dry for 12 h	



As boiling water is poured into the cup, rehydrating the freeze-dried ramen, the "Styrofoam" melts, leaving only a beautiful plate of soup.

251



## SHANGHAI SOUP DUMPLINGS

Pork and crab juice, toasted sesame seeds, scallion marmalade

The fog billows as the lid of the bamboo basket is lifted. Small, symmetrical dumplings, plump with meat and soup, burst in the mouth at first bite. They're so addictive that people have been known to wander Shanghai in search of the best soup dumplings. *Xiao long bao* first appeared in Nanxiang, outside Shanghai, at least 100 years ago. Traditionally, gelled stock is pureed and folded into the ground pork (and sometimes crab).

This recipe showcases spheres of soup—the liquid is encased in a skin of delicate gel, rather than bundled in dough. We season the soup stock with a small amount of calcium lactate salt, gel it in a mold, then drop it into a solution of alginate, a hydrocolloid derived from seaweed. The two react to form a thin outer layer of alginate around the soup and a marble of crab meat inside. A translucent veil of dough is laid across the top to make a beautiful burst of soup, modernized.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	pressure cooker
TIME REQUIRED:	4 h overall, including 1 h preparation and 7 min to cook and finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	COOK	FINISH	QUANTITY
Triple Dungeness Crab and Pork Stock Infusion		35 min and 1	h*	200 g
Crab and Ginger Marble	5 min	4 h*		four, 1 g each
Herb-Embedded Pasta Veil see page 3.383	20 min			15 g
Roasted Scallion Marmalade	5 min	5 min	1 min	16 g
Soy Vinegar Infusion	2 min			4 g
Crab and Pork Stock Sphere	20 min		5 min	four, 10 g each
GARNISH				
Chives, finely minced				5 g
Young ginger, fine julienne	ाण धन्मद्रभः			5 g
		*(unattendea	times)	

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Warm crab and pork stock spheres in  $65 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  /  $149 \text{ }^\circ\text{F}$  bath for 5 min. Allow to rest for 2 min.

While spheres are resting:

**Cook** pasta veils in simmering 3% salt water for 1 min. **Divide** scallion marmalade among four porcelain spoons, and nestle one hot sphere on top of each portion. **Drape** each sphere with one herb-embedded pasta veil, and season with soy vinegar infusion.

Garnish with chives and young ginger.

Both the traditional and modern approaches to making soup dumplings have had to solve the same problem: how to encapsulate soup in a gel coating. The modernist version relies on reverse-molded spherification with sodium alginate. It is visually striking because the alginate, unlike pasta, is transparent.

#### TRIPLE DUNGENESS CRAB AND PORK STOCK INFUSION

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Dungeness crab, chopped	1.35 kg	135%	③ Panfry until golden brown, about 15 min.
Chicken wings, finely chopped	1 kg	100%	② Remove from pan, and reserve.
Ground pork	650 g	65%	
Grapeseed oil	315 g	31.5%	
Scallions, thinly sliced	400 g	40%	③ Add to meat pan, and sauté vegetables until
Carrots, peeled and thinly sliced	280 g	28%	lightly browned.
Leeks, thinly sliced	280 g	28%	
Fennel, thinly sliced	246 g	24.6%	
Shallots, thinly sliced	135 g	13.5%	
Tomato paste	50 g	5%	④ Add to sautéed vegetables, and continue to sauté until golden brown, about 4 min.
Sake	10 g	1%	⑤ Deglaze pan with sake.
Water	1 kg	100%	<sup>(6)</sup> Add reserved browned meat and crab, and water.
			⑦ Pressure-cook mixture at a gauge pressure of 1 bar / 15 psi for 1 h.
			③ Cool, then strain through fine sieve, yielding about 850 g of stock.
Star anise, lightly crushed	1g	0.1%	(9) Bring stock to a boil, and remove from heat.
Cinnamon stick	0.4 g	0.04%	ID Add spices, and steep for 1 min.
Black peppercorns	0.3 g	0.03%	(1) Strain through fine sieve.
Sugar	3 g	0.3%	3 Add sugar to stock infusion.
			<sup>13</sup> Cool.
			<sup>(1)</sup> Vacuum seal, and refrigerate.

Yields 850 g





#### CRAB AND GINGER MARBLE

Yields 20 g (20 marbles)

Yields 90 g

A delicate noodle veil is laid atop the soup-dumpling sphere.

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Steamed crabmeat	20 g	100%	1 Mix together thoroughly.
Chives, finely minced	1 g	5%	
Young ginger, brunoise	1g	5%	
Salt	0.5 g	2.5%	
Sesame oil powder (store-bought)	0.4 g	2%	
Activa RM	0.3 g	1.5%	② Sprinkle lightly over crabmeat mixture.
			③ Mix to incorporate.
			④ Form into 1 g balls, each 1 cm / ¾ in. in diameter.
			⑤ Refrigerate for at least 4 h to allow enzyme to bind.

#### ROASTED SCALLION MARMALADE

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Scallions, thinly sliced 100 g 100% ① Sauté scallions in oil until golden, about 5 min. Grapeseed oil 5g 5% Salt 1g 1% ② Season scallions. ③ Refrigerate.

#### SOY VINEGAR INFUSION

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Rice vinegar	25 g	250%	(1) Combine.
Soy sauce	10 g	100%	(2) Taste for balance, and adjust seasoning if necessary.
Chives, finely minced	1.8 g	18%	③ Refrigerate.
Young ginger, brunoise	1.8 g	18%	
Ginger oil	0.5 g	5%	
Palm sugar	0.3 g	3%	
Toasted sesame oil	0.2 g	2%	

#### **CRAB AND PORK STOCK SPHERES**

Yields 240 g (24 spheres)

Yields 50 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
For the spheres:			
Triple crab and pork stock	200 g	100%	<ol> <li>Disperse calcium lactate in stock.</li> </ol>
infusion, cold, from above			<ol> <li>Vacuum seal to remove excess air.</li> </ol>
Calcium lactate	6 g	3%	③ Refrigerate.
Crab marbles, from above	20 g (20 marbles)	10%	④ Pour stock solution into 20 hemisphere silicone molds, each 3 cm / 1¼ in. in diameter.
			⑤ Delicately place one crab marble in center of each hemisphere.
			⑦ Freeze.
For the setting bath:			
Water, cold	500 g	100%	⑧ Disperse sodium alginate in water.
Sodium alginate	2.5 g	0.5%	③ Vacuum seal to remove excess air.
(Algin, Texturas brand)			Pour solution gently into pot and heat to 60-65 °C / 140-149 °F.
			(B) Remove from heat, and carefully drop in frozen hemispheres.
			② Leave for 2 min; as the hemispheres melt, they will become spheres. Turn spheres over, and leave for 1 min longer.
			1 Fill two bowls with warm water, each heated to 75–80 °C / 167–176 °F, and fill a third with cold water.
			<sup>(3)</sup> Using slotted spoon, transfer spheres to first bowl of heated water to rinse for 1 min.
			(5) Transfer spheres to second bowl of heated water to rinse again, and then hold spheres in bowl of cold water, refrigerated.

Spherification was first used in 1942, to create artificial cherries. In 2003, Ferran Adrià of elBulli wowed the restaurant industry with the technique by presenting orbs of pea puree. Since then, the technique has grown in popularity.

Numerous grades of sodium alginate are available, each with varying properties. This recipe was developed with the Texturas brand alginate.





#### PLATED-DISH RECIPES

# FRUITS AND VEGETABLES

ONION TART	261
LENTIL SALAD	267
SWEET PEA FRICASSEE	272
STRAWBERRY GAZPACHO	277
CRISPY CAULIFLOWER	281
WATERMELON BULGOGI	285











 $\mathbf{26}$ 



## ONION TART INSPIRED BY PIERRE HERMÉ

Gruyère custard, onion arlette, onion gratin

In this tart, savory is sweet, and sweet is savory; the gratin is on the bottom, and the onion sablé "crust" is on the top. It's upside down and unexpected, a Modernist reinvention of a time-honored classic.

We drew inspiration for this dish from pastry chef Pierre Hermé, who is famous for savory yet sweet concoctions like macaroons of white chocolate and green olive, or raspberry and red pepper, as well as for plated desserts composed of avocado, banana, and chocolate. The sweet potential of onions made perfect sense to us as a bridge for what has become, in Modernist cooking, a gray area between sweet and savory. We also drew inspiration from the structural complexity of Hermé's desserts, another of his signature contributions to the pastry world. The contrasting textures of the onion arlette, sable, gratin, and the Gruyère custard make this interpretation of the onion tart truly unique.

Its onion gratin was inspired by chef Alain Passard of L'Arpège. He softens the onions slowly over a low flame so that they never caramelize and flavors them with copious amounts of dry Gewürztraminer wine, aged Parmigiano-Reggiano, and lemon zest.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment, meat slicer
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	freeze dryer
TIME REQUIRED:	3 h overall (12 h if making Freeze-dried Onion Powder), including 50 min preparation and 15 min to reheat and finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

	TIME TO				
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY	
Onion Arlette	20 min	30 min and 1	h*	16 slices, 10 g each	
Freeze-dried Onion Powder optional, see page 3-373	5 min	30 min and 12	2 h*	8 g	
Onion Sablé	10 min	2¼ h		150 g	
Glazed Pearl Onion	5 min	1 h*	3 min	50 g	
Onion Stock	5 min	15 min and 1	h*	375 g	
Gruyère Custard	10 min	40 min	8 min	80 g	
Onion Gratin	10 min	45 min	5 min	60 g	
GARNISH					
Chive blossoms				12	
Lime zest, grated				to taste	

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

Heat onion custard cubes in  $70 \,^{\circ}\text{C} / 160 \,^{\circ}\text{F}$  oven until just warmed through, about 8 min.

#### While custard is heating:

Set each portion of onion gratin on center of heatproof plate, and broil until warmed through and golden, about 5 min.

Drain pearl onions, cut in half through stem end, and pat dry. Sear pearl onions in oil, cut side only, until surfaces are golden and onions are just warmed, about 3 min.

Top each gratin with three custard cubes and a sablé rectangle. Garnish each plate with five seared onion halves, three onion arlettes, three chive blossoms, and lime zest.







15

Yields 500 g

Rectangular pieces of dough in increasing sizes combine to make onion-like shapes in the Onion Arlette.

For more on juicing methods, see page 2.332.

#### **ONION ARLETTE**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Sweet onion juice	300 g (from about	100%	① Combine, and cook at 155 °C / 310 °F, until a light golden caramel forms.
	500 g onions)		② Pour hot onion syrup onto silicone mat.
Trehalose (or isomalt or	130 g	43.3%	③ Cool and harden at room temperature, about 20 min.
sugar)			④ Grind to fine powder.
Glucose syrup DE40	70 g	23.3%	⑤ Reserve onion sugar.
Puff pastry dough	500 g	167%	6 Roll out dough in rectangle 0.5 cm / ¼ in thick.
(store-bought or			⑦ Cut dough into five progressively smaller rectangles.
fresh-made) Clarified unsalted butter,	150 g	50%	⑧ Stack in layers, brushing with butter and dusting with a thin coat of onion sugar between each layer.
melted			③ Fold and roll dough into cylinder, and then pinch top to give dough a bulb shape.
			<sup>(10)</sup> Freeze until very hard, about 45 min.
			① Cut dough with meat slicer to slices 1 mm / 1/16 in thick.
			Place slices between two silicone mats, and pass rolling pin over top until slices are nearly translucent; they should retain their shape.
			③ Dust flattened slices with more onion sugar to fully coat surfaces.
			<sup>13</sup> Transfer to silicone mat-lined baking sheet.
			<sup>(3)</sup> Bake in 170 °C / 340 °F oven for 7 min.
			<sup>16</sup> Dust with additional onion sugar, and bake for 2-3 min.
			② Cool, and reserve in cool, dry place.

#### **ONION SABLÉ**

COFOURIN

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Unsalted butter	500 g	500%	(1) Simmer over low heat for 2 h to infuse butter with
Sweet onions, tinny siced	200 g	200%	<ul> <li>② Strain butter, and reserve onions for other use.</li> </ul>
			③ Measure 100 g of onion broth for making dough.
All-purpose flour	112.5 g	112.5%	④ Mix to form dough, and rest dough for 20 min at
Onion butter, from above	100 g	100%	room temp.
Almond powder	50 g	50%	⑤ Roll out dough 1 mm / 1/6 in thick.
Isomalt	50 g	50%	⑥ Place on nonstick baking sheet.
Egg yolk, cooked sous vide in 65 $^\circ\text{C}$ / 149 $^\circ\text{F}$ bath for 7 mi	25 g n	25%	⑦ Bake in 175 °C / 350 °F oven until lightly golden, at 11 min.
Cornstarch	12.5 g	12.5%	(8) Cut into 3 cm by 8 cm / 11/4 in by 31/4 in rectangles
Freeze-dried onion powder	8 g	8%	while still warm.
see page 3-373			O Cool completely.
Salt	4.5 g	4.5%	Image: Beserve in cool, dry place.
Heavy cream	3.3 g	3.3%	
Baking powder	1.5 g	1.5%	

#### **GLAZED PEARL ONION**

on nonstick baking sheet. in 175 °C / 350 °F oven until lightly golden, about to 3 cm by 8 cm / 1¼ in by 3¼ in rectangles still warm. completely. ve in cool, dry place.

Yields 350 g

Yields 230 g

Freeze-dried onions can be found in some supermarkets. They can be ground to a fine powder and substituted for the homemade freeze-dried onions in this recipe.

26

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Pearl onions, blanched,	100 g	111%	① Prepare onions as directed.
snocked, and peeled			② Vacuum seal onions with other ingredients.
Water	90 g	100%	③ Cook sous vide in 85 °C / 185 °F bath for 1 h.
Champagne vinegar	30 g	33%	(4) Cool in ice-water bath.
Honey	7 g	8%	(5) Refrigerate
Salt	3 g	3.5%	o non-genate.
Neutral oil	as needed		And the second second second second second



#### **ONION STOCK**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Sweet onions, thinly sliced	400 g 100%		① Sauté onions in butter over medium-high heat, stirring
Clarified unsalted butter	50 g	12.5%	frequently until golden, about 15 min.
Water	500 g	125%	② Simmer with sautéed onions for 1 h.
Vermouth (dry)	30 g	7.5%	③ Strain.
			④ Cool stock.
			⑤ Reserve 175 g of stock for Gruyère custard and 200 g for onion gratin.

#### GRUYÈRE CUSTARD

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Whole milk	250 g	250%	1 Combine.
Heavy cream	75 g	75%	② Bring to simmer.
Sodium citrate	4.7 g	4.7% (0.78%)*	
Gruyère cheese, grated	100 g	100%	③ Blend into milk mixture, stirring until melted and smooth.
			④ Set aside creamy cheese mixture.
Sweet onions, thinly sliced	50 g	50%	(5) Sauté onions until tender, about 30 min.
Unsalted butter	20 g	20%	6 Cool.
			⑦ Hand-blend into cheese mixture.
			Pass through fine sieve.
			③ Cool completely.
Onion stock, from above	175 g	175%	Disperse carrageenans in cold stock.
lota carrageenan	3.35 g	3.35%	(1) Blend with cooled cheese mixture.
		(0.5%)*	<sup>(2)</sup> Heat to 95 °C / 203 °F for 3 min to fully hydrate.
Kappa carrageenan	1.35 g	1.35% (0.2%)*	
Salt	to taste		(1) Season stock mixture.
			Cast evenly into mold to create a layer 2.5 cm / 1 in thick.

<sup>(15)</sup> Refrigerate until set, about 10 min.
<sup>(16)</sup> Cut into 2.5 cm / 1 in cubes.

⑦ Refrigerate.\*(% of total weight of all other ingredients)



The components of this recipe can be plated and served in many different ways to suit the look you want to achieve and the textures you want to emphasize. Yields 670 g

Yields 650 g



#### ONION GRATIN INSPIRED BY ALAIN PASSARD

Yields 250 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Sweet onions, very thinly sliced	250 g	100%	① Sauté onions in butter over low heat until translucent but not colored, about 40 min.
Clarified unsalted butter	20 g	8%	
Gewürztraminer (dry)	200 g	80%	② Deglaze onions with wine and stock until onions
Onion stock, from above	200 g	80%	are completely cooked and very tender, and all liquid has evaporated, about 45 min.
Parmesan cheese, finely	25 g	10%	③ Season onion mixture.
grated			④ Cool.
Black pepper, finely crushed	0.3 g	0.12%	⑤ Spread onto silicone baking sheet in even layer 1 cm / ½ in thick.
Lemon zest, finely grated	0.25 g	0.1%	<sup>(6)</sup> Refrigerate for at least 1 h. until fully hardened.
Salt	to taste		⑦ Cut into 5 cm by 10 cm / 2 in by 4 in rectangles.
			8 Refrigerate.



### LENTIL SALAD

Foie gras parfait, pickled Bing cherry, hazelnut nougatine, chamomile

Many people have a dim view of lentils, as the legume is usually boiled into oblivion. Cooked with care, lentils—particularly delicate French green lentils, or *lentilles vertes du Puy*—will have a creamy texture.

Lentils take to their surroundings, so they are a good canvas on which to layer flavor. Our summer salad folds a cherry vinaigrette into chilled lentils. Chopped, pickled Bing cherries add a bright burst of acidity.

Including foie gras is a classic French touch of mixing the pedestrian and extravagant. Dipping the foie gras in cherry gelée to fashion it as a faux cherry is a nod to chef Paul Liebrandt. A stem makes it literally the cherry on top.

YIELD:	four portions
SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment, gas blowtorch, silicone hemisphere molds, vacuum reduction equipment
OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT:	liquid nitrogen
TIME REQUIRED:	11 h overall, including 2½ h preparation and 5 min to finish

#### **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

	TIME TO				
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY	
White Duck Stock see page 2-301	20 min	1½ h*		170 g	
Foie Gras Parfait	30 min and 5 $h^*$	20 min and 3 $h^*$			
Foie Gras Cherry	20 min		2 min	four	
Pickled Bing Cherry	10 min	2 h*		25 g	
Dried Cherry and Hazelnut Nougatine	30 min	5 min		40 g	
Cherry Vinaigrette	5 min			175 g	
Sherry Gel Cube	2 min	10 min		10 g	
Sous Vide Lentils	10 min	2 h*	3 min	350 g	

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

**Place** foie gras cherries on nonstick baking sheet, and let come to room temperature, about 10 min, before serving.

Drain cooked and cooled lentils, and dress with cherry vinaigrette. Fold in each component—minced pickled cherries, sherry gel cubes, green hazelnut slices, diced radish, and chervil tops—into dressed lentils. Spoon lentil salad equally into four bowls.

Arrange one foie gras cherry on top of each salad. Finish with chamomile blossoms, frisée tops, and shards of nougatine. This recipe makes more foie gras parfait than is needed for the molded cherries. Luckily, it is delicious with just about anything, or on its own. Omitting the parfait, however, greatly simplifies this recipe, and reduces the overall preparation and cooking time to about 2 h, mostly unattended, while the lentils cook.

We use curing salts to maintain the original pink color of the foie gras parfait. The salts prevent the graying that otherwise occurs. For more on using curing salts, see page 3.152.

#### FOIE GRAS PARFAIT

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	G PROCEDURE	
Raw duck foie gras 425 g		100%	<ol> <li>Slice 1 cm / ⅔ in off each end of lobe.</li> </ol>	
Whole milk	as needed		② Cover foie gras with milk, soak for 5 h in refrigerator to drain blood, then drain and vacuum seal.	
			③ Cook sous vide in 57 °C / 135 °F bath to core temperature of 56 °C / 133 °F, about 20 min.	
White duck stock see page 2·301	170 g	40%	④ Disperse gelatin in small amount of stock, and heat until fully dissolved.	
160 Bloom gelatin	10 g	2.4%	⑤ Whisk into remaining stock.	
Insta Cure No. 1	6 g	1.4%	⑥ Blend foie gras with gelatin mixture and remaining	
Salt	6 g	1.4%	ingredients.	
Sugar	3 g	0.7%	⑦ Pipe 12 g of mixture into each of 36 silicone hemisphere molds, each 2.5 cm / 1.in. in diameter.	
			(8) Refrigerate for at least 4 h to set.	
			③ Melt flat surface of each still-molded foie gras hemisphere with blowtorch.	
			Is Place half of hemispheres on top of remaining hemispheres to create spheres.	
			(1) Insert 10 cm / 4 in skewer into each foie gras sphere.	
			Freeze spheres with liquid nitrogen, if available, or in freezer.	

#### FOIE GRAS CHERRIES

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Sour cherry juice	150 g	100%	① Disperse gellan gum into cold juice. Bring to a boil.
Low-acyl gellan	1.5 g	1%	② Pour liquid into beaker set in ice-water bath.
(Kelcogel F, CP Kelko brand)		(0.26%)	③ Blend mixture with immersion blender as it sets to form fluid gel, and set aside.
Cherry pickling brine,	85 g	57%	④ Disperse gelatin in small amount of brine.
from below	w (5) Heat mixture until gelatin is fully dissolv	⑤ Heat mixture until gelatin is fully dissolved.	
160 Bloom gelatin	14 g	9.3%	<sup>(6)</sup> Blend gelatin mixture with remaining ingredients.
		(2.4%)	⑦ Whisk in the prepared sour-cherry fluid gel from
Black cherry puree	200 g	133%	above.
Amarena cherry syrup	150 g	100%	(8) Vacuum seal to remove accumulated air bubbles.
Xanthan gum	0.6 g	0.4% ( <i>0.07%</i> )	
Foie gras parfait, from above	parfait, 100 g 67% ③ Dip frozen foie gras sphere ove (four spheres) ④ Dip frozen foie gras sphere coating evenly. ④ Refrigerate until set, about	③ Dip frozen foie gras spheres into cherry liquid, coating evenly.	
			Refrigerate until set, about 1 h.

\*(% of total weight of all other ingredients except foie gras)

#### PICKLED BING CHERRY

PROCEDURE SCALING INGREDIENT QUANTITY (1) Arrange in single layer in rigid plastic container that 500 g 100% **Bing cherries** fits in vacuum sealer chamber. ② Bring all ingredients to a boil to make brine. 265 g 53% Red wine vinegar ③ Pour brine over cherries, and let cool. 30% Sour cherry juice 150 g ④ Pull full vacuum three times on cooled cherries. (store-bought) 26% 130 g Sugar (5) Vacuum seal, and refrigerate. 26% 130 g Water 6 Remove 15 cherries, pit them, and mince finely. ⑦ Reserve for foie gras cherries and cherry vinaigrette.

For more on the steps involved in vacuum infusion, see page 3.390.

#### Yields 600 g

Yields 150 g

Yields 650 g

26





The steps shown above illustrate the Foie Gras Parfait recipe (top recipe on previous page).

The steps shown below illustrate the Foie Gras Cherries recipe (middle recipe on previous page). For a complete step-by-step procedure, see page 4.186.





#### DRIED CHERRY AND HAZELNUT NOUGATINE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Sugar	50 g	100%	1 Heat together to 150 °C / 300 °F to form syrup.
Trehalose (or isomalt)	50 g	100%	
Glucose syrup DE40	25 g	50%	
Water	20 g	40%	
Hazelnut butter	50 g	100%	2 Whisk into syrup, and heat to 170 °C / 340 °F.
Unsalted butter	10 g	20%	
Dried sour cherries,	20 g	40%	③ Fold into syrup.
minced			④ Pour hot mixture onto silicone mat. Cover with
Hazelnuts, peeled and minced	15 g	30%	second silicone mat, and roll out into layer 1 mm / ½6 in thick.
Salt	2.2 g	4.4%	⑤ Cool until brittle, break into irregular shards, and
Baking powder	1.5 g	3%	store in cool, dry place.

Yields 240 g

Yields 215 g

For more on making nut butters, see page 2.418.

Peaches or apricots are both excellent substitutes for cherries in this salad. Use the stone fruit of your choice in different formsfresh, dried, pickled, and pureedto add layers of texture and flavor.



#### **CHERRY VINAIGRETTE**

SCALING PROCEDURE QUANTITY INGREDIENT 90 g 100% 1 Whisk together. Black cherry puree 78% Cherry pickling brine, 70 g from above Champagne vinegar 30 g 33% 25 g 28% **Dijon mustard** 0.44% Xanthan gum 0.4g 105 g 117% ② Blend oils into vinaigrette base until emulsified. Roasted-hazelnut oil 78% Extra-virgin olive oil 70 g 0.01% Chamomile essential oil 0.3g 4.75% ③ Season and refrigerate. 4.3 g Salt

#### SHERRY GEL CUBE

#### PROCEDURE SCALING INGREDIENT QUANTITY ① Steep blossoms in 70 °C / 158 °F water for 10 min. Water 50 g 33% 10% Chamomile blossoms 15 g 2 Strain and cool. 1.3% ③ Disperse agar in cool chamomile tea. Agar 2g 100% ④ Mix into chamomile base, and bring to a boil. Sherry vinegar 150 g ⑤ Pour quickly through fine sieve into desired mold, and let set for 5 min. 6 Cut into 3 mm / 1/8 in cubes, and refrigerate.

#### SOUS VIDE LENTILS

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Carrots, thinly sliced	120 g	34%	(1) Wrap aromatics in sachet.
Celery, thinly sliced	50 g	14%	
Sweet onions, thinly sliced	120 g	34%	
Shallots, thinly sliced	80 g	23%	
Leeks, thinly sliced	70 g	20%	
Garlic, thinly sliced	25 g	7%	
Thyme sprig	3 g	0.8%	
Bay leaf	2 g	0.6%	
Black peppercorns	2 g	0.6%	
Distilled water	1 kg	286%	2 Combine with sachet, and cook sous vide in 90 °C / 194 °F bath for 1 h 15 min.
French green lentils,	350 g	100%	
oaked in cold water for 2 h			③ Rest for 30 min at room temperature.
Salt	17 g	4.8%	④ Cool in ice-water bath, and refrigerate.
Green hazelnuts, thinly sliced	90 g	26%	(5) Measure and reserve individually.
Black radish, small dice	15 g	4%	
Chervil tops	15 g	4%	
Frisée tops	15 g	4%	
Chamomile blossoms (fresh)	5 g	1.5%	

Take care with the cooking water. If you use hard water, the lentils won't cook through; the calcium in hard water reinforces the plant tissue (see page 3·273). The same is true if the water is too acidic. If it is too alkaline, the plant tissue dissolves too readily, and the lentils turn to mush. We prefer distilled water.

Yields 650 g

6

Why do lentils split? Because the seed coat softens faster than the center. Presoaking dried lentils helps alleviate this problem by rehydrating both layers more slowly and evenly. Split lentils don't reward you with a burst of texture and flavor when eaten, so take the time to presoak.



### SWEET PEA FRICASSEE

Crispy goat's milk, young ginger, cinnamon, sweet pea velouté

White meat stewed in its own juices, coated in a roux-thickened cream or sauce—fricassée is classic French cuisine. In time, the word, which is likely Old French (*fricasser* from *frire*, "to fry," and *casser*, "to break, cut up"), became a catch-all term for nearly all stewed meat dishes.

In the 1970s, chefs began to shed heavy sauces in favor of freshness and lightness. They were able to redefine fricassée, and

so have we. This is our light, vegetarian, springtime version.

We warm sweet garden peas, but not too much. If you heat them just above 70 °C / 158 °F, their delicate flavor turns from "garden" to "cooked." The result is a bright, vibrant broth of pea juice, cinnamon, and lime. Although this light stew of fresh green peas dressed with their own juice is a far cry from a true fricassée, you can see the lineage.

YIELD: SPECIAL EQUIPMENT: OPTIONAL EQUIPMENT: TIME REQUIRED: four portions dehydrator centrifuge 2 h overall, including 1 h preparation and 50 min to assemble and finish


# **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

	TIME TO				
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY	
Crispy Goat's Milk Ricotta Dumpling	15 min		45 min* and 2 min	250 g	
Cinnamon-Scented Pea Juice	15 min	1 h*		192 g	
Sweet Pea and Young Ginger Fricassee	5 min		2 min	80 g	
Pickled Lemon	15 min			8 g	
Pea Vine Salad	5 min		1 min	100 g	
GARNISH					
Pea blossoms, picked				12	
Pea tendrils, picked				12	
Young ginger, small matchsticks				12	

\*(unattended times)



### **ASSEMBLY:**

Dehydrate ricotta dumplings at 45 °C / 115 °F for 45 min. Heat oil for frying dumplings to 195 °C / 385 °F.

#### While oil is heating:

Warm sweet peas and butter lettuce briefly in grapeseed oil. Season fricassee with lemon zest, young ginger, and salt.

### To finish:

Toss together ingredients and vinaigrette for pea vine salad. Deep-fry ricotta dumplings until crispy and golden, about 1 min. Drain on paper towels.

Arrange sweet pea fricassee on each plate.

**Garnish** with salad, pea blossoms, pea tendrils, young ginger, and dumplings.

Yields 290 g

Finish with pea juice velouté at table.











## CRISPY GOAT'S MILK RICOTTA DUMPLING ADAPTED FROM WYLIE DUFRESNE

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE 100% Goat's milk ricotta or 200 g (1) Blend together fully. cow's milk ricotta store-bought or see page 4-108 40% 80 g Heavy cream 0.6% Salt 1.2 g 0.25% 0.5g **Black pepper** 4% (2) Fold into ricotta mixture. Ultra-Tex 4 8 g (National Starch brand) (3%)\* ③ Roll into logs 3 cm / 21/4 in. in diameter on nonstick surface, using palms. ④ Cut logs crosswise into 3 cm / 2¼ in pieces. (5) Arrange pieces on nonstick baking sheet. 6 Refrigerate. ⑦ Reserve for service. **Frying oil** as needed

\*(% of total weight of goat's milk ricotta and heavy cream)

# **CINNAMON-SCENTED PEA JUICE**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Sweet peas, frozen and	200 g	100%	(1) Whisk together.	_
juiced			2 Centrifuge at 27,500 <i>a</i> for 1 h.	
Cinnamon essential oil (optional)	0.05 g	0.025%	③ Strain.	
Lime juice	to taste		④ Season broth.	
Salt	to taste		⑤ Refrigerate.	

For more on centrifuging and alternative methods of clarification, including step-by-step procedures, see page 2.364.

# SWEET PEA AND YOUNG GINGER FRICASSEE

Yields 90 g

Yields 210 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Sweet peas	80 g	100%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal.</li> </ol>
			② Cook at 70 °C / 158 °F for 18 min.
Butter lettuce, small leaves only	10 g	12.5%	③ Measure and reserve individually.
Grapeseed oil	3 g	3.75%	
Lemon zest, finely grated	0.2 g	0.25%	
Young ginger, brunoise	0.2 g	0.25%	
Salt	to taste		

# **PICKLED LEMON**

PICKLED LEMON					
INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE		
Lemons 100 g	100 g	100%	① Slice 1 mm / ¼6 in thick.	1.51	
			② Place in rigid container and reserve.		
Water	100 g	100%	③ Combine.		
White wine vinegar	50 g	50%	④ Bring to a simmer to dissolve sugar.		
Sugar 25	25 g	25%	⑤ Pour warm brine over lemon slices.		
			6 Cool.		
			⑦ Vacuum seal, and refrigerate.		

# PEA VINE SALAD

Yields 200 g



INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Pea vines, tips only	120 g	100%	1 Measure and reserve individually.
Pickled lemons, from above, drained	36 g	30 <mark>%</mark>	
Cinnamon basil leaves	15 small		
Lemon-infused olive oil	30 g	25%	② Whisk together to form vinaigrette.
Vermouth vinegar	10 g	8.3%	③ Refrigerate.
Lime juice	5 g	4.2%	
Microcrystalline cellulose (optional; Avicel CG200, FMC BioPolymer brand)	0.3 g	0.25% ( <i>0.85%</i> )*	
Black pepper	to taste		
Salt	to taste		and the second

\*(% of total weight of first three ingredients for vinaigrette)



# STRAWBERRY GAZPACHO INSPIRED BY DAVID KINCH

Green strawberry, piquillo pepper, oxalis, macadamia nut oil

Gazpacho, the chilled soup most of us think of as defined by tomatoes, is older than the European arrival of the tomato in the 16th century. The Moors brought the soup to Andalusia during the 8th century. Their variant was known as *ajo blanco* and called for stale bread pounded with garlic, oil, and water.

One excellent adaptation comes from chef David Kinch at

Manresa in Los Gatos, California. In most recipes for gazpacho, the tomato nicely balances sweetness with acidity; why not, he thought, use another fruit with similar qualities? Strawberry gazpacho is now one of his signature dishes. One our chefs, Sam Fahey-Burke, made a refreshing sour rhubarb sorbet as a subtle complement to the gazpacho, reinvigorating rhubarb's affinity for strawberries.

n to finish
i

# **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

COMPONENT	PREP	соок	FINISH	QUANTITY
Freeze-Dried Strawberry Powder store-bought or see page 3.372	2 min	12 h*		12 g
Strawberry Consommé	2 min	2 h*		65 g
Strawberry Gazpacho	20 min	12 h*		300 g
Piquillo Pepper and Strawberry Salad	20 min		1 min	80 g
Seared Strawberry	5 min		2 min	100 g (four halves)
Sour Rhubarb Sorbet			1 min	100 g
GARNISH				
Macadamia nuts, chopped				8 g
Macadamia nut oil				5 g
Oxalis leaves				12
Green strawberries, thinly sliced				8 g

\*(unattended times)

### **ASSEMBLY:**

Pacotize or temper churned rhubarb sorbet.

Mix together elements of piquillo pepper and strawberry salad, and season to taste.

**Coat** halved strawberries with thin dusting of strawberry powder, and sear in grapeseed oil over high heat until charred, about 45 s. **Season** with olaroso sherry vinegar and salt.

Arrange one seared strawberry half in bottom of each shallow bowl. Spoon small bed of piquillo pepper and strawberry salad next to strawberry half. Top salad with small spoonful of rhubarb sorbet. Garnish with macadamia nuts, macadamia nut oil, oxalis leaves, and green strawberries.

Pour chilled gazpacho at table.

# STRAWBERRY CONSOMMÉ

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Strawberry juice	250 g (from about 400 g of strawberries)	100%	① Centrifuge juice at 27,500g for 1 h.
Fructose	15.5 g	6%	② Season juice, and reserve 65 g.
Malic acid	1.25 g	0.5%	

## **STRAWBERRY GAZPACHO**

PROCEDURE INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING Strawberries, sliced 560 g 100% ① Prepare ingredients as noted, blanching onions if needed to remove sulfurous notes. Cucumber, peeled, 140 g 25% Vacuum seal together. seeded, and sliced Red bell pepper, steamed 115 g 20.5% ③ Macerate in refrigerator for 12 h. for 10 min, peeled, and ④ Blend to fine puree. thinly sliced ⑤ Pass gazpacho through fine sieve. 20.5% Sweet onions, thinly sliced 115 g Extra-virgin olive oil 50 g 9% White balsamic vinegar 20 g 3.5% **Balsamic vinegar** 13 g 2.5% 0.5% Garlic clove, crushed 2g 65 g 12% 6 Add to gazpacho. Strawberry consommé, from above ⑦ Refrigerate. 2.7% Lime juice 15 g White balsamic vinegar 0.7% 4g Malic acid 0.4% 2g **Black pepper** to taste Salt to taste

### PIQUILLO PEPPER AND STRAWBERRY SALAD

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Strawberries, fine brunoise	35 g	100%	(1) Measure and reserve individually.
Cucumber, peeled, seeded, and fine brunoise	20 g	57%	
Piquillo pepper, fine brunoise	15 g	43%	
Macadamia nut oil	2.5 g	7%	
White balsamic vinegar	2 g	5.5%	
Garden sorrel, julienne	1 g	3%	
Salt	to taste		

For more on clarification by centrifuge and other methods, see page 2.364.

Fructose has been shown to enhance the flavor profile of many fruits, including strawberries.

Preparing gazpacho in advance? Create à la minute flavor with this trick from Heston Blumenthal. At the last minute, juice a small amount of the principle ingredient-whether red cabbage, tomatoes, or strawberries-then add it to the existing gazpacho. Enzymes already present in the soup attack components of the added juice and rapidly regenerate some of the aromas lost over time. The fresh flavor comes right back.



Using raspberries, with their bright acidity, makes for an outstanding variation on this gazpacho. Other fruits work, too.

# Yields 850 g

Yields 70 g

Yields 265 g

### SEARED STRAWBERRY

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Strawberries, halved lengthwise	60 g (two berries)	100%	① Measure and reserve individually.
Freeze-dried strawberry powder see page 3-372	12 g	20%	
Oloroso sherry vinegar	5 g	8.3%	
Grapeseed oil	as needed		
Salt	to taste		

# SOUR RHUBARB SORBET

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Rhubarb, thinly sliced 500 g 100% 1 Vacuum seal. Glucose syrup DE40 130 g 26% (2) Cook sous vide in 90 °C / 194 °F bath for 2 h. Sugar 30 g 6% ③ Pass through fine sieve. Rhubarb juice 200 g 40% ④ Blend with cooked rhubarb. (from 350 g of For more on juicing methods, see page 2.332. ⑤ Adjust acidity to taste. rhubarb) <sup>(6)</sup> Freeze in Pacojet container. Alternatively, churn in ice White balsamic vinegar 9 g 1.8% cream machine, and store sorbet in freezer. (or other semisweet white vinegar) Malic acid 3 g 0.6%

Yields 100 g

Yields 780 g





# **CRISPY CAULIFLOWER**

Marcona almond, Anjou pear, chaat masala, tamarind pudding

In the Levant—Lebanon, Israel, Jordan, and Syria—humble cauliflower is transformed by frying, and then served hot or cold, often with tahini sauce. We intended to do that, too. But when we tasted the *chaat masala* made by Anjana Shanker, one of our chefs, the dish immediately veered toward India. In a good *chaat masala*—one made by a master spice blender like Shanker—no single spice stands out. The resulting flavor is something new, something special. The secret to making amazing fried cauliflower—with or without *chaat masala*—is to get it a very crispy, nutty brown. Fry up big slabs, and then fry them longer. You will not burn them, because cauliflower doesn't have enough natural sugars to scorch easily. As in tempura, a surprising amount of moisture at the core will quickly wick to the surface after cooking and turn fried cauliflower soggy, so it should be consumed right away.

LD:	four portions
ECIAL EQUIPMENT:	sous vide equipment, deep fryer, whipping siphon
TIONAL EQUIPMENT:	colloid mill
ME REQUIRED:	3 h overall, including 1 h preparation and 12 min to cook and finish
	· · · ·

# **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

YIE SP OP TIM

	and the second se			
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
Brown Butter see page 3-213		10 min		40 g
Chaat Masala	20 min	10 min		20 g
Tamarind Puree	5 min	1 h*		40 g
Marcona Almond Butter Paste	2 min			100 g
Cauliflower Foam	15 min	1¼ h*	15 min	200 g
Preserved Pear in Mustard Oil	10 min	2 h*		160 g
Deep-fried Cauliflower	2 min		5 min	450 g
GARNISH				
Curry leaves, julienne				10 g

\*(unattended times)

### **ASSEMBLY:**

Heat frying oil to 195 °C / 385 °F.

Load cauliflower foam into siphon, and warm in  $70 \,^{\circ}$ C / 158 °F water bath for 15 min. Charge with two nitrous oxide cartridges. Deep-fry cauliflower steaks for 5 min, and florets for 3 min, until both are golden brown and crispy. Drain with paper towels. Season with salt and chaat masala.

#### To finish:

Garnish each warmed plate with Marcona almond butter and tamarind puree.

Place a fried cauliflower steak in the center of each plate.

Scatter pear spheres and fried cauliflower florets evenly among plates. Finish each plate with cauliflower foam.

Dust plates with more chaat masala, and sprinkle with curry leaves.







Yields 70 g

Yields 240 g

Cauliflower doesn't burn readily because it contains low amounts of natural sugars. It's important to fry cauliflower until it is very dry and crispy, typically 5-8 min.

# CHAAT MASALA

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE		
Coriander seeds 19 g		76%	1 Combine the spices, and roast in 175 °C / 350 °F oven		
Cumin seeds	15 g	60%	until golden, about 7 min.		
Ajowan	3 g	12%			
Black peppercorns	3 g	12%			
Dried chilies	1g	4%			
Salt	25 g	100%	② Combine spices with remaining ingredients.		
Dried green mango	8 g	32%	③ Grind mixture to powder.		
powder (amchoor)			④ Pass through fine sieve, and reserve.		
Dry pomegranate seeds (anardana)	4 g 16%				

# TAMARIND PUREE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Tamarind paste see page 99	140 g	100%	<ol> <li>Vacuum seal together.</li> <li>Cook cous vide in 90 °C / 194 °E bath for 1 b</li> </ol>
Sour Indian plum (alubukhara)	140 g	100%	<ul> <li>3 Pass through fine sieve, and measure 225 g.</li> </ul>
Water	50 g	36%	
Coconut sugar (store-bought)	3.5 g	2.5%	<ul><li>④ Blend with tamarind mixture.</li><li>⑤ Pass through fine sieve.</li></ul>
Xanthan gum	0.45 g	0.32% (0.2%)*	6 Refrigerate.
Salt	1.5 g	1.1%	
Sherry vinegar	1 g	0.7%	

\*(% of total weight of cooked tamarind, plum, and water puree)

# MARCONA ALMOND BUTTER PASTE

Yields 350 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Raw Marcona almonds	500 g	143%	<ol> <li>Roast in 175 °C / 350 °F oven until golden, about 15 min.</li> </ol>
			② Process roasted nuts with colloid mill or food processor until smooth, and measure 350 g.
Marcona almond butter, from above	350 g	100%	③ Blend together to thicken.
Ultra-Sperse 5 (National Starch brand)	10.5 g	3%	
Salt	to taste		④ Season butter, and reserve.

For more on making nut butters, see page 2-418. Store-bought almond butter also works well here.

## **CAULIFLOWER FOAM**

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE Whole milk 375 g 94% (1) Simmer together for 20 min. **Cauliflower trimmings** 300 g 75% 2 Remove from heat, and steep for 45 min. Water 175 g 44% 3 Strain. ④ Measure 400 g of cauliflower milk, and reserve. Cauliflower, thinly sliced 500 g 125% ⑤ Brown cauliflower in butters until very dark and For more on making brown butter, **Brown butter** releases nutty aroma. 20 g 5% see page 3.213. Cocoa butter <sup>(6)</sup> Puree, and pass through fine sieve. 15 g 4% ⑦ Measure 50 g of puree, and reserve. Cauliflower milk, 400 g 100% (8) Disperse gums in cold cauliflower milk. from above (9) Heat to 95 °C / 203 °F, and hold there for 3 min to Low-acyl gellan 0.25% 1g hydrate fully. (Kelcogel F, CP Kelko 10 Refrigerate until gel is set, about 5 min. brand) Locust bean gum 0.1% 0.4 g (TIC Gums brand) Browned cauliflower 25 g 6.3% <sup>(1)</sup> Puree fully with gelled cauliflower milk. puree, from above Salt to taste 12 Season pureed foam base. 3 Refrigerate.

## PRESERVED PEAR IN MUSTARD OIL

INGREDIENT QUANTITY SCALING PROCEDURE 250 g Anjou pears 100% 1 Peel and core. ② Scoop 12 spheres with melon baller, and reserve. Mustard oil 10 g 4% ③ Toast seeds and curry leaves in oil until golden, about Yellow mustard seeds 10 g 4% 3 min, and reserve. Curry leaves 0.8% 2g Water 100 g 40% ④ Combine, and warm to make syrup. White wine vinegar 75 g 30% (5) Add mustard oil mixture. Glucose syrup DE40 50 g 20% <sup>(6)</sup> Vacuum seal pear spheres with syrup. Sugar 10% 25 g ⑦ Refrigerate for 2 h before using.

### **DEEP-FRIED CAULIFLOWER**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Cauliflower, cut into steaks 2 cm / ¾ in thick, small florets reserved	750 g	100%	<ol> <li>Refrigerate until needed.</li> </ol>
Chaat masala, from above	20 g	2.7%	(2) Measure and reserve individually.
Frying oil	as needed		
Salt	to taste		

Yields 300 g

Yields 450 g

Yields 450 g



# WATERMELON BULGOGI

Kimchi, ssamjang paste, perilla

Our play on the idea of faux meat takes up *bulgogi*, that addictive smoky, slightly sweet, tangy Korean barbecue. Traditionally, thinly sliced sirloin is marinated overnight in soy sauce, ginger, sugar, sesame oil, and more, then grilled table side. Seattle has a large Korean community, so good *bulgogi* is just around the corner.

But watermelon? It's a nod to one of the most innovative chefs working today, Andoni Luis Aduriz, the chef and owner of one of the world's most celebrated restaurants, Mugaritz, outside San Sebastián, Spain. As far as we know, Aduriz was the first to use compression as a technique in sous vide cooking, creatively modifying textures and flavors. (Read about how this works on page 2-213.) A porous food changes completely. Watermelon flesh, for example, turns a dense, deep red. We dehydrate ours a little, until it is slightly chewy—just like a piece of rare meat.

 YIELD:
 four portions

 SPECIAL EQUIPMENT:
 sous vide equipment, dehydrator

 TIME REQUIRED:
 13 h overall, including 2 h preparation and 2 min to cook and finish

## **ORDER OF PREPARATION:**

	and the second se			
COMPONENT	PREP	СООК	FINISH	QUANTITY
Watermelon Meat see page 3.394	10 min	13 h*	20 s	200 g
Watermelon Rind Kimchi	20 min	12 h*		140 g
Bulgogi Glaze	5 min	5 min		150 g
Ssamjang Paste	5 min			100 g
GARNISH				
Perilla leaves				12
Butter lettuce leaves	1. million de			12

\*(unattended times)

#### **ASSEMBLY:**

**Sear** dehydrated watermelon "meat" in very hot frying pan with a thin layer of oil until golden brown on both sides, about 10 s on each side.

While watermelon meat is cooking: **Warm** glaze.

#### To finish:

Brush glaze over both sides of grilled watermelon slices. Spoon ssamjang paste on plates. Arrange watermelon slices on plates. Finish with watermelon rind kimchi.

Serve with perilla leaves and butter lettuce leaves for wrapping.



# WATERMELON RIND KIMCHI

Yields 140 g

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE	
Water	500 g	250%	(1) Whisk together until salt and acid have fully dissolved	
Salt	35 g	17.5%	to make pickling brine.	
Scallions, thinly sliced	30 g	15%		
Sugar	25 g	12.5%		
Ginger, minced	20 g	10%		
Garlic, minced	8 g	4%		
Lactic acid	6 g	3% (1.2%)*		
Dried shrimp, minced	5 g	2.5%		
Bird's eye chilies, minced	2 g	1%		
Watermelon rind, peeled and cut into strips 5 cm / 2 in wide	200 g	100%	② Vacuum seal with brine.	
			③ Refrigerate for 12 h.	
			④ Drain.	
			⑤ Refrigerate.	
	1000	*(% of total v	veiaht of water)	



# **BULGOGI GLAZE**

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Soy sauce	250 g	100%	① Blend together until sugar has dissolved.
Sugar	105 g	42%	<li>② Refrigerate.</li>
Toasted sesame oil	102 g	41%	
Water	58 g	23%	
Ginger, finely minced	10 g	4%	
Garlic, grated	10 g	4%	

# SSAMJANG PASTE

INGREDIENT	QUANTITY	SCALING	PROCEDURE
Kochujang (Korean chili paste)	135 g	100%	① Combine to form paste.
Doenjang (Korean soybean paste)	85 g	63%	<ul> <li>Pass through the sieve.</li> <li>Refrigerate.</li> </ul>
Rice wine	27 g	20%	
Toasted sesame oil	19 g	14%	
Garlic, finely minced	14.5 g	10.7%	
Red Fresno chilies, finely minced	10 g	7.4%	

Yields 525 g



26



# FURTHER READING

Achatz, G. Alinea. Achatz, 2008.

Adrià, F., et al. A Day at elBulli: An Insight into the Ideas, Methods and Creativity of Ferran Adrià. Phaidon Press, 2010.

Adrià, F. *elBulli 1983–1993*. RBA Libros, 2005.

Adrià, F. elBulli 1994-1997. Ecco, 2006.

Adrià, F. elBulli 1998-2002. Ecco, 2005.

Adrià, F. elBulli 2003-2004. Ecco, 2006.

Adrià, F. elBulli 2005. RBA Libros, 2006.

Aduriz, A. L. *Clorofilia*. Cuadernos Mugaritz de Gastronomía, 2004.

Aftel, M., Patterson, D. Aroma: The Magic of Essential Oils in Foods and Fragrance. Artisan, 2004.

Alford, J., Duquid, N. Mangoes & Curry Leaves: Culinary Travels Through the Great Subcontinent. Artisan, 2005.

Alléno, Y. 4 Saisons à la Table No.5. Glénat, 2006.

Amador, J. Tapas–Das Kochbuch. Tre Torri Verlag GmbH, 2006.

Andres, J. Made in Spain: Spanish Dishes for the American Kitchen. Clarkson Potter, 2008.

Arzak, J. M. Los Secretos de Arzak. Bainet, 2009.

Barham, P. *The Science of Cooking.* Springer, 2001.

Batali, M. *The Babbo Cookbook*. Clarkson Potter, 2002.

Blumenthal, H. *The Big Fat Duck Cookbook*. Bloomsbury USA, 2008.

Blumenthal, H. In Search of Perfection. Bloomsbury USA, 2008.

Bouley, D., Clark, M. East of Paris: The New Cuisines of Austria and the Danube. Ecco, 2003.

Boulud, D., Kaminsky, P. Chef Daniel Boulud: Cooking in New York City. Assouline Publishing, 2002.

Chang, D. Momofuku. Clarkson Potter, 2009.

Chapel, A. La Cuisine C'est Beaucoup Plus Que des Recettes. Robert Laffont, 1980.

Corriher, S. O. CookWise: The Hows & Whys of Successful Cooking, The Secrets of Cooking Revealed. William Morrow Cookbooks, 1997.

Cross Media, editor. Dashi and Umami: The Heart of Japanese Cuisine. Cross Media, 2009.

Culinary Institute of America. The Professional Chef. Wiley, 2001.

Dacosta, E. Arroces Contemporaneos (Restaurante El Poblet, Denia, Alicante). Montagud Editores, 2009.

Dacosta, Q. Quique Dacosta 2000–2006. Chips, 2008.

Degeimbre, S. H. *L'Air du Temps*. Editions Françoise Blouard, 2007.

Ducasse, A. Grand Livre de Cuisine: Alain Ducasse's Culinary Encyclopedia. Ducasse Books, 2009.

Flammarion, E. Gastronomie Pratique: Études Culinaires. L'Imprimerie Hemmerle, 1981.

Fontane, J. B., Fontane, S. R. *Cocina al Vacio*. Montagud, 2001.

Girardet, F. The Cuisine of Frédy Girardet. Book Sales, 1987.

Gisslen, W. Professional Cooking. Wiley, 2010.

Escoffier, A. The Escoffier Cookbook and Guide to the Fine Art of Cookery. Crown Publishers, Inc., 2000.

Everitt-Matthias, D. Essence: Recipes from Le Champignon Sauvage. Absolute Press, 2006.

Grocock C., Grainger, S. *Apicius*. Prospect Books, 2006.

Hamelman, J. Bread: A Baker's Book of Techniques and Recipes. Wiley, 2004.

Henderson, F. The Whole Beast: Nose to Tail Eating. Ecco, 2004.

Katz, S. E. Wild Fermentation: The Flavor, Nutrition, and Craft of Live-Culture Foods. Chelsea Green Publishing, 2003.

Keller, T. The French Laundry Cookbook. Artisan, 1999. Keller, T. Under Pressure: Cooking Sous Vide. Artisan, 2008.

Kunz, G., Kaminsky, P. The Elements of Taste. Little, Brown & Company, 2001.

Lang, G. The Cuisine of Hungary. Bonanza, 1990.

Lippmann, P. Pierre Gagnaire: Reinventing French Cuisine. Stewart, Tabori and Chang, 2007.

Loiseau, B., de Neve, D. L'Envolée des Saveurs. Hachette, 1991.

Marianski, S. The Art of Making Fermented Sausages. Bookmagic, 2009.

Marx, T. Planet Marx. Editions Minerva, 2007.

Masui, K., Alléno, Y. Alléno 101 Créations. Glénat, 2009.

McGee, H. On Food and Cooking: The Science and Lore of the Kitchen. Scribner, 2004.

Migoya, F. J., The Culinary Institute of America. *The Modern Café*. Wiley, 2009.

Mikanowski, L., Mikanowski, P. Oeuf. Flammarion, 2006.

Mouritsen, O. G. Sushi: Food for the Eye, the Body, and the Soul. Springer, 2009.

Murata, Y. Kaiseki: The Exquisite Cuisine of Kyoto's Kikunoi Restaurant. Kodansha International, 2006.

Pic, A. S. Au Nom du Père. Glénat, 2004.

Piège, J. F., Mikanowski, P. At the Crillon and at Home: Recipes by Jean-Francois Piège. Flammarion, 2007.

Phillips, G. O., Williams, P. A. Handbook of Hydrocolloids. CRC Press, 2009.

Point, F. Ma Gastronomie. Overlook/Rookery, 2008.

Ripert, E., Muhlke, C. On the Line. Artisan, 2008.

Robuchon, J. Cooking Through the Seasons. Rizzoli International Publications, 1995.

Robuchon, J. Le Meilleur et le Plus Simple de Robuchon. LGF-Livre de Poche, 1999.

Roden, C. Arabesque: A Taste of Morocco, Turkey, and Lebanon. Knopf, 2006.

Roellinger, O., et al. Olivier Roellinger's Contemporary French Cuisine: 50 Recipes Inspired by the Sea. Flammarion, 2005.

Ruhlman, M. Polcyn, B. Charcuterie: The Craft of Salting, Smoking, and Curing. W. W. Norton, 2005.

Sackett, L., et al. Professional Garde Manger: A Comprehensive Guide to Cold Food Preparation. Wiley, 2010.

Sanchez, M. R. *Total Cooking I.* Akal Ediciones S. A., 2006.

Shurtleff, W., Aoyagi, A. *The Book of Tofu*. Ten Speed Press, 1998. Sokolov, R. The Saucier's Apprentice: A Modern Guide to Classic French Sauces for the Home. Alfred A. Knopf, 1976.

Sugimoto, T., et al. Shunju: New Japanese Cuisine. Periplus Editions, 2006.

This, H. Molecular Gastronomy: Exploring the Science of Flavor. Columbia University Press, 2008.

Thompson, D. *Thai Food*. Ten Speed Press, 2002.

Troisgros, J. The Nouvelle Cuisine of Jean and Pierre Troisgros. Pan Macmillan, 1990.

Varenne, F. La Varenne's Cookery: The French Cook; The French Pastry Chef; The French Confectioner. Prospect Books, 2006. Veyrat, M., Gilbert, G. *La Cuisine Paysanne*. Le Grand Livre du Mois, 2002.

Veyrat, M. L'Encyclopédie Culinaire du XXI<sup>e</sup> Siècle. Philéas Fogg, 2003.

Vongerichten, J.-G. Asian Flavors of Jean-Georges. Broadway, 2007.

Wakiya, Y. Haute Chinese Cuisine from the Kitchen of Wakiya. Kodansha International, 2008.

Wakuda, T. Tetsuya. Grub Street, 2001.

Wolfert, P. The Cooking of Southwest France: Recipes from France's Magnificent Rustic Cuisine. Wiley, 2005.

Wybauw, J. P. Fine Chocolates: Great Experience. Uitgeverij Lannoo NV, 2007.

# PHOTOGRAPHS AND ILLUSTRATIONS

Principal photographer Ryan Matthew Smith created all images in this book except those noted below or credited next to the image itself.

Nathan Myhrvold: 1.4, 1.6, 1.12 (bottom), 1.13 (top), 1.15, 1.30, 1.32, 1.34, 1.37, 1.77, 1.102-103, 1.108 (bottom left, top left), 1.114 (left, 2nd from right), 1.120, 1.125, 1.126, 1.144, 1.166, 1.177, 1.187, 1.189, 1.193 (bottom), 1.253, 1.282 (right), 1.285 (bottom left), 1·296 (bottom), 1·297, 1·304-305 (top), 1·308 (top), 1·323, 1·(back endpage), 1·(front endpage), 1-(inside back cover), 1-(inside front cover), 2.5, 2.16 (top, bottom), 2.17, 2·32, 2·64-65, 2·72-73 (bottom, left), 2·108, 2.155, 2.172-173, 2.212, 2.215, 2.244, 2.254, 2.266, 2.(front endpage), 3.4, 3.15, 3.19 (top), 3·20, 3·28, 3·34, 3·37, 3·43 (top), 3·52, 3.72-73 (bottom, right), 3.74-75, 3.119, 3.136, 3.266 (top), 3.269, 3.281, 3. (inside front cover), 4.44 (left), 4.200, 4.246 (top, middle), 4.256, 4.331, 4.399, 4.(front endpage), 4 (inside back cover), 5-2, 5-106, 5.178, 5.258, 5. (back endpage), 5. (front endpage), 5 (inside back cover)

3D4Medical.com/Getty Images: 1·104, 1·152

A. Dowsett, Health Protection Agency/ Science Photo Library: 1·108 (top right), 1·137 (bottom)

©ABEL ALONSO/epa/Corbis: 4.330

Alfred J. Hernandez/AP Photo: 1·245 (right)

Andrei Modoran: 1·243, 1·265 (left), 1·300, 1·332

Archives Charmet/The Bridgeman Art Library: 1-8 (left), 1-9 (bottom)

E. Barçın Acar: 1·106 (left), 1·106 (right) Bettmann/Corbis: 1·19 (top), 1·301 (left)

Courtesy of www.bezzera.it: 4:372 Bill McCay/WireImage/Getty Images: 1:28

Bloomberg/Getty Images: 1·31 (top), 1·35

Courtesy of Bradley Smoker Inc.: 2.147 (top right)

brianindia/Alamy: 1.7

Charles O. Cecil/Alamy: 1.257 (middle center)

China Photos/Getty Images: 1256 (bottom center)

Chris Ware/Hulton Archive/Getty Images: 1·24 (top)

Chris Young: 3.77 (bottom right)

Christina Miller: 1-268 (right)

Cn Boon/Alamy: 1:257 (bottom left)

CNRI/Photo Researchers, Inc.: 1·143 Cory Lum/New York Times/Redux : 2·4

Courtesy of Cuisine Solutions, Inc.: 2.265

Cynthia Nims: 4.398 (top)

IV

Davey B. Griffin/Texas AgriLife Extension Service/The Texas A&M University System: 3:35 David Gregory&Debbie Marshall, Wellcome Images: 3:11

David Toase/Getty Images: 1:277

Deco Images II/Alamy: 1.117 (center) Dennis Brack/Aurora Photos: 1.256

(bottom left)

©Dennis Kunkel Microscopy, Inc.: 1·108 (top center), 1·109 (bottom left, top left), 1·110, 1·111, 1·117 (bottom, top), 1·153, 1·155, 3·272 (top left, top right)

Dex Image/Alamy: 1.256 (top right)

Diane Padys: 5-XLVIII (right, second from top)

Dinodia Photo Library/age fotostock: 1·301 (center)

Courtesy of Dippin' Dots: 1-60 (bottom) Dr. Richard Kessel & Dr. Gene Shih/Getty Images/Visuals Unlimited: 1-122

Dr. T.J. Beveridge/Visuals Unlimited/

Getty Images: 1-131

Dr. Tony Brain/Photo Researchers, Inc.: 1·108 (bottom center), 1·129

Eye of Science/Photo Researchers, Inc.: 1-118 (second from left)

©Fabio Muzzi/cultura/Corbis: 4·329 Fabrice Dimier/Bloomberg via Getty

Images: 1·256 (center left) G. Wanner/Getty Images/Science Foto:

1.142

The Gallery Collection/Corbis: 1·17 Gary S. Settles/Photo Researchers, Inc.: 1·283 (top)

©Gero Breloer/dpa/Corbis: 4.337

Getty Images: 1.278

Getty Images/Ulet Ifansasti/Stringer: 4·360

The Granger Collection, New York: 1-9 (top)

Grant Achatz: 1.68

Gunnar Knechtel/LAIF/Redux: 1·33 Hamish Clift 2009 www.smp.uq.edu.au/ pitch/pitchdrop.shtml: 4·9

Heather Mull: 5-XLIX (top right)

©Hoberman Collection/Corbis: 4·323 (right)

Hulton Archive/Getty Images/ iStockphoto: 1273 (top right)

Hulton Archive/Getty Images: 1-148 Hulton Archive/iStockphoto: 1-272

Huntstock/Getty Images: 1-169 (right top)

©lan Shaw: 4.323 (left)

Courtesy of IKA Works, Inc.: 1·242 Courtesy of International Cooking

Concepts: 2.128

Jacques Demarthon/AFP/Getty Images: 1·20 (bottom)

James Hoffman: 4.366 (top right)

James King-Holmes/Photo Researchers, Inc.: 1·109 (bottom right), 1·158 (right) Jeffrey Steingarten: 1·65

Jen Christiansen: 1-112, 1-113, 1-150, 1-151 (top), 1-216-217, 1-221 (top), 1-223, 1-227, 1-229, 1-232 (top right), 1-233, 1-234, 1-241, 1-265 (right), 1-286, 1-302, 1-303, 1-326, 1-328 (bottom), 2-135, 2-231 (top), 4-71 (left), 4-366 (bottom left), 4-367, 4-393

Jose Ignacio Soto/Shutterstock: 1·264

Jupiter Images/Getty Images: 1-169 (right center)

©Karl Petzke: 1.43 (top)

Katja Heinemann/Aurora Photos: 1-69 Keith Kasnot: 3-8-9

Kenneth Libbrecht: 1.308 (bottom)

Kevin Fleming/Corbis: 1·256 (center) Lake Stevens Animal Hospital/Amber

Geiske: 5-112

Lawrence Looi/Historic Royal Palaces/ News Team International: 2-228

Courtesy of Le Nez du Café: 4·349 Les Todd: 3·268 (top)

London Scientific Films/Getty Images: 1-116

LOOK Die Bildagentur der Fotografen GmbH/Alamy: 1.75 (top center)

Lou Manna: 5.LI (bottom left)

Manuel Ribeiro/Alamy: 1.256 (bottom right)

Mark Clemens: 1.149, 2.182

Mark Conlin/Visual&Written SL/Alamy: 3.40

Mary Swab: (maps) 3.197, 3.218-219

Master of the Jarves Chest/The Bridgeman Art Library/Getty Images: 1-8 (right)

Matt Joyce/AP Photo: 1256 (top left) Mexican School/The Bridgeman Art

Library/Getty Images: 1-13 (bottom) Nancy Nehring/Getty Images: 1-308 (center)

NASA: 1.40, 1.195, 2.112

Nigel Cattlin/Photo Researchers, Inc.: 1·257 (bottom right)

Olaru Radian-Alexandru/Shutterstock: 1·218

Özgür Yıldırım: 1·282 (left), 2·33, 2·39 (left), 2·42, 2·43

Özgür Yıldırım and George Retseck: 2-111

P.J. Guard-Petter, digital colorization by Stephen Ausmus/U.S. Department of Agriculture: 1-114 (right)

Paco Elvira/Cover/Getty Images: 1.58 (bottom)

Pamela McTurk, University of Leicester/ David Parker/Photo Researchers, Inc.: 1·109 (center)

VOLUME 5 · PLATED-DISH RECIPES

Pascal Deloche/Godong/Corbis: 1.118 (left) Pat Cunningham: 1.41

PHANIE/Photo Researchers, Inc.: 1·109 (top right), 1·158 (left)

PHOTOTAKE/Alamy: 1-114 (second from left), 1-118 (right), 1-132, 1-140 (bottom right)

Press Association via AP Images: 1.49

Courtesy of Random House: 1·26 (top) Richard Drew/AP Photo: 1·245 (left)

Courtesy of Rodrigo Pacheco/www. elsarten.com and www.cuisinestandard. com: 1·42 (bottom)

Rosalie Winard: 3.36

Samuel Velasco: 2:25 (top right), 2:65 (top), 2:73 (top), 2:124, 2:125, 3:73 (top), 3:80-81

Scala/Art Resource, NY: 1-11 (bottom)

Science VU/Drs. H. Potter-D. Dressler/ Getty Images: 1/133

SciMAT/Photo Researchers, Inc.: 1-108 (bottom right), 1-141

Sean White/Design Pics/Aurora Photos: 1-328 (top)

Sokolovsky/Shutterstock: 1-219 Courtesy of Slow Food: 1-23

Getty Images: 1-325

(right)

(top left)

(top left)

1.11 (top)

Agriculture: 1.147

Alamy: 1257 (top right)

1.304 (bottom left)

right)

(right bottom)

Press: 1.169 (bottom left)

Tim Boyle/Getty Images: 1.22

Tami Tolpa: (illustrations) 1·121, 1·127, 1·128, 1·137 (top), 1·140 (top), 1·154 Taylor S. Kennedy/National Geographic/

Ted S. Warren/AP Photo/Associated

Thia Konig/StockShop/Aurora Photos:

1.257 (top center), 4.44 (bottom right), 4.127

Time & Life Pictures/Getty Images: 1-301

Tom Brakefield: 3.265 (bottom right)

Tom Hoenig/Westend61/Corbis: 1.257

Tom Paiva/Corbis: 1.256 (center right)

Courtesy of Traeger Pellet Grills: 2.147

©The Trustees of the British Museum:

Courtesy of the U.S. Department of

Vladimir Godnik/Getty Images: 4-71

Walter H. Hodge/Peter Arnold, Inc./

Wayt Gibbs: 1-285 (bottom right), 1-298,

Weldon Schloneger/Shutterstock: 1:257

Yogesh S. More/age fotostock: 1.257 (left

Zhou Chao/epa/Corbis: 1.118 (second from

(right center), 4.45 (bottom left)

center), 4.45 (bottom right)

# **GLOSSARY OF COOKING TERMS**

00 flour-an Italian wheat flour milled from only the core of the wheat grain, yielding a flour with high-quality protein that makes it excellent for forming noodles and certain kinds of bread such as ciabatta. acetic acid—acid in vinegar, which gives it a sour taste; available commercially. Activa -(Activa TG) the brand name of a transglutaminase enzyme, sold by Ajinomoto, that crosslinks proteins. It is used to bond pieces of meat or seafood together and to strengthen other protein-rich foods, including noodles, doughs, and dairy gels such as yogurt and tofu. Varieties are available that add supplemental ingredients to tailor each product to specific applications; each variety is denoted by two letters after the name, such as Activa RM. Activa varieties are sold with different identifiers in different countries: for example, Activa EB is the same product as Activa RM.

#### Activa EB-see Activa RM.

Activa FP-variety of Activa that includes hydrolyzed skim milk protein as an additional protein source for stronger bonds. Hydrolyzed skim milk protein is hypoallergenic and, thus, this version is often used as an alternative to Activa RM (EB) when dairy allergies are a concern. Sprinkle application is not recommended. Activa GS—variety of Activa designed to create very strong bonds in larger cuts of meats and seafood. Contains sodium chloride, gelatin, trisodium phosphate, maltodextrin, and transglutaminase. Generally recommended for slurry application only, must be mixed with 10-25 °C / 50–77 °F water to dissolve phosphate salt. Caution, slurry has a caustic pH of 11.

#### Activa PB-see Activa FP.

Activa RM—variety of Activa that includes a mix of sodium caseinate, maltodextrin, and transglutaminase that can be applied via sprinkle application, slurry, or directly mixed into various protein-rich foods. The most widely used variety of Activa. Activa TI or TI-U—kosher variety of Activa. Contains only maltodextrin and transglutaminase. Sprinkle coating and slurry application are not recommended; instead, use by directly mixing into a protein-rich food such as a forcemeat or noodle dough.

#### Activa WM-see Activa TI.

Activa YG—variety of Activa designed for use with dairy products such as yogurt and cheese. Contains maltodextrin, lactose, yeast extract, and transglutaminase.

agar—(agar agar) clear, tasteless gelling agent derived from seaweed. Can also be used as a thickener or stabilizer. Available from Asian markets or food ingredient companies. The latter sell agar powder in various grades by gelling strength, which makes for a more reliable product.

agave syrup—(agave nectar) sweetener made from agave, a desert shrub-like succulent with sword-shaped leaves. Generally composed of glucose and fructose, but contains smaller quantities of other sugars. ajowan—(ajwain) tiny, seed-like fruits of a variety of lovage with a flavor similar to thyme and caraway. Used in Indian foods. albumin powder—(albumen) dehydrated egg white protein.

Aleppo pepper—medium-hot chili pepper from Syria with a complex, spicy flavor. Most often sold as a coarse ground powder. almond powder—(almond flour, almond meal) almonds ground very finely, with or without the skin.

aloe vera liquid—(aloe vera juice) gelatinous pulp from inside the leaves of the succulent aloe plant. Can be used as a thickener and gelling compound. Alsatian bacon—heavily smoked, cured

bacon from Alsace in northeastern France. **alubukhara**—(**alu bukhara, aloo bokhara**) sour dried plum or prune available at Indian and Middle Eastern groceries. **amaranth leaves**—(**purple spinach**, **Chinese spinach**) large family of edible greens similar visually and nutritionally to spinach. Some have reddish purple color. **amarena cherry syrup**—syrup from a small, dark, slightly sour and bitter variety of Italian cherry that has a distinct almond aroma. **amchoor**—(**amchur**) dried green mango powder; used as a seasoning to add a tangy flavor.

**amontillado sherry**—medium-bodied Spanish sherry, a variety that begins as light fino and is aged in casks, but is bottled before it has made the full transition to a dark oloroso.

**amuse-bouche**—French term for a bite-size course designed to amuse the palate at the beginning of a meal.

**angelica root**—used as a flavoring in liqueurs like gin, Chartreuse, and aquavit. Angelica stems are sometimes candied and used as a garnish.

anise hyssop—fresh herb in the mint family with a gentle licorice perfume. ankimo—Japanese word for monkfish liver. annatto powder—ground orange-red pulp that covers the seeds of the achiote tree; used primarily as a food coloring; has a slight peppery nuance.

Anti-Griddle—PolyScience tool inspired by Grant Achatz that chills and freezes foods, rather than heating them, on a flat stainless steel surface.

apple pectin-see HM pectin.

**aquarium salt**—commercially available blend of salts that mimic the composition of seawater. Intended to keep sea creatures alive in an aquarium. Not meant to be used as a seasoning.

**arame**—species of seaweed. The dark brown, firm strands have a mild, naturally sweet flavor. Usually dried.

arborio rice—starchy, short-grain rice; most often used in risotto and rice pudding. argan oil—very rare and expensive oil made from the kernels of the Moroccan argan tree. Traditionally made from nuts that remain after the fruit has been digested by goats.

V

aril—botanical term for the juicy pulp surrounding a seed, like the flesh around pomegranate seeds or fresh nutmeg. arlette-delicate French sweet made from puff pastry dusted with powdered sugar, which is then rolled, thinly sliced, and flattened into paper-thin spirals that are baked until golden brown and crisp. asafetida-(asafoetida, hing) dried yellowish-brown resin from a plant similar to fennel, with a strong, sulfurous aroma that mellows into a garlic, onion flavor when cooked. It is widely used in Indian cooking and is related to the extinct ancient laser plant. ascorbic acid-scientific name for Vitamin C; used as an acidifier and antioxidant to prevent discoloration in certain plant foods. Bactoferm-(Bactoferm F-RM-52) brand of freeze-dried bacterial culture used to prepare fermented sausages. Made by the Christian Hansen Company.

**bagna càuda**—warm sauce or "bath" of olive oil, anchovies, garlic, and butter. A specialty of the Piedmont region of northwestern Italy.

bagoong-see fish sauce.

banchan—(panch'an) Korean term for an assortment of small, often pickled or preserved, side dishes such as kimchi that are traditionally served alongside rice at a meal.
Banyuls—high-end, fortified sweet red wine similar to Port. Made in the Catalan Pyrenees of southwest France.

barbecued eel—(unagi, kabayaki) Japanese preparation of freshwater eel cooked over a grill and brushed generously with sweet soy sauce. Available frozen. Batter Bind S—proprietary blend of modified starch made by National Starch, used to make batters cling better to deepfried foods.

**bay leaf powder**—ground bay leaves; best made by freezing with liquid nitrogen and grinding with fresh bay leaves.

**béchamel**—white sauce. A classic French "mother sauce" of roux-thickened, mildly flavored milk.

beignet—French term for a fritter, fried dough, or batter. Can be sweet or savory. Beldi olives—(beldi) meaty, purple olives from the Moroccan mountains. belecan—(belachan) see shrimp paste. bergamot-variety of yellow- greenskinned orange with a distinctive aroma, used primarily for flavoring Earl Grey Tea. betel leaf-(la lop) heart-shaped leaf of an evergreen creeping vine in the pepper family. A mild stimulant; commonly used by Southeast Asians as the wrapper for paan, spices that are chewed after and between meals. bincho-tan-(white charcoal) Japanese charcoal prepared from oak. Highly regarded for steadily burning at a high temperature and producing very little ash. biodynamic-complex and almost mystical philosophy of organic farming based on the teachings of Rudolf Steiner (1861–1925). bird's eye chili-fresh tiny, very hot, red and green chilies. Often used in Thai cooking but similar varieties are used internationally.

bitter orange—(Seville orange) variety of tart orange prized for the robust, intense aroma of the zest; often used for making essential oils and orange marmalade.

black cardamom—large, black variety of cardamom with a fibrous pod; interior seeds have a slightly sweet and smoky flavor that is milder than the common green variety. black gram—(urad dal) small oval-shaped beans from India. Often split, skinned, and ground into flour or pastes to make breads such as dosa and idli.

black onion seeds—(kalonji seeds, nigella) tiny black seeds from a flowering plant that are roasted and added to curries or sprinkled on bread such as naan. Used in the Bengali five-spice mix, panch phoron.
black radish—variety of winter radish with rough black skin and peppery, white flesh that stores very well. Peel before using.
blanc manger—(blancmange) a custard-like sweet made with milk or cream, sugar, and gelatin or cornstarch. Traditionally made with pureed chicken meat or ground almonds and served cold.

**blanch**—To briefly cook the exterior. To submerge food in boiling liquid briefly to loosen a peel, sanitize its surface, or to remove undesirable tastes or aromas. blood pudding—(black pudding, boudin noir) emulsified sausage made with blood, a cereal or bulking agent such as oatmeal, rice, or chestnut flour, and spices.

**Bloom**—unit of measurement used to grade gelatin.

**bomba rice**—Spanish, short-grain, white rice traditionally used for paella.

**bonito flakes**—(**katsuo bushi**) shavings of cured, smoked, and fully dried bonito, a variety of fish from the mackerel family. A principal ingredient in **dashi**, and also used as a seasoning or garnish.

bottarga-Italian term for salted, pressed, and dried fish roe used as a savory seasoning or side dish. Bottarga di muggine, a specialty of Sardinia, is made from gray mullet roe. Among the basic foodstuffs of Mediterranean countries; known as avgotaraho in Greek, batarekh in Arabic, botarga in Spanish, boutargue in French. boudin noir—see blood pudding. bouquet garni-A classic French mix of pungent herbs that is basic to French cuisine. The herbs include basil, chervil, rosemary, peppercorns, savory, and tarragon. They are tied with string and/or wrapped in a muslin sachet, added to dishes that require long cooking, then removed when cooking is done.

**brandade**—paste or puree of white fish, most often with salt cod, olive oil, and potatoes. A traditional dish in many regions of the Mediterranean, especially the Basque and Catalan regions of Spain and Provence in southern France.

Brown Ribbon Pectin HV—a high methoxyl pectin made by Obipektin. Requires a high concentration of dissolved solids, usually sugar, and a low pH to gel. brunoise—diced into very small, uniform rhomboid shapes.

**bulgogi**—Korean term for marinated, barbecued meat, usually beef, cooked over an open flame. Often marinated in soy sauce, sesame oil, garlic, and sometimes sugar. **burdock root**—(**gobo**) long narrow root commonly used in Japanese cooking. Should be peeled and soaked in lightly acidulated or salted water before using, to prevent it from browning and to remove any bitterness. **burrata**—fresh, soft Italian cheese made by mixing mozzarella curds and cream wrapped inside a skin of mozzarella. **cake flour**—flour milled from a relatively low-protein soft-grain flour. Frequently chlorinated to alter the starch content so that very high sugar and water levels can be used for especially tender and moist cakes (so-called high-ratio cakes).

calcium chloride—mineral salt of calcium, used primarily to trigger gelling for sodium alginate, low methoxyl pectin, and gellan gels. Commonly used for spherification. calcium gluconate—combination of calcium and gluconic acid. Often used as a replacement to calcium chloride because it tastes less bitter. Typically used at three times the concentration of calcium chloride for a similar gelling effect. calcium gluconolactate—(calcium lactate

gluconate) a calcium salt of lactic and gluconic acids that is often used as an alternative to calcium chloride because it has a slightly less bitter taste. Typically used at 2.2 times the concentration of calcium chloride for a similar gelling effect. calcium hydroxide—(slaked lime, pickling lime) potent alkali salt used to cure lutefisk and olives. Can cause caustic burns if handled incorrectly.

calcium lactate—calcium salt of lactic acid. Often used to trigger gelling with various hydrocolloids, especially dairy-based gels, because it tastes less bitter than calcium chloride. Used at 1.5 times the concentration of calcium chloride for a similar gelling effect. calcium sulfate—(gypsum) a commonly occurring calcium salt that is traditionally used as a coagulant when making tofu. Can be used as a calcium source for gelling other hydrocolloids. Used at 1.2 times the concentration of calcium chloride to provide approximately the same concentration of calcium ions to trigger gelling.

candlenuts—(kukui nuts) slightly bitter tropical nut with a very high oil content traditionally used as an ingredient in Hawaiian poke and to enrich Southeast Asian curries. They must be cooked before

they are consumed, or they can cause stomach distress from mild toxins. caper berries-fruit of a caper bush. Most often sold pickled with the stems intact. carbon black powder-natural, spraydried, food-grade black coloring. carpaccio-traditional Italian dish of raw meat sliced or pounded very thin. Recently it has been used as a term to describe any food that is presented raw and paper-thin. carrageenan, iota-vegetarian and vegan gelling alternative to gelatin, extracted from a variety of red seaweed sometimes called Irish moss. Iota type makes soft, elastic gels. Also works as a stabilizer and thickener when used at very low concentrations. carrageenan, kappa-vegetarian and vegan gelling alternative to gelatin, extracted from a variety of red seaweed sometimes called Irish moss. Kappa type makes firm, brittle gels. Best with dairy products. carrageenan, lambda-stabilizer and thickener extracted from a variety of red seaweed sometimes called Irish moss. Lambda type does not gel.

cassava root—(yuca, manioc) starchy, tuberous, tropical root considered a food staple in many regions. The source of tapioca. Varieties of bitter cassava contain cyanide and related compounds and must never be eaten raw.

cavitation—the formation of void- or vapor-filled bubbles in a liquid via a fastmoving solid object, such as a propeller, or via sound waves. The collapse of the bubbles creates strong shock waves.

**cellulose acetate sheet**—food-grade transparency sheet, used as a casting surface for smooth, glossy results.

cellulosic gums—family of hydrocolloids derived from plant fiber, includes methylcellulose, hydroxypropyl methylcellulose, and carboxyl methylcellulose.

cha plu leaf-see betel leaf.

chaat masala—combination of spices used as a sprinkle on everyday foods and fruits in India. Blends vary by region and producer. chaat—term used in India to refer to snacks, which are often savory dishes sold by street vendors. a rapidly turning spindle with serrated teeth, rather than centrifugal force, to grind and compress food. The process releases liquid and then separates it from solids by pressing the food through a sieving plate. **chanterelles**—(**girole**) wild, funnel-shaped mushrooms, valued for their golden color and nutty, buttery flavor. Black, white, and grey varieties are less common. **chawanmushi**—(**chawan mushi**) Japanese term for savory egg custard steamed in a

Champion juicer-brand of juicer that uses

bowl or cup, often made with seafood. **chervil**—tender, parsley-like herb with a faint licorice taste; a traditional ingredient in the French fines herbes mix.

chickpea flour—(besan, gram flour) gluten-free flour milled from dried chickpeas. chickpeas—(garbanzo, ceci, Bengal gram) high-protein legume. Available dried or canned but rarely fresh.

**Chinkiang vinegar**—(**Zhenjiang**) Chinese black vinegar with complex flavor from fermentation; commonly used in sauces, marinades, and braised dishes.

chinois—a cone-shaped sieve with a handle; usually made from fine steel mesh. choucroute—French word for sauerkraut. Choucroute garnie is classic Alsatian winter meal of sauerkraut with sausages and other pork products, charcuterie, potatoes, goose fat, dry white wine, and spices. Choucroute royale is a grander version commonly made with foie gras, wild game, and Champagne. chufa—(tiger nut) dried tuber of a type of tropical sedge, among the oldest cultivated plants. Used for making Spanish horchata. cilantro 'Delfino'—a feathery, intensely green cilantro with a spicy flavor.

**cinnamon basil**—aromatic variety of basil that contains the compound cinnamate. **cipolline**—small, flat, onion-like bulbs of the grape hyacinth, originally from Verona, Italy. Often served as a vegetable in sweet and sour preparations.

cockscomb—fleshy, red display skin on a rooster's head.

**coconut cream**—thick creamy liquid made by grinding fresh coconut meat in water, then skimming the fatty "milk" from the top. coconut sugar—granulated sweetener made from the condensed, crystallized nectar of the coconut palm blossom. coconut water—the liquid inside young, fresh coconuts. Not to be confused with coconut milk.

**cold-smoke**—to flavor and assist in preserving food with smoke at moderate temperatures, generally below 30 °C / 86 °F, for up to a month.

colloid mill-heavy-duty grinding machine used to reduce foods (especially durable foods like nuts) into very small particles. Also used to prepare emulsions. Comté-French, aged cow's milk cheese with a nutty flavor similar to Gruyère. Condrieu-French white, northern Rhône wine usually made from Viognier grapes. confit—a French term that literally means "preserved." Meat confit has historically meant a preparation of salt-cured meat cooked and kept in fat to provide an airtight seal that helps preserve the food. For fruits, confit or confiture means preserves-as in jams and jellies. Confit has come to mean almost any food cooked slowly in oil or fat until tender.

**consommé**—thin, flavorful, and very clear liquid. Traditionally made from meat broths; today, often prepared from vegetable and fruit juices as well.

**Controne hot pepper**—an Italian variety of hot, dried chili, often sold coarsely ground.

**cooking to core**—(**cooked to core**) phrase used to describe the technique of cooking an ingredient to a specific core temperature that is identical to the temperature of the surrounding environment. The more traditional method is cooking "hotter than core" in an environment hotter than the desired final core temperature of the cooked food.

**core temperature**—temperature at the very center of the food. Usually established by a probe thermometer.

cornichons—tiny, tart, and crunchy pickled gherkins or small cucumbers. crab liver—creamy yellow or yellow-green paste (the hepatopancreas) from fresh crab; eaten alone or added to enrich sauces. **cream of tartar**—a potassium salt derived from tartaric acid, usually as a by-product of wine making.

**creamed honey**—honey that has been whipped until it is opaque and spreadable. **crème fraîche**—French term for thick and tangy cream; traditionally prepared by wild fermentation, but now prepared with a commercial culture.

**Crisp Coat UC**—proprietary blend of modified starch from National Starch. Used to prepare batters that produce fried foods with a delicate, crisp crust.

cromesquis—fried, crispy foie gras fritters, popularized by French chef Marc Meneau. croquant—French term for crisp. Also, crunchy sugar glass made from fondant. croquetta—typical Spanish tapa of battered, fried béchamel flavored with chicken, fish, or vegetables.

crosnes—(Chinese artichoke) small, crunchy, caterpillar-shaped, tuber with sweet, nutty flavor similar to artichokes. crown—cut of poultry that includes the breasts, rib cage, and wings.

cryomeringue—flavorful foam of egg white frozen in liquid nitrogen, often until crispy on the outside and soft on the inside. cryopoach—to bathe in liquid nitrogen. cryorender—technique that involves alternating cooking at a very high temperature with either a resting step on dry ice or a quick dip in liquid nitrogen to freeze the flesh just beneath a fatty surface layer. cryosear—technique of flash freezing food with dry ice or liquid nitrogen before exposing it to high-temperature searing or deep-frying.

**cubeb**—(Java pepper, tailed pepper) wrinkled, hard, round spice with the look and taste of black pepper and a hint of allspice.

**cure**—to preserve food with salt. Often combined with smoking. Confusingly, a curing brine is sometimes called a "pickle," and sometimes foods pickled in an acidic solution are referred to as cured, although the underlying processes are different. **curry leaves**—small, green, complexly flavored herb widely used in India as a seasoning or fried crisp as a garnish. daikon radish—giant white radish, crisp and slightly sweet.

dashi—(hon dashi) clear Japanese broth made with kombu and dried bonito flakes; a primary building block of Japanese cooking. The first extraction is called ichiban dashi, the second is niban dashi.

**decant**—to pour a liquid from one vessel to another, often for the purpose of separating liquid from sediment.

**deckle**—name for the muscle cap on loin cuts, particularly a rib eye steak.

**deeply chill**—to hold food, usually meat or seafood, a degree or two below the freezing point of pure water so that some, but not all of the water in it is frozen. Also, to cool a liquid to just above the freezing point of pure water, which causes certain types of gels to set rapidly.

**deglaze**—to add liquid to a pan to dissolve the flavorful brown film and bits formed from dehydrated juices when many foods are cooked at a high temperature.

deodorized cocoa butter—pure cocoa butter with the natural aroma removed, usually by distillation. Use only food grade. deoiled soy lecithin powder—see soy lecithin powder.

**desalt**—to soak in water to remove salt so that very salty cured foods like salt cod are palatable in certain preparations.

Dewar bowl—insulated bowl used to hold liquid nitrogen when dipping or poaching. Dewar flask—vacuum-insulated vessel designed for storing and dispensing liquid nitrogen or other cryogens.

**dextrose equivalent or DE**—scale indicating the effective level of glucose in various products, including confectioner's syrups and maltodextrins: 100 equals pure glucose (or dextrose), 1 equals pure starch.

**dextrose**—also known as glucose, but not to be confused with glucose syrup, which is not 100% glucose sugar. Perhaps the most common sugar in nature, dextrose has a sweetness approximately half that of sucrose (table sugar). It is commonly added to fermented food preparations, such as sausages, to fuel fermentation bacteria. **diglycerides**—a family of emulsifiers that are incomplete fat molecules with only two fatty acid "tails" attached to a glycerol "backbone."

disperse—to evenly distribute, an important step when working with hydrocolloids. distillate—vaporized and then condensed and collected essences that are, typically, the desired product of distillation. dosa—South Indian pancake made from a

lightly fermented batter of beans (urad dal) and rice.

dried scallop—(conpoy) cooked, salted, dried, and aged scallops. A costly traditional food in China used as a flavorful and salty seasoning. A key ingredient in XO sauce. dry blend—evenly combine dry ingredients before adding them to a recipe, an important step when combining various hydrocolloids for thickening or gelling. dry-bulb temperature—a temperature measurement of air. Unlike the wet-bulb temperature, humidity in the atmosphere is not a factor in the measurement. dulse—(dilsk) red algae or seaweed used in

a variety of cooking applications and served as a snack food. Can be used fresh or dried. **edamame**—green soybeans, often sold in the pod.

egg yolk powder—dehydrated egg yolk powdered by spraying or grinding. Often used as an emulsifier, it can also be used to add concentrated egg flavor without water. elderflowers-(elder blossoms) small, aromatic flowers from an herbaceous shrub, often used to flavor a sugar syrup. elephant garlic-plant in the leek family that forms large, mild, garlic-flavored bulbs. enocianin-pigment that imbues a red to purple color to the skin of red grapes. Also sold commercially as a powder used to impart their purplish-red color to beverages. enoki-(enokitaki) tiny, long-stemmed mushrooms with a mild flavor. Cultivated enoki are usually white; wild are often brown. enzyme clarification-method of clarifying liquids by adding a commercially prepared enzyme such as Novozymes brand Pectinex Smash XXL. Causes suspended solids to aggregate and precipitate out of a liquid. The technique is widely used to aid the pressing stage or clarification process for juices, wine, or beer. **enzyme peeled**—the removal of the covering membrane of citrus segments by soaking in a solution that includes **pectinase**. Novozymes brand **Pectinex** is a common brand that is designed for this purpose. **escabeche**—spicy, tart Spanish sauce usually made with vinegar, garlic, and onions. Traditionally a technique of lightly pickling cooked foods like fried fish to prevent them from spoiling.

escolar—(white tuna, butterfish) rich fish that is sometimes eaten raw as sashimi. Eating more than 150 g can cause stomach distress in some people due to naturally occurring gempylotoxin (wax esters) that cannot be digested.

**Espelette pepper**—small, dried, mediumhot chili from the Basque region of southwest France. Commonly sold as a coarsely ground powder.

essential oil—concentration of volatile aromatic compounds from spices, herbs, flowers, and other botanicals. Used widely in perfumery, but many are food grade. farce—French term for stuffing or forcemeat. fenugreek leaves—fresh greens from a plant in the pea family. Fenugreek seeds are used as a spice. The taste is bitter when raw but becomes sweeter when cooked. fermented black bean and chili paste commercially available.

**Fermento**—a commercial culture of prefermented skim milk powder and whey protein. It is added to forcemeat preparations to eliminate the traditional fermentation step by directly lowering the pH of the mixture.

fiddlehead ferns—tender, edible, coiled sprouts of the fiddlehead fern. Collected in early spring.

fines herbes—A traditional French mix of herbs, including fresh parsley, chervil, chives and tarragon, that is ubiquitous in French cuisine. Marjoram, cress, and lemon balm may be added.

**fingerling potatoes**—varieties of waxy, thin-skinned, slightly sweet potatoes that

grow in long, narrow oblongs resembling fingers. Ideal for potato puree preparations. **fish sauce**—(**garum, nam pla, nuoc mam, muria**) clear, salty condiment or seasoning made from salted, fermented fish. Used widely in Southeast Asian cuisine.

**flaky salt**—salt crystals that grow as broad, flat flakes. Maldon brand sea salt is a wellknown example.

**flash**—to expose food to extreme hot or cold temperatures, such as flash freezing with liquid nitrogen or flash frying with hot oil or in a hot pan.

flattened rice flakes—(poha, beaten rice) quick-cooking white rice from India that has been flattened. Used to make puffed rice or fermented batters like dosa.

fermented batters like dosa. fleur de sel—French, fine-grain sea salt that is harvested by hand from tidal pools. fluid gel—any gel that is set and can then be sheared to a highly thixotropic (shearthinning), fluid consistency, or a gel that is stirred as it sets so that it remains fluid. Often used as an alternative to traditional thickeners because of their clean mouthfeel and excellent flavor release property. fluke—(flounder) various kinds of flat fish. FMC BioPolymer Viscarin TP 389—a brand and grade of sodium alginate. foie gras fat—fat that is collected after cooking foie gras.

fondant—French word for melting; used to describe a food that is meltingly tender. Also, a pliable paste made from carefully recrystallizing sugar syrup so that it has microscopically fine sucrose crystals. fond—French term for a dish's base or foundation, such as a stock or broth. forbidden rice—especially nutritious strain of Chinese black rice once reserved for royalty. Consists of small smooth grains that, when cooked, do not have the glutinous quality of many Asian rice varieties. forcemeat—finely ground mixture of salted and seasoned meat or seafood.

freeze-concentrate — to concentrate by slowly freezing water and then decanting, straining, or centrifuging the flavorful liquid from ice crystals.

frenched—butcher's technique of cleaning

and scraping away meat to expose the bone for a more elegant presentation. Lamb chops are commonly frenched.

**fresh turmeric**—fresh rhizome of the turmeric plant.

fresh wasabi—fresh green root sometimes called Japanese horseradish. Freshly grated wasabi is much more delicate and floral than dried or commercially prepared wasabi paste. fricassee—(fricassée) a white meat preparation, traditionally chicken, that is stewed in a white gravy. Various vegetables are often incorporated and the gravy sometimes includes white wine.

frisée—(curly endive) a wiry, ruffled, slightly bitter green in the endive family that is used in salads or lightly braised. fructose—sugar that is about 1.5 times as sweet as sucrose (table sugar) that is found in many fruits and honey. Granulated fructose is commercially available. fumet-fish stock or the cooking liquid collected from fish or shellfish preparations. furikake—Japanese seasoning mix often used as a seasoning for rice. Usually contains seaweed flakes, dried fish, and sesame seeds. galangal—variety of ginger rhizome (root). It tastes like ginger with a little more pepper and light camphor aroma. Often used in Thai cooking.

#### gapi-see shrimp paste.

garam masala—Indian spice mix that traditionally includes pepper, cumin, cinnamon, cloves, and cardamom, but there are many variations. Often ground finely and added at the end of cooking. garlic scapes—immature flower stalk of the garlic plant. Can be sautéed and served as a green vegetable.

garum—ancient Roman fish sauce made by fermenting and drying the salted innards of mackerel or similar fish. Substitute **nam pla**. gastrique—sweet and sour sauce, often made with a caramelized sugar dissolved in vinegar and sometimes fruit juice. The mixture is reduced to taste. Fruit is often added to the caramelized sugar as well; it is cooked to a pulp during the reduction. gellan—see low-acyl gellan or high-acyl gellan. gentian flowers—wild yellow or blue flowers, a key ingredient in several liquors. gentian root—key ingredient in Angostura bitters.

geoduck—(king clam) a huge bivalve mollusk with a very long siphon, native to the northwest coast of North America. ghee—slowly clarified butter used prominently in North Indian cooking. Glice—emulsifier made by Texturas. A proprietary blend of monoglyceride and diglyceride emulsifiers.

glucono delta lactone—(GDL) an acidic compound produced by the fermentation of glucose. Used as an acidifier, in fermentation, as a coagulant in tofus, as a sequestrant, and occasionally as a component in baking powders. It is valued for its slow acidifying effect, which can occur over minutes or hours depending on conditions. glucose syrup—a syrup prepared by degrading starch into glucose sugar. The conversion is never complete, and all syrups are given a DE number (typically between 36 and 47) that indicates how completely starch has been converted into glucose. glucose—see dextrose.

**glycerin flakes**—a generic name used (incorrectly) for a blend of monoglyceride and diglyceride emulsifiers.

glycerol monooleate-powerful purified monoglyceride, an emulsifier. glycerol monostearate-purified monoglyceride used as an emulsifier. glycerol-(glycerin) a slightly sweettasting liquid, edible humectant used to maintain moistness in many baked goods, also useful in foods like gels and edible films. gnocchi-Italian term for dumpling. Typically made with potato or semolina. golden oregano-variety of oregano with yellow leaves and a delicate, peppery flavor. grains of paradise-ancient spice with a peppery bite, commonly used in North African and West African cooking. granita-flavored ice similar to sorbet but with large ice crystals that form as a result of low sugar and dissolved solids content. green almonds-developing fruit of the almond, picked when still green, moist, and

fleshy outside and the inner shell has not yet hardened. The flavor is slightly sour. Also, almonds that have not been dried or aged. green garlic-see Spring garlic. green hazelnuts-(cobnuts) young hazelnuts that still have their tender, green husk. Cracked and eaten fresh or added to recipes for a nutty, legume-like flavor. green mango-tart, firm mango picked before it has ripened. Can be pickled or added fresh to South Asian dishes; dried, it makes the Indian seasoning amchoor. green walnuts-(wet walnuts) fresh walnuts that have not been dried for storage. gremolata-Italian condiment of chopped parsley, garlic, and citrus zest. Traditional accompaniment for osso buco, Italian braised veal shanks.

groats—hulled, crushed grains, such as barley, buckwheat, or oats.

guar gum—thickener from the endosperm of guar seeds. Similar to locust bean gum. gum arabic—(gum acacia, chaar gund) water-soluble gum from the hardened sap of acacia trees. Contains a complex mix of polysaccharides and glycoproteins, it is used as a stabilizer in the manufacture of food products, particularly confections. Often used as a glaze that can be dried to a hard, shiny coating.

**gunpowder tea**—aromatic green tea made from individual leaves that have been rolled into pellets.

halvah—(halva) popular Middle Eastern confection made from ground sesame seeds and honey; sometimes with almonds, pistachios, nut butters, and sugar added.

hamachi—(yellowtail, Japanese amberjack) a variety of round fish very popular as sushi or sashimi.

hard cider—apple cider that has been fermented and contains alcohol. Fermented cider is also made into vinegar and brandy, such as Calvados in France.

hazeInut flour—finely ground, dried hazeInuts, often pressed to remove the oil before milling.

hermetically sealed—water and airtight. high-acyl gellan—(Kelcogel LT100) a hydrocolloid that makes opaque, soft, elastic gels at low concentrations. Particularly useful in dairy gels.

hijiki—dried, brown seaweed that resembles twigs when dried and noodles when reconstituted. Used in soups and salads. HM pectin—see pectin.

hoisin sauce—(Peking sauce) sweet, spicy reddish-brown Chinese sauce made from soybeans, garlic, chili peppers, and spices. hops—bitter, conical flower of the hop vine used primarily in beer brewing.

**horchata**—sweet beverage originally made from chufa nuts, but now often made with rice or almonds.

**hot smoke**—the process of smoking food at temperatures typically above 60 °C / 140 °F, resulting in a fully cooked product. **hydrate**—made to fully absorb water, an important step when using hydrocolloids that renders them functional. To be fully hydrated, most must be heated above a certain temperature that depends on the specific hydrocolloid and nature of the liquid it is dispersed in.

**hydrocolloid**—any substance that thickens or gels water, or a liquid containing a significant fraction of water.

**hygroscopic**—any material that strongly binds water molecules; will readily absorb moisture from the atmosphere.

ice plant—(ficoïde glaciale, ice lettuce) a succulent heirloom green from France that appears to be covered in frozen droplets of water; it has a mildly salty taste and can be used to add texture to salads.

Idiazabál—firm, aged sheep's milk cheese from the Basque country of Spain with a nutty, buttery flavor.

**immersion blender**—(stick blender) a handheld electric device that chops, blends, and purées food in the container where they are being prepared.

Indian eggplants — small, round purple eggplants similar in size and shape to an egg. Insta Cure No. 1—curing salt blend of 93.75% salt, 6.25% sodium nitrite, and safety coloring.

**Insta Cure No. 2**—curing salt blend of 92.75% salt, 6.25% sodium nitrite, 1% sodium nitrate, and safety coloring.

isomalt—sugar substitute composed of one molecule each of glucose and mannitol that is about half as sweet as sugar. Suitable for diabetics. Often used in confectionery work because it does not color at high temperature and is not very hygroscopic, which means it doesn't get sticky in a humid environment.

jamón Ibérico—(pata negra) a cured Spanish ham from black-footed Iberian pigs. Considered a superior ham for its complex, nutty, and slightly sweet flavor. Jamón Ibérico de Bellota is a luxury ham made from Iberian pigs that feed on wild acorns. Japanese cucumber—(suhyo) long, narrow cucumbers with thin, spiny skin and tender, crisp flesh.

Japanese puffed rice—snack food that resembles slightly larger version of a puffedrice American breakfast cereal.

julienne—to cut into thin sticks. kabocha squash—(kabocha, Japanese pumpkin) round, sweet winter squash with green skin and bright orange interior. kalbi—(galbi) Korean word for "rib." Usually refers to sliced short ribs. Also describes a soy sauce marinade used in Korean barbecue.

kalonji seeds—see black onion seeds. kampachi—(kanpachi, almaco jack) young yellowtail, often served as sushi or sashimi. Popular large fish, frequently farmed, with 30% fat content; high in omega-3 fatty acids.

kaolin clay powder—edible clay. Sometimes used as a thickening ingredient. kapi—see shrimp paste.

kecap mani—thick, sweet, Indonesian soy sauce used as an ingredient or condiment. Kewpie mayonnaise—popular brand of Japanese mayonnaise made with rice vinegar that includes a small amount of monosodium glutamate for an enhanced umami taste.

king trumpet mushroom—(royal trumpet, king oyster) largest species of oyster mushroom with a firm texture.

**kinome**—young leaves of the prickly ash or sansho plant, best in the spring when the leaves are tender, with a citrus-like, bright pepper bite. Dried, ground leaves are also called **sansho**.

kochujang—(gochujang) Korean chili paste.

koenjang—(doenjang, dhwen-jang) Korean fermented soybean paste.

Koji-Aji-a powdered flavor enhancer and MSG substitute made by Ajinomoto. Made with fermented wheat protein, yeast extract, and maltodextrin (as a bulking ingredient). kombu—Japanese term for dried kelp, an important ingredient in the flavor and seasoning of Japanese food. Many varieties and grades are commercially available. Kombu powder is ground dried kelp. konjac gum-(konjac flour) a hydrocolloid thickener made from the dried, swollen stem (corm) of the konjac plant, native to tropical Asia. Konjac flour has 10 times the thickening strength of natural cornstarch. kudzu—(kuzu) starch used for thickening; made from the root of a climbing vine.

kukui nut—see candlenuts.

Kumamoto oyster—very popular, small Pacific oyster with a cupped shell; cultivated from Canada to Mexico.

kuri chestnut—large, sweet, Japanese chestnut.

Kusshi oysters—small, deep-shelled Pacific oyster from British Columbia with a characteristic sweet flavor.

lactic acid—the acid found in sour milk, yogurt, cheese, and many other dairy foods. Can be used to give a preparation a dairylike tartness. Also can be used as a coagulant for protein gels.

**laminate**—to separate into thin layers, or to compress those layers into one, strong sheet. In cooking, a technique of layering pastries, dough, or other material to build distinct constructions.

**langoustine**—small, Mediterranean spiny lobster, an ingredient in many traditional European seafood preparations.

laver—smooth, broad leaves of tender algae used to make nori sheets. Eaten fresh in Europe. Flavor evokes olives and oysters.
L-Cysteine—amino acid, often added at very low concentrations to dough to weaken gluten. Commonly used commercially to

give hamburger bun dough a soft, flowing consistency that aids in shaping the buns. It also ensures the buns don't rise too high during proofing and baking. **lecithin**—the principal emulsifier in egg yolks, also found in soybeans. Most commercially available lecithin products are derived from soy.

LM pectin—see pectin.

**lobster mushroom**—large reddish-orange fungus with a firm, dense texture. Not a true mushroom but a fungus that colonizes and alters a mushroom host, thus they must come from a trusted source.

locust bean gum—(LBG, carob bean
gum) hydrocolloid thickener extracted from
the pods of the carob tree. A small amount
of protein impurity in the gum gives it
emulsification properties as well.

**lovage leaves**—green, leafy plant similar to celery; long used in southern Europe as an herb or a green, often in savory pies.

low-acyl gellan—(Kelcogel F) hydrocolloid that makes clear, firm, brittle gels at low concentrations. Requires specific concentrations of ions, usually calcium, to gel. lutefisk—lye-cured fish (cod, ling, or other whitefish); eaten in Norway, Sweden (lutfisk), and parts of Finland and in the American Midwest.

mace blade—a frond of the dried formations that cling to the nutmeg seed.macerate—to steep food in liquid to allow flavors to infuse in or seep out.

Maillard reaction-a complex set of reactions among amino acids and sugars that creates the deep brown color and many of the essential aromas and flavors of baked, roasted, and fried foods. In cooking, the Maillard reaction usually occurs well above the boiling point of water and is therefore associated with cooking methods that use high heat. Browning due to the Maillard reaction is often confused with caramelizing sugar, which is unrelated. maitake-(hen of the woods) wild mushroom prized for an excellent savory flavor. makrud lime leaves—(kaffir lime leaves) aromatic leaves of a thorny bush. Often used in Thai cookery.

malic acid—acid derived from apples and many other fruits.

malt syrup—sweet syrup, mostly comprised of maltose, derived from malted grains. maltodextrin—(dextrin) a carbohydrate from partly degraded starch. Frequently used as bulking agents, maltodextrins are available at different DE values (typically between 4 and 22), with lower-numbered grades behaving more like starches and higher-numbered grades acting more like glucose syrup when dissolved.

Maltrin M100—proprietary blend of maltodextrin and corn syrup solids. malt—sprouted and kiln-dried grains. A sugar syrup, predominantly maltose, is derived from malted grains.

mandolin—metal or plastic manual slicer on a thin plane with an adjustable blade. Manglitsa pork—meat from a breed of pig originating in Hungary that has woolly hair and highly marbled meat.

mannitol—mildly sweet sugar alcohol. Sold as a crystalline powder and used as a sweetener or as a source of dissolved solids for stabilizing preparations. In its crystalline form, it has a slight mouth-cooling effect as a result of the relatively large amount of heat needed to melt and dissolve the crystals. manzanilla sherry—pale, dry sherry from Andalusia in Spain. Added to savory sauces or served cold.

MAPP gas—preferred gas for kitchen torches; burns very clean and hot.

Marcona almond—short, round, slightly sweet almond from Spain that is often sold fried in oil and salted.

marmalade—a citrus jelly with visible pieces of suspended fruit and rind.

**marmelade**—French marmalade. Usually thick, slow-cooked fruit puree, traditionally with no recognizable fruit pieces.

marrons glacés—French term for candied chestnuts.

Mason jar—well-known American brand of resealable glass canning jar.

**matcha**—Japanese green tea powder made from very high-grade tea.

mesophilic culture—organisms used to create distinct, cultured flavors in cheese and yogurt. They thrive at 25–40 °C/ 77–104 °F. Blends of various strains are available as commercial fermentation starter cultures. **methylcellulose**—group of hydrocolloids derived from cellulose in plants that gel when heated and melt when cooled. **Methocel** is the brand name for Dow Chemical Company's brand of cellulosic gums, which includes methylcellulose formulations.

Meyer lemon—citrus cultivar thought to be a cross between a lemon and a mandarin orange. It has a thin yellow skin with a pungent citrus aroma, a slightly sweet taste, and mild acidity.

miang—(miang kham) Thai snack food of savory tidbits wrapped in a cha plu or piper betel leaf.

microcrystalline cellulose—thickener derived from plant cellulose. Not a gelling compound. Not to be confused or interchanged with methylcellulose or other cellulosic gums.

**Microplane**—brand of kitchen rasp, used for fine grating or shaving.

mi-cuit—French term for "partially cooked." Describes foie gras served pink in the center and fish warmed through but not flaky. mignonette—cold sauce with plenty of pepper, red wine vinegar, chopped shallots, and salt; traditionally served on oysters. mirin—sweet, Japanese rice wine similar to sake but with a lower alcohol content. miso—Japanese fermented soybean paste used for seasoning. Comes in many varieties. Shiro miso is pale and mild, aka miso is a more mature red miso with a more pronounced flavor and salty taste.

mochi—Japanese paste made of sweet, glutinous rice.

monoglycerides—a family of surfactant emulsifiers with a single fatty acid "tail" linked to a glycerol "backbone" molecule. mother sauces—The four basic buildingblock sauces of French cuisine: béchamel, espagnole, velouté, and allemande. First classified in the 19th century by renowned French chef Antonin Carême.

Moulard duck—(Mulard, mule duck) a hybrid duck that is widely grown for foie gras and meat. **muria**—ancient Roman fish sauce made from tuna innards; considered secondquality compared to **garum**.

**muscovado sugar**—unrefined brown sugar with a strong molasses flavor.

**mushroom gills**—dark, papery ribs that hold the spores; on the underside of mushroom caps; used to color sauces.

mushroom soy sauce—Chinese soy sauce flavored with straw mushrooms.

Mutsu apple—(Crispin) yellow Japanese apple.

**myoga**—(**ginger bud**) edible flower bud from several varieties of ginger, often shredded and used as a garnish for fish. **myoglobin**—oxygen-carrying protein in muscle fibers, related to hemoglobin. Its color varies from bright red to dark purple depending on oxygenation. Certain conditions degrade the protein, giving it an unappealing brown color.

nage—thin broth with bits of vegetables or seafood that "swim" when the soup is stirred. nam pla—see fish sauce.

# negi—(Welsh onion, Japanese leek) slender, mild variety of leek.

neutral oil—any variety of cooking oil that adds no strong or specific flavor of its own. nori—sheets of edible seaweed (laver) commonly used to make sushi rolls. Nori flakes and nori powder are variations. nougatine—hard, thin sheets of caramelized sugar laced with nuts. Savory versions can be made with less-sweet sugars. nuka—rice bran used to make nukazuke, a

type of Japanese pickles.

**N-Zorbit M**—modified starch derived from tapioca; made by National Starch. Unique in its ability to transform oils into powders that melt back into oils when wetted.

offal-organ meats.

ogo—crunchy fresh seaweed with delicate, lacy branches. A traditional ingredient in Hawaiian poke.

oiled lecithin—used as an emulsifier and foaming agent.

**oleic acid**—type of fat commonly found in many animal and plant foods.

oloroso sherry vinegar—vinegar made from dark, nutty, Spanish sherry. omakase—Japanese term for a menu selected for the guest by the chef. Often described (somewhat erroneously) as the Japanese equivalent to the Western idea of a tasting menu.

orange blossom water—(orange flower water) the hydrosol from the distillation of bitter orange blossoms, often flavors Middle Eastern, Turkish, and Greek cakes and pastry. osmanthus vinegar—a semisweet vinegar made with Chinese osmanthus blossoms. Has the aroma of fresh apricots. pacotize—to use a Pacojet to puree food. pain d'épices—French spice bread. palm sugar—(jaggery) unrefined, coarse sugar made from palm sap or sugar cane juice.

pancetta—cured, unsmoked Italian bacon, often prepared by rolling pork belly into a cylinder.

pandan leaves—(pandanus) aromatic leaves with a sweet, characteristic flavor; pounded, ground, or used as a wrapper in Malaysian and Indonesian sweets, drinks, and savory dishes.

panko—shredded or flaked white bread crumbs from Japan used for breading. papadam—Indian cracker made from lentil paste. Dried wafers cook into crisp, slightly puffed snacks.

**paratha**—pan-fried crisp, layered flatbread from India.

**parisienne**—cut into small round balls with a melon baller or, in French, a *cuillère parisienne*.

pastis—high-alcohol, anise-flavored aperitif popular in the south of France. pastry comb—large tool with teeth; used to create even ridges and lines in pastry work. pâte de brik—thin North African pastry similar to phyllo. Forms the shell for sweet and savory pies (brik), such as Tunisian tuna-egg turnovers and Moroccan bisteeya. pavé—shaped like a brick or block. pea vines—young tender shoots of edible

pea plants. Used fresh or stir-fried. pectin HM—(high-methoxyl pectin)

derived from fruit, usually lemon peel or apple pumice, that will gel a liquid, but only at appropriately low pHs (acidic) and with

high concentrations of dissolved solids such as sugar present. Forms firm, elastic gels with a good flavor-release quality. pectin LM-(low-methoxyl pectin, apple pectin) modified pectin that will gel at much higher pHs (less acidic) and with very low levels of dissolved solids. Requires calcium or another suitable ion to trigger gelling. Forms tender to firm, slightly brittle gels with a very good flavor-release quality. pectinase—enzyme from Aspergillus aculeatus, an enzyme that softens plant tissues. Used for enzymatic peeling. Pectinex Smash XXL-brand name of a Novozyme product used as an aid for pressing and for clarification in the juice,

wine, and brewing industries. **pectin**—principal molecules that compose and bind cell walls together in plants. When dissolved, it will form a gel under the right conditions; widely used for thickening and gelling fruit jams and jellies.

**Pen shell clam**—(**pinnidae**) very large, triangular clam with an edible abductor muscle that is similar in appearance to a scallop.

**phosphoric acid**—an acid with a distinctive flavor that is a key ingredient in many colas and sodas.

pink salt-curing salt made with nitrites and or nitrates; pink coloring is added to prevent mistaking it for table salt. piquillo pepper-a firm, cone-shaped, fresh red pepper from Spain. pistachio powder-finely ground pistachios. pistou basil leaves-fresh leaves from a variety of tiny, very aromatic basil. plancha-Spanish word for griddle. Pluot—(Dinosaur egg) the sweet, intensely flavored hybrid of a plum and an apricot. Also known as Dinosaur egg after the strange, mottled skin found on some varieties. poke-Hawaiian raw fish dish made with candlenuts, ogo seaweed, and local sea salt. polyglycerol polyricinoleate—(PGPR) emulsifier made from castor beans often used in chocolate to make it less viscous when pouring. Should not be used at concentrations above 0.4%. polyphosphate-a family of phosphate

mineral salts with wide-ranging uses in food preparation. Sodium tripolyphosphate and sodium hexametaphosphate are often used in brines and cures; sodium tripolyphosphate and tetrasodium phosphate are commonly used in forced-meat preparations. Sodium tripolyphosphate, monosodium phosphate, and sodium aluminum phosphate are all excellent emulsifying salts used in reconstructed cheese products; each salt yields a slightly different texture. Polyphosphates also can function as sequestrants for hydrocolloid preparations.

Polysorbate—(Tween and Span) a family of powerful emulsifiers derived from sorbitol and fatty acids. Polysorbate 20, 40, 60, and 80 are common versions, each suited to different emulsification jobs. Polysorbate 60 and 80 are especially useful in stabilizing high fat in water emulsions and foams. Tween and Span are specific brand names of

polysorbate. **pomegranate molasses**—thick syrup made of boiled, tart pomegranate juice.

pomegranate seeds—(anardana) air-dried seeds, or arils, often used as an acidic agent for chutneys and curries. Chiefly from tart, wild pomegranates.

**pomelo**—giant, semisweet citrus fruit thought to be the ancestor of the grapefruit. Native to Malaysia.

**pommes Sarladaise**—potatoes panfried in duck or goose fat with onions, garlic, and chopped parsley. Traditional accompaniment to duck confit in southwestern France. **pommes soufflées**—thin, lengthwise potato slices fried at a low temperature to dehydrate the slices, then fried again at a much higher temperature. The process makes them puff up to become light, crisp pillows.

**ponzu**—tangy citrus sauce used widely in Japan. Usually made with shoyu, mirin, and yuzu.

**potato flour**—starch powder from potatoes. **poularde**—French term for a fattened pullet (young chicken or other bird) used mainly for roasting.

pregelatinized starch paste—(prehydrated starch paste) similar to pregelatinized starch, but not dehydrated into a powder. pregelatinized—(prehydrated) some commercially prepared, modified food starches that have been gelatinized during manufacture and then dried. This makes it possible to skip the heating step to use starch as a thickener.

preserved lemon—fresh lemons that have been sliced open and rubbed with salt and spices to preserve them. Typical in Morocco and elsewhere in the Mediterranean. pressure-fry—deep-fry in a specialized pressure cooker.

proportional-integral-derivative (PID) controller—an automated digital controller for accurate control of temperature, used in water baths, modern ovens, and high-end espresso machines.

propylene glycol alginate—(PGA) thickener and emulsifier. Although derived from the hydrocolloid alginate, it does not gel. propylene glycol esters (propylene glycol esters of fatty acids)—emulsifier that is insoluble in water. Consists of various propylene glycol mono- and diesters of saturated and unsaturated fatty acids derived from edible oils and fats.

**pulao**—Indian term for a savory rice dish. **Pure-Cote B790**—Brand name of a modified starch produced by the Grain Processing Company; used for thickening applications as well as making edible films.

**quatre épices**—French mix of, literally, "four spices" used in France and the Middle East. Usually made with pepper, nutmeg, ginger, and cloves, but cinnamon is sometimes substituted for ginger and allspice for pepper.

**quenelle**—term for an egg-shape presentation, made by transferring a soft substance repeatedly between two spoons. A variation on the name, in classical French cuisine, for poached dumplings made from finely pureed fish (traditionally pike) or meat.

**quinoa**—ancient, tiny, round grain originally cultivated by the Incas.

ragout—French term for a stew.

**ragù**—Italian term for a thick, slow cooked sauce or stew.

ramps—wild leeks, gathered in the spring; served whole or pureed. ras el hanout—an essential North African spice mixture that can contain dozens of different ingredients, depending on the whim of the person preparing it. red Fresno chili—medium-hot pepper like red jalapeños but with thinner walls; common in salsa. Green Fresno chili is milder. red shallot—(Thai shallot) Asian small, dark pink shallot; more pungent than Western shallots.

refractometer-handheld tool that is often calibrated to gauge sugar concentration (°Brix) in liquids. Available in other versions calibrated for substances other than sugar. Traditionally used in winemaking. render-to separate out the fat. rennet-a collection of enzymes found in the stomachs of mammals, and some plants, that aid in the digestion of milk. The active enzyme that causes milk to coagulate, separating it into curds and whey, is called chmosin, or sometimes rennin. Animal rennet comes from the fourth stomach of young calves; vegetarian rennet is from plants, such as thistle or soybeans; microbial rennet comes from fermented microorganisms.

retort pouch—a sous vide bag that is specially designed to withstand high temperatures and is much more impermeable to gases than conventional sous vide bags. ribose—a sugar found in meat. It is an important component in the Maillard reaction and the development of savory aromas in cooked meat.

rillettes—a meat spread for bread or toast, made from meat that is slowly cooked in fat and then shredded or pounded and sealed in small pots under a layer of more fat.

ring mold—(flan ring) heavy metal ring with rounded edges. Sold in various sizes for baking tarts and flans.

rishiri kombu—high-quality kombu from Rishiri Island at the northern tip of Japan. roasted-coconut juice—juice of roasted green coconuts. Often sold as a beverage. roulade—traditionally a flattened piece of meat rolled around a filling. A savory, rolled presentation. Called roulage when sweet. royale—garnish for consommé made of decoratively cut pieces of egg-white custard. rye berries—boiled rye kernels.
rye chops—chopped rye berries.
sabayon—(zabaglione) warm dessert made
by gently heating and whipping together
egg yolks, sugar, and wine, traditionally
Marsala.

**sablé**—crumbly French cookie from Normandy that can be flavored with almond or citrus zest. Sometimes modified to become a savory cookie or cracker.

sachet—pouch of porous cloth, such as muslin, or paper to hold ingredients that will be steeped in liquid.

salmis—rich stew made with the carcass meat of game birds or duck, cooked down to a puree with butter and onions and then thickened with a roux. Traditionally served on toast using the leftovers from a roast bird. salsify—a long, narrow root vegetable with black or grey skin and white flesh. Sometimes said to have a mild seafood flavor. salted pollock roe—see bottarga. salted shrimp—a Korean condiment consisting of tiny, brined shrimp. Used like fish sauce.

sambal bajak—dark, rich, Indonesian condiment of chilies fried in oil with garlic.
sansho pepper—see Szechuan pepper.
sauce gun—funnel dispenser often used in confectionery work.

sauce ravigote—French piquant sauce similar to a rich vinaigrette, or a velouté brightened with lemon or vinegar. Often with sautéed shallots or onions, capers, and herbs. Served warm or cold.

sea bean—(samphire, glasswort) succulent, very salty coastal plant served as a crunchy salad green, vegetable, or garnish. Often soaked or blanched to make it less salty. sea urchin tongues—(uni) sacs containing the edible gonads of sea urchin. Each spiny, globular sea urchin has five plump tongues that radiate like spokes on a wheel in the interior chamber of the animal.

**semolina flour**—finely ground, hard, yellow, durum wheat. The basic ingredient of most Italian pasta and couscous.

sequestrant—a chemical used to remove (sequester) ions from solutions. Most often used to remove calcium and magnesium ions to allow **hydration** or to prevent premature gelling of **hydrocolloid** gums such as **sodium alginate**, **pectin**, and **gellan**. **sev**—crispy, fried vermicelli from India, made from chickpea flour.

seviche—(ceviche) preparation of fish or seafood "cooked" by marinating it in an acidic citrus juice such as lime.

shabu-shabu—Japanese hot pot meal where thin slices of raw meat and seafood are dipped in a hot, flavorful broth to lightly cook; served with a sesame-based sauce. Shaoxing—one of the most famous Chinese rice wines, originating from the eastern province of Shaoxing; similar to dry sherry. shear—to blend or mix by stirring. shimeji—(hon shimeji) beech mushroom. shishito pepper—type of mild, fresh, Japanese green pepper. Typically served grilled with salt.

shiso—Japanese term for perilla, an intensely flavored annual with jagged edges in the mint family. Widely used in Japanese sushi, sashimi, tempura, and salads. shoyu—Japanese term for soy sauce.

**shrimp cracker puffs**—crisp, puffy fried crackers made from wafers of starch (usually tapioca) and shrimp paste. A popular Indonesian snack food.

shrimp paste—(belacan, gapi, kapi) fermented ground shrimp sold in blocks. An important seasoning in many South Asian dishes. Available in many varieties and names. Sicilian pistachios—bright green and revered for their flavor. The Italian pistachio nut is often sold shelled.

silver powder—edible powder made from mica and used for garnish and presentation; true silver is not approved for use in food. Simplesse—brand name for a product made by CP Kelco from whey protein. Used to modify food textures to simulate the richness and mouthfeel of fat.

Sichuan chilies—red, dried, fragrant, mild chilies, unrelated to the chili pepper or black pepper. Indispensable in Szechuan cooking. Sichuan peppercorns—(sansho) dried berries from the Chinese prickly ash that have a slightly hot, lemony flavor and a slight mouth-numbing effect. slurry—a pourable mixture of solid particles dispersed, but not dissolved in a liquid. Smithfield ham—traditional cured, hickory-smoked, and dried American ham from Smithfield, Virginia, and neighboring areas.

**smoke gun**—handheld miniature smoker, similar in size to a tobacco pipe, that can be used to direct smoke onto foods to enhance flavor or presentation. Several manufacturers produce these, including Polyscience.

smoked Hungarian cherry peppers small, sweet, smoky, dried peppers. soccarat—flavorful, crispy rice crust that forms at the bottom of a paella pan, prized for both its flavor and texture.

**sodium alginate**—**hydrocolloid** that gels in the presence of ions such as calcium and magnesium. Several grades with differing viscosities are available.

**sodium bicarbonate**—baking soda, a leavening agent.

**sodium caseinate**—principal protein in milk. Can function as a powerful emulsifying and foaming agent. Under the right conditions it will gel, which is essential for cheese making.

sodium citrate—the salt of citric acid. Often used as an emulsifier in reconstructed cheese products. Used to impart a tart taste to many beverages. Also functions as a preservative. sodium erythorbate—very potent antioxidant. In the U.S., bacon cures that use nitrite salts must incorporated it to minimize the creation of toxic nitrosamines when the bacon is fried or otherwise browned. sodium hexametaphosphate—a polyphosphate often used as a sequestrant that is helpful in controlling calcium and other ion concentrations when working with certain hydrocolloids, including sodium alginate, LM pectin, and gellans.

sodium hydroxide—alkali salt, also known as lye. Used in curing some lutefisk and olives. sofrito—fried mixture of oil, onions, green peppers, and garlic that is considered the backbone of Latin cooking.

**soldiers**—English term for bread slices cut into sticks; typically dipped in the warm yolk of a soft-boiled egg.

# sorbitan esters—see polysorbate.

**sorbitol**—sugar alcohol used as a texture modifier and emulsifier.

sorrel, garden-leafy, tender green with a bright, lemony flavor. Used in herb mixes, salads, and (when pureed) some sauces. sorrel, Indian-a small, bushy herb with a slightly bitter, very acidic flavor. sorrel, wood-(oxalis) cloverlike, tender green herb with tangy citrus flavor. sous vide—a French term that literally means "under vacuum," but is more accurately interpreted as "without air." Cooking sous vide often, but not always, involves hermetically sealing food in flexible plastic bags and then cooking it at a carefully selected combination of temperature and time. soy lecithin powder—(deoiled lecithin powder) emulsifier and foaming agent usually derived from soybean. It is particularly good for making coarse and dry foams. spätzle—German dumplings usually formed by sieving a soft dough into boiling water. Often fried in butter after boiling. spherification-technique of turning liquids into gelled spheres, small or large, using hydrocolloids that will gel only in the presence of various ions, such as calcium. There are several variations on the fundamental technique.

spot prawn—(Alaska spot prawn) variety
of large, sweet, cold-water shrimp with
characteristic white spots on a pink shell.
Found in the North Pacific.

spray-dried—powders formed by bulking up liquids and processing in a spray dryer. spring garlic—garlic that is picked in the spring, when it is still very tender and mild, not fully matured or dried.

Sriracha sauce—thick, red sauce made with chili and garlic. Often used as a condiment. ssamjang—a thick spicy paste of chilies, fermented Korean soybean paste, and seasonings. A condiment in Korean barbecue. sticky rice—high-gluten, short-grain rice that is often naturally sweet.

sucrose esters—emulsifiers derived from sucrose. Often used in beverages and confectionery.

**sumac**—dried fruit of the sumac shrub. Ground and used as a tangy, slightly astringent spice, popular in the Middle East. Often seen sprinkled on hummus.

supreme—French term for a breast of chicken, duck, or other bird with the wing bone attached. It can also refer to a meat product with bone, skin, and other extraneous parts removed. It is sometimes used by analogy to describe citrus segments served without the skin, pith, membrane, or seeds. sushi-quality—seafood that is so fresh it can be eaten raw, ideally "from the water today." sweat-to cook vegetables slowly in a minimal amount of fat, at low temperatures, so that they will soften without browning. sweet whey powder-byproduct of the manufacture of cheeses, such as cheddar and Swiss. Sweetness comes from lactose sugar that is drained away with the whey during cheese making.

**syneresis**—weeping. The separation of a liquid contained by a gel due to some form disruption to the molecular structure of a gel. Warming, freezing, compression, and incompatible ingredients are just a few ways to trigger syneresis.

**tagine**—(**tajine**) spiced Moroccan stew often served with couscous.

**tagine slaoui**—earthenware stewing pot with a tight-fitting cone-shaped lid used in making tagines.

tahini—oily paste of toasted, ground sesame seeds.

tajarin—long, thin, rich egg noodles from the Piedmont region of northwestern Italy. takoyaki—Japanese fried, round dumpling made with savory batter and cooked octopus. tamago—Japanese sweet, firm, layered omelet often served as nigiri sushi. tamari—a dark, rich-flavored soy sauce that is made with little or no wheat. tamis—very fine mesh cloth used as a sieve. tannin powder—a blend of components including tannic acid and the pigment enocianin isolated from red grape skins. tapenade—traditional Provençal paste of

olives, capers, garlic, and anchovies. Can also apply to a flavorful savory condiment similar in texture to a classic tapenade.

tapioca pearls—beads or marbles of tapioca cooked until they are tender but chewy with a mildly slick quality. Commercially available in various colors and sizes.

tapioca starch—purified starch taken from the root known as manioc, cassava, or yucca. Tarbais beans—white bean from Tarbes, near the French Pyrenees. Essential in classic French stews such as cassoulet.

tartaric acid—powdered acid most often derived from grapes. Used as an acidifier and antioxidant, and sometimes to prevent crystallization in sugar syrup by converting some sucrose to noncrystallizing glucose. temper—various culinary meanings include heating slowly and gently, and progressively warming a mixture by adding a hot liquid. In chocolate making, it is the process of heating and working the chocolate to manipulate the crystal structure of the cocoa fat to help produce a characteristic snap and melt-inthe-mouth quality.

Texturas-style syringe-large syringe for dispensing droplets. Product from the Texturas line created by elBulli restaurant. Thermomix—a heavy-duty blender that is capable of heating while it blends, or purees. thermophilic cultures—organisms used to create distinct flavors in cheese and yogurt. Thermophilic cultures thrive at 45-80 °C / 113-176 °F. Incorporated into commercially available fermentation starter cultures. thixotropic-the property of some thickened liquids or fluid gels to become less viscous when shaken or sheared. Also known as shear-thinning. Hydrocolloid thickeners are often thixotropic to some degree, and fluid gels are highly thixotropic.

titanium dioxide—white food coloring. tobiko—Japanese term for the roe of flying fish. Often used in sushi.

**Tonka beans**—aromatic seeds from a tree native to South America. They have heady aromas reminiscent of vanilla, almonds, and cinnamon. They are banned for use in food in several countries, including the U.S. because the seed contains coumarin (also found in cassia bark or cinnamon) which can be toxic to humans in large doses. **torchon**—a method of preparing foie gras, traditionally by rolling it into a cylinder using a kitchen towel (torchon in French) and then poaching the rolled foie gras. Usually sliced and served cold.

transglutaminase—See Activa.

trehalose—(tremalose), a sugar found in plants that help them survive droughts. In cooking, it is a useful sugar because it is only mildly sweet and does not become sticky in a humid environment. Also used as a source of dissolved solids for various preparations including gels, edible films, sugar work, savory ice creams, and more.

Trisol—soluble modified wheat product from the elBulli Texturas line, especially effective at producing crunchy batter-coated, deep-fried foods that are less oily. turbot—large North Atlantic flatfish prized for the quality of its flesh.

### Tween-see polysorbate.

**Ultra-Crisp**—modified food starch made by National Starch. Effective for making very crispy, batter-coated fried foods.

ultrahigh-pressure homogenizer—very powerful tool used to make extremely fine particles or droplets in suspensions or emulsions.

Ultra-Sperse—a pregelatinized modified starch made by National Starch. Can be stirred into a cold liquid to thicken it quickly. Ultra-Tex—a pregelatinized modified starch made by National Starch. Used as a thickener. Requires moderate shearing to disperse it in a cold liquid.

umami—the savory taste of the amino acid glutamic acid, or its salt monosodium glutamate. Naturally occurring at high concentrations in a wide variety of foods, including milk, cheese, tomatoes, mushrooms, and especially seaweed.

unhomogenized milk—milk that has not been homogenized; the cream in unhomogenized milk separates and floats to the top. usukuchi shoyu—light soy sauce with a pale golden color and light flavor.

**veil**—a very thin drape of gel or edible netting often used for unique presentations. **velouté**—one of five French "mother sauces;" a savory liquid thickened with a light or blond roux.

**verjuice**—(**verjus**) tart juice of unripe grapes, used as an acidifier and flavor enhancer.

**Versawhip**—brand of foaming agent and foam stabilizer.

vin jaune-French for "yellow wine." A wine similar to fino sherry but not fortified. vital gluten—(gluten flour) prepared by using cold water to wash away the starch in a dough prepared from gluten-containing dough. The extracted gluten actually contains two proteins, glutenin and gliadin, that together give a dough its strength and elasticity. As a commercial product, vital gluten can be used to add strength, or "bite," to noodles or improve the texture of bread. Wagyu beef-(Wagyū) several cattle breeds of Japanese origin that yield highly marbled meat. Wagyu beef has become synonymous with prized Japanese Kobe beef. walnut leaves-leaves of the walnut tree with a bitter, astringent taste. Often pickled. wet object in equilibrium with the surrounding air. If the relative humidity of the air is less than 100%, then the wet-bulb temperature will be lower than the dry-bulb temperature because of evaporative cooling. Food exposed to air typically cooks at the wet-bulb temperature for much of its cooking time. Wet-bulb temperature is

measured using a thermometer that is kept wet with a wick. whey protein concentrate—concentrated

whey protein that contains lactose sugar. Can be used as an emulsifier, foaming agent, thickener, and gelling compound.

whey protein isolate — concentrated whey protein that has the lactose sugar removed. Can be used as an emulsifier, foaming agent, thickener, and gelling compound.

whey—the liquid that remains when milk has coagulated and the curds are removed. Among other compounds, it contains the protein whey and the majority of the lactose sugar that was in milk. White Lily biscuit flour—brand of soft wheat flour with a low protein content and a low level of damaged starched (from the milling process) that yields especially tender biscuits, cookies, and other baked goods popular in the American South.

White Lily bread flour—brand of soft wheat flour with a moderate protein content suitable for some types of tender breads, such as rolls, popular in the American South.

white poppy seeds—hard, off-white seeds used in Indian, Middle Eastern, and Asian cuisine to add thickness, texture, and flavor to sauces. Flavorful oil similar to olive oil can be pressed from them.

white soy sauce—golden, thin variety of soy sauce.

wild watercress—an edible, slightly bitter green that has been collected from a safe water source.

wild wood violets—young leaves and blossoms of the viola plant with a mild cucumber taste. Used as a salad green. winepress—a perforated vat that uses a compression plate and a screw or jack to apply enough force to crush grapes and expel their juice. Classically used to extract juices from cooked duck and lobster carcasses. Wondra—wheat flour treated to prevent clumping and used for thickening. Made by General Mills.

xanthan gum—thickener with thixotropic behavior that will also gel when used in combination with locust bean gum. Works over a wide temperature and pH range, making it a versatile hydrocolloid.
XO sauce—Chinese condiment made with chilies, garlic, and dried seafood.
young ginger—freshly picked ginger rhizomes, with thin skin and bright flavor.
young lotus root—immature root from the lotus plant. More tender than mature lotus.
yuba—tofu or soy milk skin collected from boiled soy milk. Often dried, then reconstituted and used as an edible wrapper or textural element.

**yuzu**—aromatic, tart, Japanese citrus fruit. Often used to make the dipping sauce ponzu. Salted yuzu juice is called **yuzu kosho**.

# **GLOSSARY OF TECHNICAL TERMS**

**1D reduction or process**—a process that kills or inactivates a population of pathogens to one-tenth of its original number; or a 90% reduction.

**6.5D**, **12D**—reducing pathogens by a factor of 106.5 (or 3.2 million, for 6.5D) or a factor of 1012 (or one trillion, for 12D), which is the degree of pasteurization recommended for canned foods with a low acid content. **absolute**—a concentration of oil extracted from a flower made by removing the resin from an oleoresin.

**accuracy**—how close an instrument's reading is to the true value of what is being measured. Note that accuracy is different from precision.

**acidulant**—a chemical that increases the acidity of foods.

acrylamide—a by-product of the Maillard reaction; suspected of being a carcinogen. actin—muscle protein used for contraction. activity coefficient—a measurement based on the difference between the concentration of a substance and its activity.

activity—what appears to be the concentration of a substance (as opposed to its actual concentration), based on its behavior. adrenaline—a hormone produced by the adrenal gland in vertebrates; when secreted in response to stress, adrenaline increases the heart rate, blood pressure, respiratory rate, and release of stored glycogen, which provides fuel for sudden bursts of physical activity or increased alertness. Also known as epinephrine.

adsorb—to adhere to the surface of a substance without penetrating it. aerobic—organisms or processes that require oxygen to live or occur. allicin—a sulfurous compound produced when garlic is crushed or cut. This compound is part of garlic's characteristic flavor and has potent antimicrobial properties. amebiasis—infection with the single-celled protozoans of the genus Amoeba. amine—an organic compound derived from ammonia by replacing hydrogen with one or more organic groups.

amino acid—one of the chemical building blocks from which proteins are composed. Virtually all proteins are made from a repertoire of just 22 kinds of amino acids. anaerobic bacterium—a bacterium that does not require oxygen to survive. anaerobic—living or occurring without

oxygen.

anaphylaxis-an acute, often life-

threatening allergic reaction to a particular agent or substance.

androstenone—a pheromone produced by many mammals that is also a key aroma compound in truffles.

**anisakid**—a parasitic roundworm in the Anisakidae family, often found in the flesh of inshore salt water fish.

**antifoaming agent**—a substance that decreases the surface tension of an agitated liquid to stop foam from forming.

**antioxidant**—any compound that inhibits oxidation reactions such as the browning of cut apple slices.

Archaea—a group of simple microorganisms that appear similar to bacteria but have a distinct genetic and biochemical makeup. aspirator or aspiration vacuum pump—a vacuum pump that uses flowing water either from a faucet or in a pumped, recirculating system—to generate suction.

**astaxanthin**—a violet **carotenoid pigment** that is found in particular bird feathers and crustacean shells.

**bacteria** (singular bacterium)—a large group of single-celled microorganisms that lack a nucleus or chlorophyll.

**bacterial spore**—a structure created by bacteria that is capable of weathering an unfavorable environment.

**bacterial toxin**—a substance produced by bacteria that is poisonous.

**ball mill**—a device used to break up hard, dry foods by crushing it between constantly rotating spheres. **bang-bang controller**—a controller that automatically switches between two states, such as off and on.

**Biot number**—a figure representing the ratio of the heat transfer rate occurring on the outside of an object to the rate occurring inside that object.

**bis-2-methyl-3-furyl-disulphide**—a potent aroma produced by the Maillard reaction and associated with the flavor of roast beef.

**bitters**—a liquor flavored with essential oil extracted from bitter plant material, such as bitter herbs.

bivalve—a mollusk with a two-part shell. blackbody radiation—thermal waves of radiation emitted at a fixed temperature from an ideal body that absorbs all the radiation it is subjected to and that reflects none of it. blast freezer—a device used to quickly freeze an object, such as a food, at extremely low temperatures by circulating cold air around the object at high speeds with a fan. blonding—in making an espresso shot, the last stage in which the resulting liquid turns light yellow, increases in frothiness, and begins to taste bitter.

**Bloom**—a measurement of the strength of a gelatin gel with a device created by Oscar Bloom.

boundary layer-a region of stagnant air or water around the surface of an object. The boundary layer often slows the rate of heat transfer or drying. Forced convection shrinks the thickness of the boundary layer. bovine spongiform encephalopathy (BSE)—a degenerative brain disease of cattle in which the brain tissue becomes porous, leading to dementia, loss of muscle control, and death. It is caused by prions. braise—slow-cooking food (usually meat) in liquid or humid air in a closed vessel. Brettanomyces (brett)—a yeast genus; brett species are used to create flavors in alcoholic beverages; if not properly contained, they can cause such beverages to spoil.

**brewing control chart**—a graph used to quantify how dosing and brewing time affect the taste of brewed coffee.

**brining**—soaking meat or other food in a salt solution; helps retain water during cooking **British thermal unit (BTU)**—an energy unit representing the amount of heat needed to raise the temperature of 0.45 kg / 1 lb of water without dissolved air by 0.6 °C / 1 °F. **bromelain**—an enzyme found in pineapple juice that breaks down protein and is used as a meat tenderizer.

**bromophenol**—volatile compounds (produced by, among other things, seaweed) that contribute to the smell of the seaside. These compounds accumulate in some seafood and add to their flavor.

**Brownian motion**—the random movement of microscopic particles suspended in a liquid or a gas.

**Büchner funnel**—a funnel used to hold filter paper for **vacuum filtration**.

**bulk phenomenon**—a phenomenon, such as absorption, that affects all parts of a body. **burr grinder**—a device used to break up hard, dry foods that, uses the rotation of two burrs with evenly spaced notches to crush the food. This produces a more uniform size distribution than other grinders.

**caffè crema**—the last stage of an espresso shot "pulled" for a longer than typical time to produce a larger volume of liquid. **calorie**—in thermodynamics, an unit of energy equivalent to the heat needed to raise the temperature of 1 g / 0.04 oz of water by

 $1 \, {}^{\circ}$ C / 1.8  ${}^{\circ}$ F at 1 bar / 14.7 psi of pressure. In nutrition, the term is often used to mean a kilocalorie (1,000 calories).

**calpain**—a class of enzymes that are important in making meat tender because they catalyze the breakdown of protein. They require calcium to function.

**capsid**—the protein shell that surrounds a virus.

carbon filtration—a method of filtering a liquid or gas by passing it through porous carbon. Sometimes called charcoal filtering. carbonation—the process of dissolving carbon dioxide gas into a substance. It is common in beverages and soft drinks, but solid foods can also be carbonated. **carbonyl**—a broad class of organic chemical compounds, many of which are important aroma compounds in food and play a key role in the chemistry of smoking food.

**carotenoid pigment**—yellow, orange, red, or purple pigments in plants and animals. They are prone to oxidation and often degrade into flavorful compounds during cooking. **carrageenan**—a hydrocolloid derived from seaweed, such as Irish moss, that is used to thicken a gel or a liquid.

**catalysis**—a change in a chemical reaction rate caused by a substance (called a catalyst) that isn't altered by the reaction.

**cathepsin**—a protein-digesting enzyme present in most animal tissue. Cathepsin promotes the self-digestion of cells in response to certain diseases and after the irreversible loss of vital functions.

cavitation—the formation of void- or vapor-filled bubbles in a liquid via a fastmoving solid object, such as a propeller, or via sound waves. The collapse of the bubbles creates strong shock waves.

**centrifugal-style juicer**—a mechanism that extracts juice from food by cutting it up in a chamber whose rapid spinning causes the juice to separate from the solid pulp. **centrifuge**—a mechanism that rapidly spins liquid, causing substances with different levels

of density within it or solid material dispersed and suspended within it to separate. **chamber sealer**—a device used for vacuumpacking food in plastic bags. It includes a pump (for evacuating air from the chamber) as well as one or more sealing bars that melt the open end of the bags closed once nearly all of the air has been removed.

**Champion-style juicer**—a fruit and vegetable juicer that grinds food with spinning teeth and wrings juice from it.

chaptalization—the process of adding sugar to grape juice to ensure the proper alcohol content.

chlorophyll—a green pigment found in plants that is necessary to photosynthesis. chlorophyllase—an enzyme that causes chlorophyll to split or hydrolyze, which causes discoloration in many plant foods. cholesterol—a molecule from which bile acids and steroid hormones are formed. A key constituent of cell membranes that affects their permeability, cholesterol is found in the cells and body fluid of all animals. chronic wasting disease (CWD)—a degenerative brain disease of deer, elk, and moose in which the brain tissue becomes porous, leading to dementia, loss of muscle control, and death. Thought to be caused by prions. circulating bath—a temperature-controlled container of water that is pumped so that it circulates and thus distributes heat evenly. It is used to cook sous vide and is also known as a stirred bath.

**citrus press**—a mechanism for extracting juice from oranges and similar fruits. Typically this works by forcing a half-orange against a mandrel (which sometimes spins).

**climacteric**—a stage in fruit ripening stimulated by ethylene gas, which can occur after the fruit is picked.

**coagulant**—an agent that causes a liquid to thicken into a gel or a solid. Often this occurs by making molecules in the liquid (such as proteins, or hydrocolloids) cross-link or bond. **coalescence**—the process by which distinct objects (such as droplets in an emulsion) merge to form one larger object.

**cold shortening**—a phenomenon in which the muscle of a carcass that was cooled too rapidly irreversibly contracts, causing it to shorten dramatically after rigor sets in. Makes the meat unpleasantly tough to eat. **collagen**—a fibrous protein that is present in all animals and is the major component of connective tissue.

collapse temperature—see critical temperature.

**colloid mill**—a machine that breaks down the pieces of an emulsion or paste into smaller particles.

**colloid**—two dissimilar phases dispersed evenly through one another. One phase is the dispersed phase, and the other is the continuous phase. A phase may be a solid, a liquid, or a gas. An emulsion is an example of a liquid dispersed in a liquid, and an aerosol is a liquid dispersed in a gas. When particles are dispersed in a liquid, the result is sometimes called a colloidal suspension. **colony-forming unit (CFU)**—a unit of a microorganism capable of reproducing the cells of that organism and thus forming a colony of such cells.

combi oven—an oven capable of cooking
by means of heated air distributed with a fan
(as convection ovens do), steam injected
into the cooking chamber, or both.
combination mode (or combi mode)—an
available mode in a combi oven in which
both the dry-bulb temperature and the
humidity can be independently controlled
to achieve certain culinary effects.
combust—to produce heat and often light
via very rapid oxidation.

**comminution**—physically reducing an object to smaller pieces.

**conching**—the process of refining the texture of chocolate by wet-milling it in a conche machine (a machine much like a rotating mortar and pestle).

concrete-see oleoresin.

condensate—the product of the transition of a material from a gas state to a liquid one. conduction-heat transfer that occurs through energy exchange between particles. confidence interval-a measure of the reliability of an estimate in a statistical study, particularly a medical study involving a sample of a larger population. Most results are quoted with a 95% confidence interval, which gives the range in which the estimate would be expected to fall 95% of the time if the study were done repeatedly. conformation-a three-dimensional molecular shape, such as the functional shape assumed by protein after it is synthesized. confounding effect—a situation in which either or both of two different variables may explain a statistical characteristic.

**conservation of mass**—a fundamental physics principle stating that mass cannot be created or destroyed.

**constant-rate period**—the first phase of the drying process. In this phase, water is wicked to the drying surface at the same rate at which it evaporates from the surface. **constructed cream**—a cream derived via emulsification from a liquid that does not naturally form cream.

**continuous phase**—the phase in an emulsion or colloid in which a liquid suspends solid material or scatters droplets of another liquid.

**convection current**—a moving stream of fluid created by convection.

**convection oven mode**—a combi oven mode in which the oven is set to the properties of a convection oven.

**convection oven**—an oven that distributes heated air with a fan.

**convection steaming**—cooking food in a water-vapor oven or combi oven or dedicated steamer using steam inserted into the cooking chamber and distributed with a fan. **convection**—heat transfer that occurs within a fluid because of the movement of particles within the fluid.

**corked**—the attribute, in wine, of having contracted unwanted taste or odor via contact with a contaminated cork. Also known as cork taint.

**covalent bond**—a chemical bond formed by two electrons, one contributed by each of the two bound atoms.

**creaming**—one of the failure modes of an emulsion, where the lighter oil phase rises to the top, as occurs with cream in unhomogenized milk.

crema—the layer of reddish-brown or golden foam on the top of espresso coffee. Creutzfeldt-Jakob disease (CJD)—a degenerative brain disease of humans in which the brain tissue becomes porous, leading to dementia, loss of muscle control, and death. It is caused by prions.

critical point—the point at which two phases (such as gas and liquid) become one supercritical fluid.

critical temperature—in freeze-drying, the maximum temperature that can be allowed during certain stages of the process, also called the collapse temperature. In the context of a phase diagram it can refer to the temperature of the critical point.

**cryoconcentration**—a wine production procedure of removing excess water from grape juice by cooling it the point that ice crystals form. Also see freeze concentration. **cryogen**—a substance used in cryogenic freezing to bring an object's temperature down to a very low point, generally below -150 °C / -238 °F. The most common cryogen in cooking is liquid nitrogen. **cryopoaching**—a cooking technique in which food is immersed briefly in a cryogen, usually liquid nitrogen.

cryosearing—a cooking technique in which liquid nitrogen or dry ice is used to protect the cooking of the interior of a food from overcooking while the exterior is seared with high heat.

cryospherification—a method of spherification in which liquid frozen in a mold is placed in a bath of hydrocolloids, where its outer layers gel as they thaw. When frozen in a mold, it is also called molded spherification. curd—the thickened milk gel that has been treated with a coagulant to make cheese. curing—soaking meat in a chemical solution (or rubbing dry chemicals on it) to induce changes in texture, flavor, and color. CVap—a brand of water-vapor oven that allows the wet-bulb temperature and the dry-bulb temperature to be set independently to some extent.

cyanobacterium—a member of a group of water-based organisms ranging from one to many cells; also called blue-green algae. cysteine—a sulfur-containing amino acid; an important contributor to meat flavor. cytochrome—respiratory pigments in the cells of plants and animals that carry electrons during oxidation.

dark cutter—red meat, especially beef, that fails to turn red on contact with air and displays a dry firm dark property. decoction—removing flavor from a substance by boiling it.

degrees of freedom—a term from physics that counts the number of dimensions in which a body's constituents might move or in which changes might occur in a system. dealcoholization—the process of removing unwanted alcohol content from an alcoholic substance, such as wine, after fermentation has occurred.

deionized water-water that has been

purified by a process in which its mineral ions are entirely removed.

deliquescence—the process by which a solid with a crystalline structure absorbs water vapor in the atmosphere then dissolves. denaturing—the unfolding of a protein, which makes it nonfunctional. High and low temperatures, changing pH, high salt levels, and the addition of solvents such as alcohol can all denature proteins.

**deoxymyoglobin**—a form of myoglobin that lacks oxygen.

**derivative**—a term from calculus for the rate of change in a mathematical function. **desiccant**—a substance, such as silica gel, that readily absorbs moisture. Desiccants are used to keep dry food dry.

**dew point**—the temperature at which the moisture present in air begins to condense into dew on surfaces.

dietary fiber—material present in food that is not broken down by human digestive systems. dietary system—a set of rules that determines which foods and liquids that a person following the system consumes.

differential scanning calorimeter (DSC) an instrument that measures the change in temperature of a substance as it is heated. It is used to determine chemical and phase changes in the substance.

**dipole**—a material or object having two electric charges that are equal and opposite. In molecules, this is caused by having an uneven distribution of electrons.

dispersed phase — the phase in a dispersed system in which one system's particles or droplets are distributed into another system. dispersed system — a system consisting of a dispersed phase and a continuous phase, in which a liquid suspends solid material or scatters droplets of another liquid. disperse — to distribute finely divided particles into another substance.

**distillation**—the separation by evaporation of two liquids with different boiling points. It is often used for purification.

DNA (deoxyribonucleic acid )—a double helix of two nucleic acid strands that carries the genetic information of living organisms and certain viruses. **dose standard**—the standard quantity of a material added to a substance, such as the standard ratio of coffee beans to water in particular kinds of coffee.

dosing—the act of applying the proper proportion of a material to a substance. In espresso making, dosing is putting the proper amount of coffee into the portafilter. double-blind trial—an experiment in which both subjects and researchers are unaware of who is in the test group and who is in the control group.

**draft**—a pressure difference between the inside and the outside of a closed space that creates air flow.

dry firm dark (DFD)—a property of meat, especially beef, in which an animal's muscles are exhausted of energy reserves in the form of glycogen, resulting in dark meat with a higher pH than normal and a dry, firm consistency. dry-bulb temperature—a temperature measurement of air. Unlike the wet-bulb temperature, humidity in the atmosphere is not a factor in the measurement.

dry-curing—see curing.

dry-rubbing—rubbing sugar or seasonings into meat to improve flavor and retain water. dynamic viscosity—a measurement of the viscosity of a fluid based on the force needed to move a plane across a certain amount of space with a specific velocity relative to a parallel plane within that fluid.

ecological study—in epidemiology, a study of the health effects on a population done only via aggregate statistics of the population. This kind of study generally provides less reliable information than cohort or case-control studies, which collect information about individual subjects.

efficiency—the amount of useful work a device produces during a time period expressed as a fraction of the amount of energy required to operate it during that period. elastin—a protein that is found in some connective tissue. It is extremely tough and elastic and unaffected by cooking.

emetic—a substance that causes vomiting. emulsification—the act of creating a mixture of two normally immiscible liquids, often with the aid of an emulsifier. **emulsifier**—any compound that stabilizes a mixture of two otherwise immiscible liquids. **emulsion**—a mixture of two normally immiscible liquids, such as oil and water. **endemic**—the quality of a disease-causing agent that is always to be found in a particular region.

endomysium—a layer of connective tissue that encases individual muscle fibers. energy—in physics, the capacity for doing work.

enfleurage—the process of using fat layers to absorb volatile compounds that are responsible for a botanical compound's scent, then extracting those oils from the fat, usually via distillation.

**enthalpy**—a heat quantity derived by adding a system's internal energy to the pressure exerted on the system multiplied by the product of its volume.

**envelope**—a lipid- or lipoprotein-based membrane that envelops the capsid of certain viruses.

enzyme—a protein molecule that catalyzes chemical reactions of other substances but isn't destroyed or altered in the process. epimysium—the sheath of connective tissue that surrounds a muscle.

equilibrium cooking—cooking with a heat source (such as a water bath for sous vide) which is at or very close to the final desired food temperature. The food is allowed to equilibrate with that temperature.

equilibrium relative humidity—a state in which a material's moisture content is the same as that existing in the air, meaning that the material will not gain or lose moisture. It is equal to the food water activity.

equilibrium vapor pressure—the vapor pressure that is exerted in a system in which at least two water phases (such as liquid and vapor) are in equilibrium.

equilibrium—a state in which no change occurs because of the balance between opposing forces or rates of reaction. essential oil—concentrated flavor and compounds extracted from plants. evaporation—the heat-induced change from liquid to vapor.

evaporative cooling—a drop in the

temperature of air caused by the presence of evaporation—usually of water. evapotranspiration—the exodus of water from the planet's surface caused by the evaporation of bodies of water and the process by which plants expunge water as vapor from their surfaces.

**exponential growth**—growth that increases at a constant rate, such as when cells divide at a rate in which the cell population doubles each time division occurs. Also known as geometric growth.

exsanguination—the process in which an animal carcass is drained of blood. extender—a substance used to add protein

to meat, such as to promote the emulsification of fat or the binding of ground meat. **extracellular fluid**—fluid that exists outside of a cell.

**extraction percentage**—the percentage of material in a substance that can be removed. **extraction**—the removal of material from a substance that contains it, such as by means of a solvent.

facultative anaerobe—a microorganism that can function with or without oxygen. falling-rate period—the final phase of the drying process. During this phase, water inside the substance is so tightly bound to molecules in the food that the rate of evaporation slows dramatically. fascicle—larger bundles of muscle fibers that define the grain of a cut of meat. fatty acid—the chemical term for the acidic lipid compounds that cooks commonly refer to as fat.

**fecal load**—the number of infectious organisms present in 1 g / 0.04 oz of infected feces.

**fecal–oral route**—the process by which a pathogen travels from the feces of an infected organism to a new host via food contamination.

femtogram—one quadrillionth of a gram. fermentation—the modification of a food by the deliberate growth of microorganisms in it, such as yeast with wine or bread or Lactobacillis with yogurt.

Fick's first law of diffusivity—a law stating that molecules of matter will diffuse (move

randomly) from areas with a high concentration of them to areas with a low concentration of them at a rate proportional to the concentration difference.

film condensate—a thin layer of water. It is created by the condensation of steam and tends to slow further heat transfer. fish eye—lumps formed from incomplete dispersion of a starch or hydrocolloid gum in water.

flagellum—a long, thin appendage used for locomotion by single-celled organisms. flash-boiling-a cooking technique in which a small amount of water boils for a very short time before evaporating entirely. flash-freezing-a process in which an object, such as a food, is frozen quickly by subjecting it to extremely cold temperatures. flocculation-the process by which a substance is made to form into clusters. fluid gel—a gel in which the gel structure has been broken, enabling it to flow like a liquid. fluidized bed freezing-a technique in which an object, such as a food, is frozen by blowing extremely cold air up through porous material on which the object rests. foam stabilizer-a substance used to prevent foam from dissipating.

**foaming agent**—a substance used to create foam.

**foam**—the bubbles that compose a frothy mass. They are formed on a liquid's surface by agitating it or by subjecting it to a chemical process.

food poisoning—an illness caused by toxins produced by bacteria in food. food press—a mechanism to extract juice from food by mechanically pressing it between two plates or between a pestle and a cone with holes in it.

foodborne pathogen—a disease-causing agent that infects the body via food. forced convection—heat transfer that occurs when a fan or pump is used to move a hot fluid (such as air or water) across a food.

foreshots—the condensate material produced in the first stages of a distillation. freeze concentration—a method of removing excess water from a liquid by freezing out some of the water as ice. **freeze-drying**—a method of drying a frozen material, such as a food, by sublimating ice into water vapor. Freeze-drying is done by freezing the material, then subjecting it to a high vacuum, which causes the ice to vaporize without melting first.

freezer burn—the phenomenon in which spots of discoloration appear on frozen food when improper wrapping has allowed moisture to escape by sublimation.

freezing point depression—the lowering of the temperature at which a solution will freeze by dissolving a substance such as salt, sugar, or alcohol in it.

frequency—how often a periodic event repeats within a given interval of time. friction—the force resisting relative motion between two bodies in contact.

frozen set foam—foam made solid by freezing to prevent it from dissipating. fusel alcohol— alcohols with more than two carbon atoms. These are formed during fermentation, and concentrated by distillation where they occur in the tails of the distillation process.

gas saturation—the point at which no more gas can be dissolved into a solution. gastroenteritis—inflammation of the stomach and intestinal membranes. gelatinization (of meat and seafood)—the process of tenderizing otherwise tough connective tissue in meats and seafood by cooking them at an adequately high temperature and with enough moisture. The process involves the shrinking then dissolution of collagen via hydrolysis.

gelatinization (of starch)—the result of heating starch granules in the presence of water, thereby causing them to lose their semicrystalline structure as they swell with water. The temperature range over which this occurs is characteristic of a starch's botanical origin.

**genome**—the entire collection of a species' genetic hereditary information.

**genus**—species that are closely related, and thus considered a group.

geometric growth—see exponential growth.
geosmin—a chemical produced by a bacteria of the order Actinomycetales that is responsible for the "earthy" smell of soil. It is found in beets, baby corn, many bottomdwelling fresh water fish, and other foods. glass transition temperature-the temperature at which a liquid becomes a solid without an ordered crystalline structure. Spun sugar (cotton candy), for example, is a glass, whereas crystalline sugar is not. glucono delta-lactone (GDL)-a substance that transforms into gluconic acid (an acid created by the oxidation of glucose) in water. gluten-a combination of the protein glutenin and the protein gliadin found in cereals, notably wheat, that gives dough its characteristic cohesiveness.

glycine—a mildly sweet-tasting amino acid. glycogen—a polysaccharide composed of a large number of glucose molecules. It is the main form in which animals store carbohydrates in tissue and is thus sometimes called the "starch equivalent" for animal cells. grooming—a procedure in espresso coffee preparation in which excess grounds placed in the portafilter are removed and the surface of the remaining grounds is leveled.

**gum**—a **polysaccharide** derived from plants that swells when wet and can thicken or gel depending on various factors.

hard water—water containing particular dissolved **ions**, such as magnesium or calcium salts.

hazard ratio—a statistical estimate of relative risk.

**heads**—the second condensate material produced in a distillation process. **heat flux**—the amount of heat that flows across a particular area in a particular amount of time.

heat labile—subject to alteration by heat. heat of fusion—the amount of energy that is needed for one mole of a solid to melt into a liquid. Also known as the latent heat of fusion. heat of sublimation—the amount of energy that is needed for one mole of a solid to turn into a vapor.

heat of vaporization—see latent heat of vaporization.

heat transfer coefficient-a measurement

of how much heat is transferred between media or systems.

**heat**—a transfer of energy due to a difference in temperature.

hemoglobin—an iron-containing protein pigment in the red blood cells of vertebrates. heterocyclic amine (HCA)—an organic compound consisting of more than one kind of atom. It is created by replacing at least one hydrogen atom in ammonia with an alkyl group. These compounds are believed by some to exacerbate cancer.

high-density lipoprotein (HDL) choles-

terol—a combination of a protein and a lipid found in blood. It is sometimes called "good cholesterol", because research indicates it may be beneficial for cardiovascular health. high-pressure homogenizer—a device used to create an extremely fine emulsion by applying very high amounts of pressure. high-shear mixing—a process by which an emulsion is created using a large amount of shear force.

**horn**—a cylindrical ultrasonic homogenizer component, usually made of solid titanium, that transmits ultrasonic sound waves to a liquid to cause cavitation and thus homogenization to occur.

**horsepower**—a unit of power equal to 746 W (2,544 BTU/h).

**hot-boning**—the process of butchering and sometimes processing the meat of a slaughtered animal before its body has progressed to rigor. Hot-boned meat has a higher moisture-holding capacity and forms more stable meat emulsions, which renders it useful for sausage making.

**humectant**—a substance that causes a material to retain moisture.

humidity-controlled mode—see combination mode.

**hydrated**—having incorporated water. **hydration**—the process of incorporating water or its elements, such as the combination of molecular water with the components of a molecule.

**hydrocolloid**—a substance that forms a **colloidal suspension** when dispersed and hydrated in water; hydrocolloids are usually starches or plant gums and are used to thicken or gel water-based food liquids. **hydrogen bond**—a bond involving the attraction of one hydrogen atom to two atoms existing in one or more molecules. It is a very important phenomenon for water. **hydrolysis**—the decomposition or alteration of a chemical substance by water. **hydrophilic**—able to attract or absorb water.

hydrophilic-lipophilic balance (HLB)—in a surfactant emulsifier, it is a numeric measure of the mass of the hydrophobic to hydrophilic parts of the molecule, normalized to lie in the range of 1 to 20. The HLB gives a rough indication of how the surfactant functions in an emulsion.

**hydrophobic**—repelled by water or not possessing an affinity for it.

**hygroscopic**—able to attract and retain water.

**hyperosmia**—an ability to smell that is greater than normal.

**hyposmia**—impairment of the ability to smell.

**hypothesis**—an assumption made on a tentative basis to test its validity.

ice-restructuring compound—a chemical compound that affects the structure and processes of ice, such as an antifreeze protein. ID50—the number of infectious organisms needed to infect 50% of study subjects. Also see infectious dose.

**ike jime**—a Japanese fish-slaughtering technique in which the spinal cord is severed to improve the quality of the flesh.

**immediate service**—a method of sous vide food preparation in which food is served immediately after cooking rather than being refrigerated or frozen for later use.

**immersion circulator**—a device that, when attached to a vessel that contains water, heats and circulates the water to create a circulating bath.

**immiscible**—incapable of being blended into a homogeneous solution.

inactivation—the cessation of the capacity to engage in a particular biological activity, such as a virus's ability to infect a cell. index of refraction—the ratio of the velocity of light in one medium to its velocity in another as it passes between the two. individual quick freezing—a blast freezing or fluidized-bed freezing process in which each individual piece of a food is frozen as a separate unit.

infectious dose—the average number of infectious organisms that must be present in a host to establish a self-sustaining infection. infusion—removal of a material from a substance by steeping it in a solvent, such as brewing tea by extracting flavor from the tea with hot water.

**insoluble**—the inability of a substance to dissolve in another substance.

**insulator**—a substance that is a poor medium for conduction.

integral—in math, the cumulative sum of a function over a given interval or region. intensity—the amount of a quality or condition; a measure of the effect of an agent expressed as the magnitude of force or energy per unit.

intermediate fiber—a type of fast-twitch muscle fiber that has greater stamina than standard fast-twitch fibers because it can utilize oxygen for sustained aerobic activity. intermediate-density lipoprotein (IDL) cholesterol—a combination of a protein and a lipid found in blood that has a density between that of HDL and LDL.

internal energy—the total energy of a system that exists in a form other than the potential and kinetic energy of the system as a whole. Internal energy includes the kinetic energy of constituent molecules in motion within the system, potential energy stored in chemical bonds, energy from chemical interactions, and other forms of energy inside the system.

**intracellular fluid**—the fluid within a cell. **invasive infection**—an infection in which pathogens invade human tissue.

ion—an atom, molecule, electron, or proton that has a positive or negative electric charge from losing or gaining one or more electrons. ion-exchange filter—a resin that can exchange ions, such as the replacement of calcium ions with sodium ions, to create deionized water.

**ionic compound**—a substance composed of oppositely charged ions, often metal ions

and nonmetal ions, held together by electrical attraction. Table salt, composed of ions of the metal sodium and the nonmetal chlorine, is one example.

**irreversible change**—an alteration that cannot be undone.

**joule**—a metric energy unit in the MKS (meter-kilogram-second) system. It is the work produced by one newton (a unit based on the force needed to accelerate 1 kg by  $1 \text{ m/s}^2$ ) on a point that is displaced by 1 m in the force's direction.

jus—liquid that seeps out of meat during cooking. Also known as juice.

**ketosis**—a condition in which the amount of ketones (organic compounds in which two carbon atoms are bound to a carbonyl group) increases in the body because of a disruption in the processing of carbohydrates.

**kilowatt**—a unit of power that is the equivalent of 1,000 watts.

**kuru**—a degenerative brain disease of humans (known only in New Guinea) in which the brain tissue becomes porous, leading to dementia, loss of muscle control, and death. It is caused by prions and was spread early in the 20th century by ritualistic cannibalism.

**latent heat of vaporization**—the amount of energy that is needed to evaporate liquid into a gas.

LD50—the number of infectious organisms needed to kill 50% of study subjects. Also see **lethal dose**.

Leidenfrost effect—an effect that occurs when liquid is in contact with a surface hot enough that a cushion of vapor holds the liquid off the surface.

**lethal dose (LD)**—the number of infectious organisms needed to kill an individual. **lignin**—a substance in wood that reinforces cell walls for durability. It is indigestible by most animals.

**lipid**—the technical term for the fats and oils that form one of the basic building blocks of living cells.

**lipophilic**—attracting or having an affinity for lipids (fats and oils).

**lipoprotein**—a molecule in which a protein and a lipid are combined.

**listeriosis**—an disease caused by the bacterium Listeria monocytogenes. **low-density lipoprotein (LDL) cholesterol**—a protein-lipid combination found in the blood. It is sometimes called "bad cholesterol" because some studies implicate it as a risk factor for cardiovascular disease.

**low-temperature steam mode**—a mode in a water-vapor oven or a combi oven in which steam heated below water's boiling point is used to cook food.

lungo—an espresso coffee that is made by continuing to extract coffee for a longer period of time. It is usually more bitter than espresso brewed for a normal time period.
lyophilization—see freeze-drying.
magnetic stirrer bar—a bar that is made to spin magnetically within a container of liquid to stir it.

Maillard reaction—a chemical reaction between sugar and amino acid that creates a brown color and particular flavor compounds in certain foods, including meat and bread. It is one of the primary causes of browning in foods.

**melanoidin pigment**—a pigment created by protein or amino acid.

**meta-analysis**—a statistical analysis of several studies with similar hypotheses done to determine the significance of their results taken together as a whole.

**metastable**—a substance that is only slightly stable and thus easily changes during processes such as oxidation.

**metmyoglobin**—a reddish-brown pigment formed from the oxidation of myoglobin. It causes meat to appear old or not fresh.

**microaerophilic**—requiring only a little oxygen to function, as is the case for certain microorganisms.

**microfoam**—in espresso coffee, a desirable foam that is made of bubbles too small to be perceived.

**microorganism**—an organism whose size is microscopic or smaller.

**Microoxygenation (MOX)**—a wine-making process in which small, precise amounts of oxygen are injected into fermenting wine to control its rate of oxidation. microporous filtration—a method of water purification in which unwanted substances are removed by moving the water through extremely small openings.

**microwave**—an electromagnetic wave with a wavelength ranging from about 0.3–30 cm / 0.1–11.8 in and a frequency of 1–100 GHz. **middle run**—the third condensate material produced in a distillation process. It occurs in between the heads and the tails.

**Mie scattering**—the process of scattering light by particles that do not conduct a direct electric current.

mirepoix—a combination of onions, carrots, and celery (although other ingredients can be included) that flavors many dishes in French cooking, notably stocks. miscible—the ability of two or more substances to blend into a homogenous solution. molded spherification—see cryospherification.

**monounsaturated fat**—a fat in which each fatty acid molecule has only one double or triple bond.

motile-able to move.

muscle fiber—a cell that is capable of contracting and that forms muscle.
myocomma—a sheath of connective tissue that separates muscle segments in fish.
myofibril—a small, contracting fiber within a muscle cell.

**myoglobin**—a protein pigment in muscles that contains iron; similar to hemoglobin. **myoseptum**—a septum that acts as a **myocomma**.

**myosin**—a muscle protein that combines with actin to form actomyosin (a complex involved in muscle contraction). Myosin constitutes half of all the protein in muscle. **myotome**—a group of muscles that are connected to the same spinal nerve. **nanofiltration**—a filtration method in which pressure causes a substance to pass through a semipermeable membrane with pores sized for the passage of molecules ranging up to a diameter of a few nanometers or less.

natural convection—heat transfer that occurs within a substance such as a fluid, due only to fluid movement caused by density changes arising from heat. **nematode**—an unsegmented, often parasitic worm of the class Nematoda.

**neural arch**—an arch of cartilage or bone on the back side of a vertebra that, with other neural arches, forms the area that houses the spinal cord.

**nonclimacteric**—fruit which do not ripen after being picked and are not affected by ethylene gas.

**noninvasive infectious bacteria**—bacteria that infect the surface area of the body but do not penetrate human tissue.

**nonionic compound**—a compound made of molecules that are not bonded by ionic forces and are instead joined by a different sort of chemical bond, such as a covalent bond. **nonpolar solvent**—a solvent whose mole-

cules are not dipoles. Oils are examples of common nonpolar solvents.

**normale**—the standard concentration of coffee beans and amount of fluid used to make an espresso coffee in Italy.

**norovirus**—an RNA-based infectious virus that causes gastroenteritis.

NSEW technique—in espresso making, a method of grooming that involves sweeping ones finger from the center of the portafilter in the four directions (North, South, East, West) to level the coffee grounds.

nucleated boiling—boiling due to heating of the vessel that holds a liquid during which the resulting bubbles of steam rise to the surface. nucleation site—the place where water being heated in a vessel forms vapor bubbles. nutritional epidemiology—the study of the incidence and distribution of disease in a population and of the control of that disease in relation to nutrition.

**O**/**W**—an **emulsion** in which oil is distributed in water. Oil is the dispersed phase, water is the continuous phase.

**observation bias**—a systematic error in a study that arises from the study method. Examples include faulty measurement or the misclassification of subjects.

odds ratio—the ratio of the likelihood (probability) of an event occurring to its likelihood of not occurring.

**oleoresin**—a material consisting of resin (a class of organic material that is wholly or

partly solid and that does not possess a definite melting point) mixed with essential oil that is extracted from a plant via a nonpolar solvent. Also known as a concrete. **oocyst**—an encased cell from which microorganisms develop.

osmosis—the passage of a solvent from a solution that has a lower concentration of a dissolved substance to one with a higher concentration of that substance. This passage occurs through a semipermeable membrane (one that can be penetrated by some molecules but not others).

osmotic pressure — the pressure applied by a solution on a membrane through which the solution can pass. This pressure separates the solution from the solvent, thereby causing osmosis to occur. Alternately, the pressure needed to prevent osmosis.

Ostwald ripening-one of the failure modes of an emulsion, in which droplets of the dispersed phase grow by absorbing material dissolved in the continuous phase. This preferentially causes large droplets to grow larger, and small droplets to become smaller. oxidation - a chemical reaction in which oxygen is chemically bound to a compound. oxymyoglobin-a pigment formed by combining oxygen and myoglobin. It gives red meat its fresh, pink, or red appearance. p value-a measure of the statistical significance of a difference or change found in a scientific study. The higher the p value, the more likely it is that the difference or change is due to chance. Study results with lower p values are generally considered more reliable; 0.05 is usually considered the maximum threshold for statistical significance.

**Pacojet**—a device that grinds frozen food while also blowing high-pressure air jets at it to reduce the food to extremely fine particles in order to puree, blend, or emulsify it. **pacotize**—to use a Pacojet to process food to puree, blend, or emulsify it.

pale soft exudate (PSE)—a property of meat, especially pork, in which stress before slaughter results in a rapid decline in muscle pH. This decreased pH, combined with residual body heat, causes the meat's muscle protein to break down, which makes it mushy and pale and causes it to exude moisture. **papain**—an enzyme found in papaya that breaks down protein; used to tenderize meat.

partial pressure — the pressure that a single
gas in a mixture would exert if present alone.
pasteurization — heating a substance to a
certain temperature for a certain amount of
time to kill a prescribed fraction of any
harmful organisms that may be in it.
pathogen — a disease-causing agent,
typically a bacteria, protist, or virus.
pathogenic — causing disease.
pellicle — a thin film or membrane. In
smoking, it results when compounds in
smoke's gaseous phase react with protein on
the surface of meat or seafood.

**peptide**—a fragment of a protein made up of at least two amino acids bound by their respective carbon and nitrogen atoms. **percolation**—the movement of fluid through a porous material.

**perimysium**—a layer of connective tissue that encases bundles of muscle fibers that define the grain of meat.

**phase change**—a change from one state (solid, liquid, or gas) to another without a change in chemical composition.

**phase diagram**—a graph charting the temperature and pressure that result when a particular substance changes phase (such as from a liquid to a gas or solid).

phenol—a soluble, crystalline, acidic compound present in coal and wood. Phenols formed from burning lignin in wood are responsible for many of the characteristic aromas of smoked food. pheophytin—an olive-brown pigment that develops from the transformation of chlorophyll.

pin-and-disc mill—a device used to break
up hard, dry foods by cutting and pulverizing them.

**plasmid**—DNA that operates outside chromosomes and that is found in certain bacteria.

plasmolysis—the shrinking of the protein
in the body of a cell away from the cell wall
when water leaves a cell by osmosis.
plate freezer—a device used to quickly

freeze food by surrounding it with two chilled plates.

**polar solvent**—a solvent composed of molecules that are **dipoles**. Water is a polar solvent.

polyphenol oxidase (PPO)—a coppercontaining enzyme that converts a phenol to a quinone via oxidation. The enzyme largely responsible for the discoloration of bruised, cut, or otherwise damaged plant foods. polysaccharide—a carbohydrate that can be changed by water into at least two molecules of the simple sugar saccharide. polyunsaturated fat—a fat in which each fatty acid molecule has more than one double or triple bond.

**portafilter**—the portable filter basket of an espresso machine.

**precipitate**—the act of a solid separating from a liquid, or the solid resulting from such a separation.

**precision**—the fineness with which an instrument can discriminate in its measurements among slightly different values. Note that this is not the same as **accuracy**.

**preinfusion**—in certain espresso machines, a stage in espresso making during which low-pressure water fills the portafilter before high-pressure water is applied to extract the grounds. Preinfusion is generally done to promote consistency.

**pressure filter**—a mechanism used for vacuum filtration in which high pressure is created on the side of the filter on which the mixture of liquid and solid material is placed. **primal cut**—one of the main cuts of an animal carcass that consists of muscles from particular areas.

**primary emulsion**—the dispersal of one substance into another during the first stage in the formation of an emulsion.

**prion**—an infectious protein particle that lacks nucleic acid and is responsible for several animal and human diseases characterized by degeneration of nerve tissue, including CJD and BSE.

proportional-integral-derivative (PID) controller—a device that controls processes by taking three parameters into account: the proportional value (the ratio between two quantities), the **integral** value, and the **derivative** value.

**prospective study**—a study in which subjects who share a particular characteristic are followed up over time.

protein folding—the change in shape of a protein from linear form into the complicated three-dimensional shape the protein requires to function.

protein—any of a large class of complex, amino acid-containing molecules. Proteins are essential parts of all livings cells and of the diets of all animals. Proteins are a primary constituent of animal tissue, but are also found in plants.

proteolytic—causing protein molecules to
break down into peptides.

protists—a group of simple, usually singlecelled microorganisms.

**publication bias**—the inclination of researchers, editors, or publishers to publish certain results and not publish others due, for example, to what they think is important, controversial, or noteworthy. This can be important if published results are unrepresentative of all results obtained.

**pyrolysis**—the process by which heat causes complex molecules to break apart into simpler compounds.

**quorum sensing**—a phenomenon exhibited by certain bacteria, in which small molecules secreted by that bacteria can be detected by bacteria of the same type, allowing the bacteria to detect its population density and eliciting a particular reaction.

radiant heat—see radiative heating. radiation—energy that flows through a medium or space via electromagnetic waves. In cooking, the radiation is typically infrared light.

radiative heating—heating by means of energy that flows through a medium or space via electromagnetic waves.

randomized trial—a statistical study in which subjects are randomly assigned to different groups.

**recall bias**—a systematic error in a statistical study that arises because the recollection of study subjects varies in accuracy and thoroughness. **reflectivity**—the ratio of the part of the energy in a wave that falls on a surface to the part that reflects from the surface.

**relative humidity**—the ratio of the mass of water vapor in air to the maximum mass of water vapor that the air could hold at that temperature.

relative risk—the ratio that divides the likelihood of an event occurring to those exposed to a factor by its likelihood in those not exposed to the same factor. resting—a cooking technique in which food that has been heated is allowed to sit for a period of time. Resting allows temperature and distribution of water (juices) to equilibrate.

retort bag—a plastic bag capable of withstanding the high temperature and pressure that is used in sous vide canning. reverse osmosis—a process in which pressure is used to push water through a membrane to purify or desalinate it. rheometer—an instrument used to measure the flow of a substance.

ribose—a pentose (a sugar with five carbon atoms that doesn't decompose into simple sugars in water) found in several nucleotides, including RNA. It is responsible for flavor in some stocks and meat jus.

**ristretto**—an espresso shot that is brewed for a shorter time period. Typically it is half the volume of a **normale**.

RNA (ribonucleic acid)—nucleic acids involved in the formation of protein in cells. roller mill—a device used to break up hard, dry foods by cutting and compressing them. rotary evaporator—a distillation device that uses rotation to make a thin film of liquid to speed evaporation. Typically they also use vacuum to distill at low temperatures.

rotor-stator homogenizer—a device used to create an emulsion or puree solids suspended in liquid by spinning a blade that forces liquid through a small opening, thus breaking up particles in it.

rotor—the rotating component of a device, such as the rotating blades used in a rotorstator homogenizer.

salinity-salt concentration.

sampling error—an error that occurs in a

statistical study because of a random discrepancy between the sample studied and the larger population that the sample is meant to represent.

**sarcomere**—a muscle segment composed of **myofibrils** that forms alternately light and dark bands.

**saturated fat**—a fat in which each fatty acid molecule has no double or triple bonds.

**saturated solution**—a solution in which a particular substance has been dissolved to such an extent that no more of that substance can be dissolved in it.

saturated—a condition in which a substance (such as a molecule or a liquid) has combined with another substance as much as possible. saturation vapor pressure—the heat-related vapor pressure that causes a substance's vapor to exist in equilibrium with the solid or liquid phase of that substance at a particular temperature. Also see equilibrium vapor pressure. scientific name—a name used to classify an organism. It consists of two Latin words representing the organism's species and

genus.

**seam cutting**—a butchery technique in which the muscles of primal cuts are separated into individual muscles rather than simply being cut into steaks or roasts.

**seasoning**—material added to food to add a desirable taste and/or odor.

**secondary emulsion**—the second stage of emulsification during which the emulsion is beaten to more finely disperse one substance into another.

sedimentation—the settling of material after it has been deposited in a liquid. selection bias—a systemic error in a study that occurs because of the way in which researchers select subjects.

septum—a membrane that divides two
hollow spaces within a portion of a body.
sequestrant—a chemical used to remove
(sequester) ions from a solution. Most often
used to remove calcium and magnesium ions
to allow hydration or to prevent premature
gelling of hydrocolloid gums.

**serotype or serovar**—a grouping of microorganisms (such as bacteria) based on a shared number of antigens (substances on a microorganism's surface that provoke an immune response in another organism). **set foam**—a foam that has been stabilized into a gel or a solid so that it will not dissipate. **settling period**—the first stages of baking or drying in which the surface of food rapidly warms to the **wet-bulb temperature** determined by the surrounding conditions. **shear force**—a force that displaces one part

of a body from a part directly attached to it in a parallel direction.

shear-thinning fluid—a reduced-viscosity
fluid that does not follow Newtonian laws.
silverskin—see epimysium.

**single- or double-disc mill**—a device used for breaking up hard, dry foods by cutting them with one or two discs.

**slug-and-column boiling**—a boiling stage in liquid that has reached a temperature above its boiling point. In this stage, rising bubbles of steam appear because of their speed to emanate as solid columns from the bottom of the heated container.

small dense LDL (sdLDL) cholesterol—a protein-lipid combination found in blood. It is a subset of LDL and is considered a risk factor for cardiovascular disease.

sodium hexametaphosphate—a salt that is often used as a sequestrant to prevent a hydrocolloid from thickening or gelling. sodium tripolyphosphate—a salt that is used in many food applications, including brining and curing meat, preparing forcemeats, and restructuring cheese.

**solidus**—the boundary on a phase diagram separating solid material from liquid or gas. **solubility limit**—the point at which no more of a substance can be dissolved into another substance.

**solubility**—how much of a substance can fully dissolve into another substance. **soluble concentration**—the ratio of the mass of a solute to the mass of the solvent in which it is dissolved.

**solute**—a substance that is dissolved into another substance.

**solution**—a mixture of at least two components that are distributed in a uniform fashion to form a homogenous whole. **solvent**—a substance in which another substance can be dissolved.

sous vide canning—a method of preserving food in which the food is sealed in an airtight retort bag instead of a jar or can and sterilized at high temperature and pressure. sous vide—a cooking technique in which food is usually (but not necessarily) vacuum sealed, then cooked at accurately controlled temperatures.

**species**—structurally similar organisms that form an interbreeding population.

**specific heat capacity**—the amount of heat needed to raise a substance's temperature by one degree per unit of mass.

**spherification**—a process in which fluid beads or spheres are encased in a gel such as alginate, gellan, or pectin.

**spinal ganglia**—a mass of sensory nerve tissue at each nerve in the spine's dorsal root, which connects the brain to the spine on the back-facing side.

**spoilage bacteria**—bacteria associated with food deterioration.

sporadic Creutzfeldt-Jakob disease

(sCJD)—a form of Creutzfeldt-Jacob disease in which the **prions** that cause the disease seem to have formed spontaneously.

*stage*—an internship completed by prospective chefs.

stagier—a prospective chef who is completing a stage.

statin—a drug that inhibits cholesterol synthesis and promotes receptors that bind to LDL cholesterol, thus reducing levels of LDL cholesterol and increasing levels of HDL cholesterol. Statins have been proven effective in reducing cardiovascular disease in men.

statistical power—the probability that an observed variation in a statistical study is due to a specific procedure and not just chance. stator—the portion of a device that a rotor spins in or in relation to, such as the stationary segment of the rotor assembly in a rotor-stator homogenizer.

steam mode — a combi oven mode in which steam heated to water's exact boiling point is used to cook food.

steam—an invisible vapor or gas phase of

water. Steam is often confused with the visible fog of condensed moisture droplets. **steric hindrance** or **steric resistance** chemical or physical effects caused by the shape or orientation of molecules. **sterilization**—killing or inactivating all of the microorganisms in a substance.

stirred bath—see circulating bath.

**Stockfleth's method**—a method of grooming coffee for an espresso shot that utilizes the web between one's forefinger and thumb to smooth out excess grounds.

stretching—in preparing steamed milk for espresso, the initial process in which a steam wand held under the milk's surface creates small bubbles.

sublimation—the process in which a material changes from a solid state to a gas one without changing to a liquid state first.
subspecies—a group of organisms within a species that is genetically distinct from other groups in that species.

sulfur dioxide—a colorless gas used in
wine-making to kill harmful organisms.
supercooled—cooled below the point at

which a substance should change phase (such as a liquid freezing into a solid), without the occurrence of that change.

**supercritical fluid**—a fluid that has reached a temperature and pressure at which it acts like both a liquid and a gas, which is called the supercritical state.

superheated gas—a gas derived from a liquid that has been heated to a temperature above the boiling point of that liquid. supersaturated solution—a solution that contains more of a solute than can be dissolved in its solvent.

surface tension—a force naturally exerted on a liquid's surface that minimizes its surface area, thus causing it to form into roughly spherical droplets.

surfactant—a soluble compound that reduces the surface tension of its solvent liquid. A surfactant can also be used to reduce the surface tension between two liquids or between a liquid and a solid, or a liquid and a gas. The name is derived from the phrase surface-active agent. syneresis—a process in which liquid separates and weeps from a gel when the gel is damaged or shrinks.

**synergy**—a process that occurs because of the effect of at least two substances when combined and that results in an effect that is greater than the sum of the effects of the separate substances.

**tails**—the final set of condensate materials produced in a **distillation** process.

tamp—in preparing espresso coffee, the act
of firmly packing coffee grounds in a portafilter so that the application of pressurized
water will result in an even extraction.
tastant—a substance that stimulates the
taste buds, creating a sense of taste.

TCA (2,4,6-trichloroanisole)—a compound associated with corked wine, producing a moldy taste and odor in the wine. temperature—the value of "heat" or "coldness" that determines the direction in which heat flows between contacting objects as measured on a relative scale, such as Celsius or Fahrenheit.

**terroir**—a flavor characteristic associated with a particular area, such as with wine. **tetradecahedron**—a solid body consisting of 14 flat sides.

**tetrasodium pyrophosphate**—a white powder used as a coagulant, an emulsifier, and a **sequestrant**.

**texturing**—the process of steaming milk during coffee preparation.

themo-irreversible gel—a gel that remains in a gel state regardless of temperature. thermal conductivity—the ability of a substance to transfer heat through the exchange of energy between particles. thermal death curve—a curve depicting the

range of temperatures required and the amount of time those temperatures need to be applied to kill bacteria.

thermal inactivation curve—a curve depicting the range of temperatures required and the amount of time those temperatures need to be applied to stop a specific biological activity, such as viral infection of a cell. thermodynamic—relating to the mechanics of heat.

**thermo-irreversible**—a substance that, once transformed from another state (such as from a liquid to a solid), cannot return to its previous state by the application of heat. thermo-reversible gel—a gel that returns to a liquid state when heated to its melting point and does not return to a gel when cooled. thermo-reversible—a substance that, once transformed from another state (such as from a liquid to a solid), can return to its previous state by the application of heat. thermostat—a device that measures and regulates temperature.

tincture—a solution of a material in alcohol, water and alcohol, or ether and alcohol. torr—a unit of pressure used most often in vacuum systems; 1 torr equals approximately 1.3 millibar or one millimeter of mercury. total dissolved solids (TDS)—the amount of a solid substance that has been dissolved in a liquid (such as the amount of extracted compounds in coffee).

trans fat—a fat that contains trans fatty acids (unsaturated fatty acids that have been associated with an increase of cholesterol in the blood).

transglutaminase — a family of natural enzymes that causes amino acids in proteins to cross-link or bond. This can be used to coagulate a protein containing liquid into a gel, strengthen a protein-based gel, or "glue" meat or other proteins together. Activa is a popular brand name.

**trichinellosis**—a foodborne disease caused by the trichina parasite. Also called trichinosis.

**triglyceride**—a lipid that consists of fatty acid and an alcohol called glycerol.

trimethylamine oxide (TMAO)—a compound that creates an unpleasant smell in aging fish carcasses by reacting with fatty acids.

triple point—the temperature and pressure necessary for a substance to exist in three phases (such as solid, gas, and liquid) acting in equilibrium.

Tyndall effect—light scattering by a colloidal suspension of particles in a fluid. It is related to Mie scattering and Rayleigh scattering. ultrasonic homogenizer—a device that causes cavitation in liquids by creating high-frequency vibrations in the liquid. The collapse of cavitation bubbles can reduce the size of dispersed particles (such as oil droplets) to form a stable suspension or **emulsion**. **ultraviolet light**—light whose wavelength is longer than that of x-rays and shorter than that of light visible to humans.

unsaturated fat—a fat with fatty acid molecules that have two or more double or triple bonds. It is typically found in vegetable oils. Unsaturated fats are usually liquid at room temperature.

urea—a compound formed by protein decomposition; found in the urine of humans, mammals, and certain other animals. vacuole—in plant cells, a cavity filled with air and water.

vacuum evaporation — a method of removing excess water from a material, by evaporating it using low pressure (i.e., a partial vacuum).

vacuum filtration—a process for filtering liquids using a vacuum to help force the liquid through the filter.

vacuum inflation — a method of creating foam by subjecting a liquid to low pressure, causing gas bubbles in it to expand, and causing gas dissolved in the liquid to come out of solution.

vacuum reduction—a method concentrating a liquid food, by evaporating water from it using low pressure (a partial vacuum). This lowers the boiling point and allows evaporation to occur at lower temperatures.

vacuum—a space in which little to no matter exists (ideally none) and in which gases do not interfere with processes because the pressure is far lower than typical atmospheric pressure. In practice, all attainable vacuums are only partial, having low gas pressure.

**vapor pressure**—the pressure created by a vapor that exists in equilibrium with a solid or a liquid.

**vaporization**—changing a substance from a liquid or solid state to a gas.

variant Creutzfeldt-Jakob disease (vCJD) a form of Creutzfeldt-Jacob disease caused by eating prion-infected beef products.

very-low-density lipoprotein (VLDL)—a molecule in which a protein and a lipid are combined, which is found in blood. VLDLs are implicated as potential being the most dangerous form of **LDL** as a risk factor for cardiovascular disease.

vicinal water—water whose molecules are attached to particle surfaces via hydrogen bonding. This type of water in food evaporates only at temperatures that are higher than usual.

virion—a virus particle.

viscometer—a device used to measure a substance's viscosity.

viscosity—the ability of a gas or liquid to resist flowing when shear force is applied to it.
W/O—an emulsion in which water is distributed as the dispersed phase in a continuous phase of oil.

water activity—a measurement of the amount of free water that is not bound to other molecules.

water-vapor oven—an oven that uses heated water vapor to cook.

wavelength—the distance between two points in a wave along the line of the direction in which the wave is advancing.

Weiss Distribution Technique (WDT)—in espresso making, a method of grooming that involves adding coffee to the portafilter with a funnel, then stirring the grounds to prevent clumping.

wet-bulb temperature—the temperature measured by a thermometer with a wet sensor. It is never higher than the **dry-bulb** temperature. Wet-bulb and dry-bulb temperatures are equal when the relative humidity is 100%, otherwise wet-bulb is lower.

wet-curing—see curing.

wet-grinding—the process of grinding material into smaller pieces in a fluid. whipping siphon—a device used to create foam in which particles of pressurized gas inserted into a liquid-filled metal tube expand into bubbles in the liquid as they leave the tube.

**xanthophyll**—a yellow carotenoid pigment found in certain flowers, fruits, and plant leaves.

**yeast**—a single cell fungus used in fermenting wine, and in creating the gas bubbles that cause bread to rise.

# SOURCES OF EQUIPMENT AND INGREDIENTS

### Equipment

Purveyor	Address	Phone	Website	Products
A & D Engineering	1756 Automation Pkwy. San Jose, CA 95131	408-263-5333	andweighing.com	scales
Accutemp Products, Inc.	8415 N. Clinton Park Fort Wayne, IN 46825	800-210-5907	accutemp.net	Accu-Steam griddles
Aerolatte	2 Codicote Rd. Welwyn AL6 9NB United Kingdom	(+44) 845 872 4954	aerolatte.com	Aerolattes
Avestin, Inc.	2450 Don Reid Dr. Ottawa, Ontario K1H1E1 Canada	888-AVESTIN	avestin.com	high-pressure homogenizers
Benriner Co.	741-0062 3-7-3, Iwakuni City, Yamaguchi Japan	(+81) 0827 43 4033	benriner.co.jp	Japanese mandolins
Berkel, Inc.	701 S Ridge Ave. Troy, OH 45374	800-348-0251	berkelequipment.com	slicers
Biro Manufacturing, Co.	1114 W. Main St. Marblehead, OH 43440	419-798-4451	birosaw.com	meat grinders
Branson Ultrasonic Corp.	41 Eagle Rd. Danbury, CT 06813	203-796-2298	bransoncleaning.com	ultrasonic baths
Büchi Corp.	19 Lukens Dr., Suite 400 New Castle, DE 19720	877-MYBUCHI	buchi.com	rotary evaporators
Buon Vino Mfg. Co.	PO Box 26003 365 Franklin Blvd. Ontario NIR 8E8 Canada		buonvino.com	wine filters
Cambro	5801 Skylab Rd. Huntington Beach, CA 92647	800-833-3003	cool.cambro.com	food storage containers
Carpigiani Corp of N. America	3760 Industrial Dr. Winston-Salem, NC 27105	336-661-9893	www.carpigiani.com	ice cream machines
Champion Juicer/ Plastaket Mfg. Co.	6220 E. Highway 12 Lodi, CA 95240	866-935-8423	championjuicer.com	juicers
Comeau Technique, Ltd.	440 Aime-Vincent Vaudreuil-Dorion Québec J7V 5V5 Canada	800-361-2553	comeau.ca	aspirators
Corning	Tower 2, 4th floor 900 Chelmsford St. Lowell, MA 01851	800-492-1110	corning.com	hot plates, Pyrex beakers
CSC Scientific	2799-C Merrilee Dr. Fairfax, VA 22031	800-621-4778	cscscientific.com	viscometers
Cuisinart	150 Milford Rd. East Winsor, NJ 08520	800-726-0190	cuisinart.com	food processors
Fisher Scientific Worldwide	2000 Park Lane Dr. Pittsburgh, PA 15275	412-490-8300	fishersci.com	rotor-stator homoge- nizers, water baths
Fluke Corp.	6920 Seaway Blvd. Everett, WA 98203	425-347-6100	us.fluke.com	thermometers

#### Equipment, continued

Purveyor	Address	Phone	Website	Products
Genevac, Inc.	815 Route 208 Gardiner, NY 12525	845-267-2211	genevac.com	Genevac rocket distillers
Hamilton Beach Brands, Inc.	360 Page Rd. Washington, NC 27899	800-851-8900	hamiltonbeach.com	milk shake blenders
Hanna Instruments, Inc.	584 Park E. Dr. Woonsocket, RI 02895	800-426-6287	hannainst.com	refractometers, pH meters
Henkelman BV	PO Box 2117 5202 CC's-Hertogenbosch Netherlands	(+31) 73 621 36 71	henkelman.com	vacuum sealers
Hi-Tech Vacuum, Inc.	1445A, RR5 Saint-Cyrille-de-Wendouer Québec J1Z 155 Canada	819-397-4888	hitechvacuum.com	vacuum sealers
Hobart Corp.	701 S Ridge Ave. Troy, OH 45374	888-HOBART	hobartcorp.com	tumble briners
Hoshizaki America, Inc.	618 Hwy. 74 S Peachtree City, GA 30269	800-438-6087	hoshizakiamerica.com	ice machines
Hualian Packaging Machines	6 Chanyeyuan Rd. 325028 Wenzhou, China	(+86) 57 78 86 27 766	hualianpackagingmachines.com	strip sealers
iSi North America, Inc.	175 Route 46 W Fairfield, NJ 07004	973-227-2426	isinorthamerica.com	siphons
Iwatani Group	2050 Center Ave., Suite 425 Fort Lee, NJ 07024	201-585-2442	iwatani.com	induction burners
JB Prince	36 E. 31st St. New York, NY 10016	800-473-0577	jbprince.com	books, kitchen utensils
Julabo	Eisenbahn Strasse 45 77960 Seelbach Germany	(+49) 7823 510	julabo.de	cooling baths
Koch	1414 West 29th Street Kansas City, MO 64108-3604 USA	816-753-2150	kochequipment.com	chamber-style vacuum sealers
Kuhn Rikon	CH-8486 Rikon, Switzerland	(+41) 52 396 01 01	kuhnrikon.ch	pressure cookers
Labline Scientific Instruments	C/108 Maruti Darshan Hanuman Chowk L.T. Road, Mulund (East) Mumbai 400 081 Maharashtra, India	(+91) 22 216 33671	labline.in	water baths
Lenox	301 Chestnut St. E. Longmeadow, MA 01028	413-525-3961	lenoxtools.com	MAPP gas torches
LISS America	2060 O'Neil Rd. Macedon, NY 14502	315-986-7685	liss-america.com	nitrous and carbon dioxide chargers
Mettler Toledo, Inc.	1900 Polaris Parkway Columbus, OH 43240	800-METTLER	us.mt.com	scales
Microplane	614 S.R. 247 Russelville, AR 72802	800-555-2767	us.microplane.com	Microplanes
Moschetti, Inc.	11 6th St. Vallejo, CA 94590	800-556-4414	moschetti.com	pasta machines

### Equipment, continued

Purveyor	Address	Phone	Website	Products
Multivac	11021 North Pomona Ave. Kansas City, MO 64153	816-891-0555	multivac.com	chamber-style vacuum sealers
Omni	935-C Cobb Place Blvd. NW Kennesaw, GA 30144	770-421-0058	omni-inc.com	rotor stator homogenizer
Pacojet AG	Bundestrasse 7 CH-6300 Zug Switzerland	(+41) 41 710 2522	pacojet.com	Pacojet
PicoTech	James House Marlborough Road Colmworth Business Park Eaton Socon St Neots, Cambridgeshire PE19 8YP United Kingdom	(+44) 1480 396 395	picotech.com	temperature loggers
PolyScience	6600 West Touhy Ave. Niles, IL 60714	800-229-7569	polyscience.com	circulators; Anti- Griddle
Rational Ovens / Akno Ltd.	895 American Lane. Schaumburg, IL 60173-4570	866-891-3528	rationalusa.com	combi ovens
Sanplatec Corp.	No. 1-3, 2-Chome Doshini, Kita-ku Osaka City 530-0035 Japan	(+81) 816 63 53 5141	www.sanplatec.co.jp	Drykeeper environ- mental chamber
Sartorius AG	5 Orville Dr. Bohemia, NY 11716	800-645-3108	sartorius.com	scales
Shanghai Shenyin Machine Factory	Room 1703-04 Building B Long 48 Jiaotong West Rd. Shanghai,China	(+86) 21 56 080 777	www.shenyin.com	colloidal mills
SP Industries / Virtis	935 Mearns Rd. Warminster, PA 18974	800-523-2327	spscientific.com	freeze dryers
Sunpentown/ Mr. Induction	21415 Baker Pkwy. City of Industry, CA 91789	800-330-0388	sunpentown.com	induction burners
Taylor Company	750 N. Blackhawk Rd. Rockton, IL 61072	800-255-0626	taylor-company.com	ice cream machines
Thermo Scientific / Sorvall	81 Wyman St. Waltham, MA 02454	781-622-1000	thermofisher.com	centrifuges, water baths, cryofreezers
ThermoWorks	1762 West 20 S, #100 Lindon, UT 84042	801-756-7705	thermoworks.com	temperature sensors
Vitamix Corp.	8615 Usher Rd. Cleveland, OH 44138	800-848-2649	vitamix.com	Vita-Prep blenders
Vorwerk USA Co.	1964 Corporate Square Longwood, FL 32750	800-562-6726	vorwerk.com	Thermomix blenders
VWR Scientific Products	1310 Goshen Pkwy. West Chester, PA 19380	610-431-1700	vwrsp.com	water baths
Waring Commercial	314 Ella T. Grasso Ave. Torrington, CT 06790	800-492-7464	waringproducts.com	deep fryers
Winston Industries	2345 Carton Dr. Louisville, KY 40299	800-234-5286	winstonind.com	CVaps, pressure fryers
Yamato Scientific America, Inc.	925 Walsh Ave. Santa Clara, CA 95050	408-235-7725	www.yamato-net.co.jp	spray dryers, autoclaves

#### Meats

Purveyor	Address	Phone	Website	Products
Corfini Gourmet	1730 First Avenue South Seattle, Washington 98134	206-937-3141	corfinigourmet.com	sustainably ranched meats from the Pacific Northwest of North America
Heritage Meats	18241 Pendleton St. SW Rochester, WA 98579	360-273-2202	heritagemeatswa.com	beef, veal
Kapowsin Meat, Inc.	29401 118th Ave. E Graham, WA 98338	253-847-1777		pork
Mad Hatcher Farms	1437 D St. SW Ephrata, WA 98823	509-237-1351		poularde, pigeon, rabbit
Stokesberry Sustainable Farm	7429 85th Lane SE Olympia, WA 98513	360-485-2558	stokesberrysustainablefarm.com	chickens, roosters
Thundering Hooves	2021 Isaacs Ave. Walla Walla, WA 99362	866-350-9400	thunderinghooves.net	pork, beef
Zoe's Meats	133 Copeland St. Petaluma, CA 94952	707-763-9637	zoesmeats.com	meats

#### Seafood

Purveyor	Address	Phone	Website	Products
Browne Trading Company	Merrill's Wharf 260 Commercial St. Portland, ME 04101	207-766-2404	brownetrading.com	caviar, other seafood
Taylor Shellfish Farm, Inc.	130 SE Lynch Rd. Shelton, WA 98584	360-426-6178	taylorshellfishfarms.com	shellfish, geoduck
True World Foods	24 Link Dr. Rockleigh, NJ 07647	201-750-0024	trueworldfoods.com	shellfish, sashimi-grade fish, other seafood
Wild Salmon Seafood	Fishermen's Terminal 1900 West Nickerson Street #105 Seattle, WA 98119	888-222-FISH	wildsalmonseafood.com	seafood from Alaska and the Pacific Northwest of North America

### **Other Ingredients**

Purveyor	Address	Phone	Website	Products	
Chef's Garden	9009 Huron-Avery Rd. Huron, Ohio 44839	800-289-4644	chefs-garden.com	microgreens	
Foraged and Found Edibles		866-951-1031	foragedandfoundedibles.com	foraged mushrooms, other produce	
Full Circle Farms	31904 N.E. 8th St. Carnation, WA 98014	425-333-4677	fullcirclefarms.com	organic produce	
Mikuni Wild Harvest	Queens, NY	866-993-9927	mikuniwildharvest.com	foraged mushrooms, other produce, fish and seafood, oils and vinegars, truffles	
Sungrown Organic Distr.	2325 Hollister St. San Diego, CA 92154	619-662-1780	sungrownorganics.com	microgreens	

# **REFERENCE TABLES**

# **Converting Temperature**

To convert temperatures from Celsius to Fahrenheit, multiply by 1.8, then add 32 to the product.

To convert from Fahrenheit to Celsius, subtract 32, then multiply the result by  $\frac{1}{2}$  (0.56).

Celsius to l	Fahrenheit	Fahrenheit to Celsius		
(°C)	(°F)	(°F)	(°C)	
-196.0	-320.8	-200.0	-128.9	
-78.5	-109.3	-80.0	-62.2	
-60.0	-76.0	-60.0	-51.1	
-40.0	-40.0	-40.0	-40.0	
-20.0	-4.0	-20.0	-28.9	
0	32.0	0	-17.8	
1	33.8	1	-17.2	
2	35.6	2	-16.7	
3	37.4	3	-16.1	
4	39.2	4	-15.6	
5	41.0	5	-15.0	
6	42.8	6	-14.4	
7	44.6	7	-13.9	
8	46.4	8	-13.3	
9	48.2	9	-12.8	
10	50.0	10	-12.2	
11	51.8	11	-11.7	
12	53.6	12	-11.1	
13	55.4	13	-10.6	
14	57.2	14	-10.0	
15	59.0	15	-9.4	
16	60.8	16	-8.9	
17	62.6	17	-8.3	
18	64.4	18	-7.8	
19	66.2	19	-7.2	
20	68.0	20	-6.7	
21	69.8	21	-6.1	
22	71.6	22	-5.6	
23	73.4	23	-5.0	
24	75.2	24	-4.4	
25	77.0	25	-3.9	
26	78.8	26	-3.3	
27	80.6	27	-2.8	

### **Converting Temperature**

Celsius to Fahrenheit		Fahrenheit to Celsius			
(°C)	(°F)	(°F)	(°C)		
28	82.4	28	-2.2		
29	84.2	29	-1.7		
30	86.0	30	-1.1		
31	87.8	31	-0.6		
32	89.6	32	0.0		
33	91.4	33	0.6		
34	93.2	34	1.1		
35	95.0	35	1.7		
36	96.8	36	2.2		
37	98.6	37	2.8		
38	100.4	38	3.3		
39	102.2	39	3.9		
40	104.0	40	4.4		
41	105.8	41	5.0		
42	107.6	42	5.6		
43	109.4	43	6.1		
44	111.2	44	6.7		
45	113.0	45	7.2		
46	114.8	46	7.8		
47	116.6	47	8.3		
48	118.4	48	8.9		
49	120.2	49	9.4		
50	122.0	50	10.0		
51	123.8	51	10.6		
52	125.6	52	11.1		
53	127.4	53	11.7		
54	129.2	54	12.2		
55	131.0	55	12.8		
56	132.8	56	13.3		
57	134.6	57	13.9		
58	136.4	58	14.4		
59	138.2	59	15.0		
60	140.0	60	15.6		
61	141.8	61	16.1		
62	143.6	62	16.7		
63	145.4	63	17.2		
64	147.2	64	17.8		
65	149.0	65	18.3		
66	150.8	66	18.9		
67	152.6	67	19.4		
68	154.4	68	20.0		

# Converting Temperature

-						angest .					
	0	100	invert	10.00	10	lan		~	in	4	200
		E I N	/ - 1 1	111	5.0	1 PH	11.1			111	TP-
	~		- s - s		275	R. Core R. R.	120	~ ,	1.00	2.24	2.0

Celsius to Fahrenheit		Fahrenhei	it to Celsius	C
(°C)	(°F)	(°F)	(°C)	
69	156.2	69	20.6	
70	158.0	70	21.1	
71	159.8	71	21.7	
72	161.6	72	22.2	136
73	163.4	73	22.8	
74	165.2	74	23.3	1
75	167.0	75	23.9	
76	168.8	76	24.4	1
77	170.6	77	25.0	10
78	172.4	78	25.6	
79	174.2	79	26.1	
80	176.0	80	26.7	
81	177.8	81	27.2	
82	179.6	82	27.8	
83	181.4	83	28.3	1
84	183.2	84	28.9	
85	185.0	85	29.4	
86	186.8	86	30.0	
87	188.6	87	30.6	
88	190.4	88	31.1	
89	192.2	89	31.7	
90	194.0	90	32.2	
91	195.8	91	32.8	-
92	197.6	92	33.3	
93	199.4	93	33.9	
94	201.2	94	34.4	
95	203.0	95	35.0	
96	204.8	96	35.6	
97	206.6	97	36.1	
98	208.4	98	36.7	
99	210.2	99	37.2	:
100	212	100	37.8	US
105	221	105	40.6	Bo
110	230	110	43.3	-1
115	239	115	46.1	Su
120	248	120	48.9	Ere
125	257	125	51.7	0
130	266	130	54.4	Во
135	275	135	57.2	10
140	284	140	60.0	
145	293	145	62.8	

		0	crucure					
	Celsius to Fahrenheit		Fahrenheit to Celsiu					
	(°C)	(°F)	(°F)	(°C)				
	150	302	150	65.6				
	155	311	155	68.3				
	160	320	160	71.1				
	165	329	165	73.9				
	170	338	170	76.7				
	175	347	175	79.4				
	180	356	180	82.2				
	185	365	185	85.0				
	190	374	190	87.8				
	195	383	195	90.6				
	200	392	200	93.3				
	205	401	205	96.1				
	210	410	210	98.9				
	215	419	215	101.7				
	220	428	220	104.4				
	225	437	225	107.2				
	230	446	230	110.0				
	235	455	235	112.8				
	240	464	240	115.6				
	245	473	245	118.3				
	250	482	250	121.1				
	255	491	255	123.9				
	260	500	260	126.7				
	265	509	265	129.4				
	270	518	270	132.2				
	275	527	275	135.0				
	280	536	280	137.8				
	285	545	285	140.6				
	290	554	290	143.3				
l	295	563	295	146.1				
	300	572	300	148.9				
	USEFUL TE	MPERATURES	5					
	Boiling point of liquid nitrogen: -196 °C / -321 °F Sublimation temperature of dry ice: -78.5 °C / -109.3 °F Freezing point of water: 0 °C / 32 °F Boiling point of water at sea level: 100 °C / 212 °F							
1	100 C/212 F							

To convert the weights given in our recipes to volumetric measurements, divide the number of grams by the conversion factor below.

	1 ml	1 tsp	1 Tbsp	1⁄2 cup	1 cup		
PANTRY ITEMS							
Flours and Starches				_			
00 flour	0.68	3.3	10.0	80	160		
all-purpose flour	0.34	1.7	5.0	40	80		
almond flour	0.57	2.8	8.4	68	135		
buckwheat flour, sifted	0.55	2.7	8.1	65	130		
cake flour	0.49	2.4	7.3	59	117		
chickpea flour, sifted	0.56	2.8	8.3	66	132		
cornmeal	0.67	3.3	9.9	79	158		
cornstarch	0.03	0.2	0.5	4	8		
durum flour	0.63	3.1	9.4	75	150		
gluten flour	0.04	0.2	0.6	5	10		
rice flour, glutinous	0.49	2.4	7.3	59	117		
rice flour, sweet	0.63	3.1	9.4	75	150		
semolina	0.79	3.9	11.7	94	187		
tapioca	0.72	3.5	10.6	85	170		
Grains and Legumes							
barley	0.70	3.5	10.4	83	166		
brown rice crisp	0.15	0.8	2.3	18	36		
chickpeas	0.85	4.2	12.5	100	200		
lentils, black (urad dal)	0.85	4.2	12.5	100	200		
lentils, green	0.87	4.3	12.9	104	207		
oats, rolled	0.42	2.1	6.3	50	100		
oats, steel-cut	0.75	3.7	11.1	89	178		
oats, toasted	0.42	2.1	6.3	50	100		
peas, black-eyed	0.85	4.2	12.5	100	200		
quinoa	0.75	3.7	11.1	89	178		
rice, Arborio	0.89	4.4	13.1	105	210		
rice, basmati	0.79	3.9	11.8	94	188		
rice, jasmine	0.83	4.1	12.3	98	196		
rice, paella	0.80	4.0	11.9	95	190		
rice, sushi	0.90	4.4	13.3	106	212		
rice, wild	0.74	3.6	10.9	88	175		
rye, berries	0.78	3.9	11.6	93	185		
rye, cracked	0.68	3.3	10.0	80	160		
soy beans	0.40	2.0	5.9	48	95		
tapioca, small pearl	0.75	3.7	11.1	89	178		

# **Converting Weights**

To convert weights from grams to ounces, divide by 28.35. To convert from ounces to grams, multiply by 28.35.

Grams to	oounces	Ounces	s to grams
(g)	(oz)	(oz)	(g)
0.1	0.004	0.1	2.8
0.2	0.007	0.2	5.7
0.3	0.011	0.3	8.5
0.4	0.014	0.4	11.3
0.5	0.018	0.5	14.2
0.6	0.021	0.6	17.0
0.7	0.025	0.7	19.8
0.8	0.028	0.8	22.7
0.9	0.032	0.9	25.5
1	0.035	1	28.4
2	0.071	2	56.7
3	0.106	3	85.1
4	0.141	4	113.4
5	0.176	5	141.8
6	0.212	6	170.1
7	0.247	7	198.5
8	0.282	8	226.8
9	0.317	9	255.2
10	0.353	10	283.5
11	0.388	11	311.9
12	0.423	12	340.2
13	0.459	13	368.6
14	0.494	14	396.9
15	0.529	15	425.3
16	0.564	16	453.6
17	0.600	17	482.0
18	0.635	18	510.3
19	0.670	19	538.7
20	0.705	20	567.0
21	0.741	21	595.4
22	0.776	22	623.7
23	0.811	23	652.1
24	0.847	24	680.4
25	0.882	25	708.8
30	1.058	30	850.5

# Converting Weights

Grams	to ounces	Ounce	s to grams		
(g)	(oz)	(oz)	(g)		
35	1.235	35	992.3		
40	1.411	40	1,134.0		
45	1.587	45	1,275.8		
50	1.764	50	1,417.5		
55	1.940	55	1,559.3		
60	2.116	60	1,701.0		
65	2.293	65	1,842.8		
70	2.469	70	1,984.5		
75	2.646	75	2,126.3		
80	2.822	80	2,268.0		
85	2.998	85	2,409.8		
90	3.175	90	2,551.5		
95	3.351	95	2,693.3		
100	3.527	100	2,835.0		
110	3.880	110	3,118.5		
120	4.233	120	3,402.0		
130	4.586	130	3,685.5		
140	4.938	140	3,969.0		
150	5.291	150	4,252.5		
160	5.644	160	4,536.0		
170	5.996	170	4,819.5		
180	6.349	180	5,103.0		
190	6.702	190	5,386.5		
200	7.055	200	5,670.0		
250	8.818	250	7,087.5		
300	10.582	300	8,505.0		
350	12.346	350	9,922.5		
400	14.109	400	11,340.0		
450	15.873	450	12,757.5		
500	17.637	500	14,175.0		
550	19.400	550	15,592.5		
600	21.164	600	17,010.0		
650	22.928	650	18,427.5		
700	24.691	700	19,845.0		
750	26.455	750	21,262.5		
800	28.219	800	22,680.0		
850	29.982	850	24,097.5		
900	31.746	900	25,515.0		
950	33.510	950	26,932.5		
1,000	35.273	1,000	28,350.0		
1  pound = 453.59  g / 16  oz: 1  kg = 2.2  lb					

# Converting Grams to Volume for Common Ingredients

	1 ml	1 tsp	1 Tbsp	1/2 cup	1 cup
Liquids					
cocoa butter	0.58	2.9	8.6	69	138
cream, whipping	0.91	4.5	13.4	108	215
crème fraîche	0.96	4.8	14.3	114	228
milk, 1% fat	0.98	4.8	14.5	116	232
milk, 2% fat	0.93	4.6	13.7	110	219
milk, skim	0.98	4.8	14.5	116	232
milk, soy	0.97	4.8	14.4	115	230
milk, whole	0.97	4.8	14.4	115	230
oils	0.78	3.9	11.6	93	185
vinegars	0.86	4.3	12.8	102	204
vodka	0.80	4.0	11.9	95	190
water	0.97	4.8	14.4	115	230
wine	0.89	4.4	13.1	105	210
Nuts					The second
almonds, blanched	0.61	3.0	9.1	73	145
almonds, marcona, roasted	0.55	2.7	8.1	65	130
cashews, roasted	0.72	3.5	10.6	85	170
hazelnuts, peeled and roasted	0.64	3.2	9.5	76	152
macadamia nuts, roasted	1.14	5.6	16.9	135	270
pine nuts, roasted	0.61	3.0	9.1	73	145
pistachios, peeled and roasted	0.51	2.5	7.5	60	120
walnuts, roasted	0.38	1.9	5.6	45	90
Sauces and Syrups					
barley malt	1.69	8.3	25.0	200	400
ketchup	1.19	5.9	17.6	141	282
maple syrup	1.45	7.2	21.5	172	344
molasses	1.45	7.2	21.5	172	344
soy sauce, brown	1.08	5.3	16.0	128	256
soy sauce, white	1.08	5.3	16.0	128	256
tomato paste	1.12	5.5	16.6	133	265
Worcestershire sauce	1.19	5.9	17.6	141	282
Sugars	-				
agave nectar	1.45	7.2	21.5	172	344
fructose	0.82	4.1	12.2	98	195
glucose	1.45	7.2	21.5	172	344
honey	1.45	7.2	21.5	172	344
isomalt	0.95	4.7	14.1	113	225
sugar, brown	0.72	3.5	10.6	85	170
sugar, Demerara	0.70	3.5	10.4	83	166

	1 ml	1 tsp	1 Tbsp	½ cup	1 cup
sugar, granulated	0.87	4.3	12.8	103	205
sugar, muscovado	1.08	5.3	15.9	128	255
sugar, palm	0.82	4.1	12.2	98	195
sugar, powdered	0.49	2.4	7.2	58	115
sugar, raw cane	0.98	4.8	14.5	116	232
SEASONINGS					
Chilies, Dry	1.1		1.1		<u>, 1997 - 18</u>
Aleppo peppers, crushed	0.50	2.5	7.4	59	118
black peppercorns, ground	0.32	1.6	4.8	38	77
black peppercorns, whole	0.61	3.0	9.0	72	144
cayenne, powder	0.41	2.0	6.0	48	96
Hungarian paprika, powder	0.37	1.8	5.5	44	88
pimentón de la Vera, powder	0.41	2.0	6.0	48	96
pink peppercorns, whole	0.44	2.3	6.5	52	104
red chili, powder	0.51	2.5	7.5	60	120
Sichuan pepper, crushed	0.47	2.3	7.0	56	112
Thai chili, flakes	0.37	1.8	5.5	44	88
white peppercorns, whole	0.68	3.3	10.0	80	160
Herbs and Aromatics, Fresh, Minced	ł				
basil	0.39	1.9	5.8	47	93
chamomile, dry blossoms, powder	0.20	1.0	3.0	24	48
chamomile, dry blossoms, whole	0.10	0.5	1.5	12	24
cilantro	0.51	2.5	7.5	60	120
elderberry, dry	0.47	2.3	7.0	56	112
garlic	1.15	5.7	17.0	136	272
hawthorne berries	0.61	3.0	9.0	72	144
heather tips	0.17	0.8	2.5	20	40
juniper berries	0.47	2.3	7.0	56	112
lavender	0.14	0.7	2.0	16	32
lemon zest, grated	0.64	3.2	9.5	76	152
lemongrass, minced	0.47	2.3	7.0	56	112
licorice root, chunks	0.41	2.0	6.0	48	96
lime zest, grated	0.64	3.2	9.5	76	152
mint	0.20	1.0	3.0	24	48
orange zest	0.64	3.2	9.5	76	152
oregano	0.39	1.9	5.8	47	93
parsley	0.51	2.5	7.5	60	120
rosemary	0.39	1.9	5.8	47	93
shallots	0.49	2.4	7.3	59	117

# **Common Conversion Factors**

To convert from:	То:	Multiply by:
ml	tsp	0.203
tsp	ml	4.93
ml	Tbsp	0.068
Tbsp	ml	14.787
ml	cup	0.004
cup	ml	236.59
tsp	cup	0.021
cup	tsp	48
Tbsp	cup	0.063
cup	Tbsp	16
ml	oz	0.034
oz	ml	29.574
pint	qt	0.25
qt	pint	4
qt	gal	0.25
gal	qt	4
qt	1	0.946
1	qt	1.057
1	gal	0.264
gal	1	3.785
oz	lb	0.063
lb	oz	16
g	oz	0.035
oz	g	28.35
g	lb	0.002
lb	g	453.592
oz	kg	0.028
kg	oz	35.274
lb	kg	0.454
kg	lb	2.2
mm	in	0.394
in	mm	25.4
cm	in	0.394
in	cm	2.54
m	ft	3.3
ft	m	0.305
s	min	0.017
J	BTU	0.001
BTU	J	1,055.10
kcal	BTU	3.966
BTU	kcal	0.252

	1 ml	1 tsp	1 Tbsp	1⁄2 cup	1 cup
tarragon	0.34	1.7	5.0	40	80
Thai chili, minced	0.41	2.0	6.0	48	96
winter greens, dry	0.24	1.2	3.5	28	56
Herbs, Dry				1000	
oregano	0.17	0.8	2.5	20	40
rosemary	0.20	1.0	3.0	24	48
savory	0.20	1.0	3.0	24	48
Salts					
salt, Bali pyramid	0.81	4.0	12.0	96	192
salt, black	0.68	3.3	10.0	80	160
salt, fine sea	1.14	6.2	18.5	135	270
salt, kosher	1.06	5.8	17.6	125	250
salt, Maldon	0.81	4.0	12.0	96	192
salt, sea	0.74	3.7	11.0	88	176
salt, sumac	0.81	4.0	12.0	96	192
Spices, Dry			2.12		
ajowan seed, powder	0.56	2.8	8.3	66	132
ajowan seed, whole	0.56	2.8	8.3	67	133
angelica seed, whole	0.09	0.5	1.4	11	22
barley malt vinegar, powder	0.57	2.8	8.5	68	136
caraway seed	0.52	2.6	7.8	62	124
cardamom seed, green	0.57	2.8	8.5	68	136
cassia, chunks	0.64	3.2	9.5	76	152
celery seed	0.47	3.0	7.0	56	112
chaat masala	0.64	3.2	9.5	76	152
chicory	0.44	2.2	6.5	52	104
cinnamon, powder	0.46	2.3	6.8	55	109
clove, powder	0.47	2.3	7.0	56	112
clove, whole	0.44	2.2	6.5	52	104
cocoa nib	0.54	2.7	8.0	64	128
cocoa powder	0.57	2.8	8.4	68	135
coconut cream, powder	0.37	1.8	5.5	44	88
coriander seed	0.34	1.7	5.0	40	80
cumin, black	0.46	2.3	6.8	55	109
cumin, powder	0.54	2.7	8.0	64	128
cumin, whole	0.23	1.1	3.4	27	54
fennel seed, powder	0.44	2.2	6.5	52	104
fennel seed, whole	0.79	3.9	11.7	94	187
fenugreek seed	0.95	4.7	14.0	112	224
four-spice, powder	0.41	2.0	6.0	48	96

# Common Conversion Factors

To convert from:	To:	Multiply by:
kcal	J	4,184
J	kcal	0.000
w	BTU/h	0.001
BTU/h	W	1,055.04
W	hp	0.001
hp	W	745.7
g/cm <sup>3</sup>	oz/in³	0.578
oz/in <sup>3</sup>	g/cm <sup>3</sup>	1.73
N	lb force	0.225
lb force	N	4.482
mbar	torr	0.75
torr	mbar	1.333
mbar	psi	0.015
psi	mbar	68.95
bar	psi	14.5
psi	bar	0.069
Ра	mbar	0.01
mbar	Ра	100
bar	atm	0.987
atm	bar	1.013

# Converting Volume Measures

Metric	U.S.	Imp	erial
(ml)		(pint)	(fl oz)
5	1 tsp		2/5
15	1 Tbsp		1/2
30	2 Tbsp		1
60	1⁄4 cup	1/8	2
90	⅓ cup	1/3	3
120	1⁄2 cup	1/5	4
150	²⁄3 cup	1/4	5
180	3⁄4 cup	1/3	6
240	1 cup	2/5	8
300	1¼ cups	1⁄2	10
480	2 cups	2/3	16
600	2½ cups	1	20
1,000	1 quart	4	32

	1 ml	1 tsp	1 Tbsp	½ cup	1 cup
garum masala, powder	0.54	2.7	8.0	64	128
ginger, powder	0.37	1.8	5.5	44	88
grains of paradise, whole	0.68	3.3	10.0	80	160
licorice, powder	0.51	2.5	7.5	60	120
mace, powder	0.34	1.7	5.0	40	80
mace, whole	0.41	2.0	6.0	48	96
mustard seed, black, whole	0.74	3.7	11.0	88	176
mustard seed, yellow, whole	0.74	3.7	11.0	88	176
nigella seed, whole	0.78	3.8	11.5	92	184
nutmeg, powder	0.44	2.2	6.5	52	104
pomegranate seed, whole	0.81	4.0	12.0	96	192
poppy seed, black	0.57	2.8	8.5	68	136
poppy seed, black or white	0.54	2.7	8.0	64	128
porcini mushroom, powder	0.51	2.5	7.5	60	120
saffron, threads	0.20	1.0	3.0	24	48
scallop, freeze-dried, powder	0.37	1.8	5.5	44	88
sesame seed, black	0.54	2.7	8.0	64	128
sesame seed, roasted	0.54	2.7	8.0	64	128
star anise, powder	0.44	2.2	6.5	52	104
tamarind, powder	0.47	2.3	7.0	56	112
tomato, freeze-dried, powder	0.61	3.0	9.0	72	144
turmeric, powder	0.51	2.5	7.5	60	120
Dairy					
butter	0.95	4.7	14.1	113	225
cream cheese	0.89	4.4	13.1	105	210
crème fraîche	0.95	4.7	14.1	113	225
Gruyère, grated	0.38	1.9	5.6	45	90
mascarpone	0.95	4.7	14.1	113	225
Parmesan, grated	0.30	1.5	4.4	35	70
ricotta	1.04	5.1	15.4	124	247
Eggs		-			
chicken egg, blended	0.98	5.8	17.5	116	232
chicken egg, large, white	0.91	4.5	13.4	108	215
chicken egg, large, yolk	0.85	4.2	12.5	100	200
Fish				-	
fish, ground	0.97	4.8	14.4	115	230
roe, steelhead trout	1.50	7.5	22.3	178	357
shrimp, ground	0.96	4.7	14.1	113	226
tobiko	0.80	3.9	11.8	94	189

# Water Content of Typical Foods

Food	content
1000	(%)
Animal Foods	
beef, eve of round, raw	73
beef, ground, 73% lean, raw	56
beef, ground, 85% lean, raw	64
beef, whole brisket, raw	71
butter or margarine	20
cheese, American	37
chicken fryer, whole, raw	66
chicken, dark meat, with skin, raw	66
chicken, white meat, with skin, raw	69
eggs, raw, whole	74
ham, cooked	54
milk, cow	87
pork, chops, broiled	45
turkey, roasted	62
veal, broiled	60
Fruits	
apple, raw	84
apricot, raw	86
banana, raw	75
blackberry, raw	86
blueberry, raw	85
cantaloupe, raw	90
cherry, raw	80
cranberry, raw	87
fruit cocktail, canned	80
grape, raw	82
grapefruit, raw	90
mango, raw	82
melon, honeydew, raw	90
orange, raw	87
papaya, raw	89
peach, raw	88
pear, raw	84
pineapple, raw	85
plum, raw	85
raspberry, raw	81

# Water Content of Typical Foods

Food	Water content
	(%)
strawberry, raw	92
watermelon, raw	93
Grains, Legumes, Nuts, and Seeds	
almonds, raw	7
bread, whole wheat	35
coconut, dried	7
grains/legumes/seeds, dry	≤10
lentils, cooked	67
macaroni or spaghetti, cooked	70
pecans, raw	7
rice, bleached	68
walnuts, raw	4
Herbs	
cilantro, raw	92
parsley, raw	86
Sweeteners	
honey	15
jam/preserves	30
molasses	25
Vegetables	1.199.00
asparagus, raw	92
bean sprout, raw	92
bean, green, raw	90
beet, raw	87
bok choy, raw	95
broccoli, raw	91
Brussels sprout, raw	86
cabbage, raw	92
carrot, raw	88
cassava, raw	60
cauliflower, raw	92
celery, raw	95
corn, sweet, fresh, raw	74
cucumber, raw	96
eggplant, raw	92
greens, beet, raw	92
greens, collard, raw	91
greens, dandelion, raw	86

# Water Content of Typical Foods

Food	Water content
	(%)
greens, turnip	91
kale, raw	87
lettuce, iceberg, raw	96
lettuce, loose leaf, raw	94
lettuce, romaine, raw	95
mushroom, raw	92
okra, boiled or raw	90
olives	80
onions, raw	89
parsnip, raw	80
peas, green, raw	80
peppers, bell	92
pickle, cucumber	93
potato, raw	85
pumpkin, canned	90
pumpkin, raw	92
radish, raw	95
rutabaga, boiled	90
sauerkraut, canned	93
spinach, raw	92
squash, acorn, raw	88
squash, boiled	96
squash, butternut	94
squash, kabocha, raw	94
squash, spaghetti	94
squash, yellow	94
sweet potato, boiled in skin	71
sweet potato, raw	73
Swiss chard	94
tomato, raw	93
watercress, raw	90
zucchini	95

0	-	0	No. of Concession, Name	-	and the second se
	1 ml	1 tsp	1 Tbsp	½ cup	1 cup
Meat, Ground					
beef	1.27	6.3	18.8	150	300
chicken, breast	1.06	5.2	15.6	125	250
chicken, thigh	1.06	5.2	15.6	125	250
pork	1.27	6.3	18.8	150	300
Vegetables and Fruits					
apple, thinly sliced	0.49	2.4	7.2	58	115
avocado, puree	0.91	4.5	13.4	108	215
butternut squash, brunoise	0.05	0.2	0.7	6	11
butternut squash, thinly sliced	0.66	3.2	9.7	78	155
cabbage, red, thinly sliced	0.42	2.1	6.3	50	100
cabbage, white, thinly sliced	0.42	2.1	6.3	50	100
cantaloupe, thinly sliced	0.91	4.5	13.4	108	215
carrot, thinly sliced	0.42	2.1	6.3	50	100
cauliflower, thinly sliced	0.51	2.5	7.5	60	120
celery, thinly sliced	0.42	2.1	6.3	50	100
corn, kernels	0.76	3.8	11.3	90	180
fennel, thinly sliced	0.38	1.9	5.6	45	90
honeydew melon, thinly sliced	0.91	4.5	13.4	108	215
leek, thinly sliced	0.38	1.9	5.6	45	90
mushroom, button, thinly sliced	0.36	1.8	5.3	43	85
onion, thinly sliced	0.44	2.2	6.6	53	105
pea, green, shelled	0.68	3.3	10.0	80	160
pear, thinly sliced	0.72	3.5	10.6	85	170
pineapple, brunoise	0.08	0.4	1.2	9	18
pineapple, thinly sliced	0.82	4.1	12.2	98	195
scallion, thinly sliced (green part)	0.30	1.5	4.4	35	70
scallion, thinly sliced (white part)	0.41	2.0	6.1	49	98
shiitake mushroom, thinly sliced	0.27	1.4	4.1	33	65
tomatoes concassé	0.91	4.5	13.4	108	215

# Fat Content of Typical Foods Fat Content of Typical Foods

Typical Food	Fat Content
	(%)
Eggs, Dairy, and Oils	
butter	87
cheese, aged, firm	25-31
cheese, aged, soft	23-35
cheese, Camembert	23
cheese, cheddar	31
cheese, cottage	4
cheese, cream	20
cheese, fresh	2-18
cheese, mozzarella	19
cheese, Parmesan	24-26
cheese, ricotta	13
cream, double	>38
cream, half-and-half	11-17
cream, heavy	38
cream, light whipping	32-36
cream, sour	12
crème fraîche	28
egg white	0.2
egg yolk	26
milk, cow	3.5
milk, goat	4.5
milk, grey seal	53
milk, low fat	2
milk, reindeer	17
milk, sheep	7
milk, skim	0
milk, water buffalo	9.5
milk, whole	3.5-4
oil, refined	99
oil, unrefined	96-99
Meats, Raw	
bacon	50-70
bacon, Canadian	1-4
bone marrow	75
brain	8
foie gras	45-52
heart	3
kidneys	20

Typical Food	Fat Content
	(%)
liver, chicken	4
liver, veal	7
pork, backfat	80
pork, fatty	30
pork, lean	1.5-2
red meat, lean	4
red meat, marbled	10
red poultry (duck, goose, pigeon), breast meat, skinless	1-1.5
red poultry, leg meat	12
sweetbreads	15-18
tongue	15
veal, lean	3
white poultry (chicken, turkey), dark meat	6.5
white poultry, white meat	1-1.5
F1 1 1 10 10 1	

**Fish and Shellfish** 

cod	1
mackerel	5
rockfish	3
salmon	5-10
sardine	5
shellfish	1
tuna, belly	12-15
tuna, lean	1
whitefish	1-3

Nuts and Seeds

almonds 55 44 cashews coconut 57 hazelnuts 64 kukui nuts 64 (candlenuts) macadamia nuts 74 olives 3 peanuts 44 pecans 70 pistachios 55

## Fat Content of Typical Foods

Typical Food	Fat Content
	(%)
sesame seeds	48
sunflower seeds	50
walnuts	61
Other Plant Foods	
avocado	14
bread, whole wheat	4.2
chickpeas, cooked	2
corn	2.7-8
fruit	<1
grains	0.15
lentils, boiled	0.5
vegetables	<1

Contraction of the second state of the second		
Typical food	Weight or amount	Equivalent (approximate)
asparagus spears, fresh	1 lb	16 to 20 spears
bananas, fresh	1 lb	3-4 fruits; 2 cups sliced; or 11/2 cups mashed
beans, green, fresh	1 lb	3 cups
beans, kidney, dried	1 lb	2½ cups
beans, navy, dried	1 lb	21/3 cups; 51/3 cups, cooked
beans, soy, dried	1 lb	2 cups
bread crumbs, dry	4 oz	¾ cup
bread crumbs, fresh	4 oz	2 cups
broccoli, fresh	1 lb	2 cups, chopped
carrots/root vegetables, pureed	1 lb	1 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>3</sub> cups
carrots/root vegetables, sliced	1 lb	3 cups
cheese	3½ oz	1 cup
coffee, ground	1 lb	80 Tbsp
corn, fresh	2 medium ears	1 cup of kernels
eggs, whole, extra large	1 dozen	3 cups
eggs, whole, large	1 dozen	21/3 cups
eggs, whole, medium	1 dozen	2 cups
eggs, whole, small	1 dozen	1¾ cups
egg whites, extra large	1 dozen	1¾ cups
egg whites, large	1 dozen	1½ cups
egg whites, medium	1 dozen	11/3 cups
egg whites, small	1 dozen	1¼ cups
egg yolks, extra large	1 dozen	1 cup
egg yolks, large	1 dozen	7∕8 cup
egg yolks, medium	1 dozen	¾ cup
egg yolks, small	1 dozen	⅔ cup
fats, solid (butter, shortening, etc.)	¼ lb; 4 oz	1/2 cup; 8 Tbsp; 1 stick
flours	1 lb	3½ cups, sifted
fruit, dried, pitted, plumped	1 lb	2¾ cups
fruit, dried, pitted, cooked, pureed	1 lb	2¼ cups
fruit, fresh, cooked and chopped	1 lb	21/3 cups
fruit, fresh, pureed	1 lb	1¼ cups
fruit, fresh, raw and sliced	1 lb	3 cups
gelatin, unflavored	1 oz	1⁄4 cup; 4 Tbsp, granulated
greens, leafy	1 lb	1½ cups
herbs, fresh, chopped	½ oz	1 Tbsp
honey	1 lb	11/3 cups
maple syrup	16 fl oz	2 cups

# Volumetric Equivalents for Amounts of Typical Foods

# Volumetric Equivalents for Amounts of Typical Foods

Typical food	Weight or amount	Equivalent (approximate)
meat, cooked and finely chopped	8 oz	1 cup
nuts, chopped	4 oz	3⁄4 cup
nuts, ground	4 oz	1 cup, loosely packed
oil, vegetable	1 qt	4 cups
onions, white, fresh	1 lb	4 medium; 2-3 cups, chopped
peas, green, fresh, in pod	1 lb	1 cup, shelled
pecans	1 lb	4 cups, halved; 3¾ cups, chopped
pistachios	1 lb	3¼-4 cups
potatoes, raw, sliced or chopped	1 lb	3 cups
rice, raw	7½ oz	1 cup
spinach, fresh, cooked	1¼ lb, raw	1 cup, cooked, squeezed dry, chopped
sugar, brown	1 lb	1½ cups
sugar, confectioner's	1 lb	4 cups
sugar, granulated	7 oz	1 cup
tomatoes, fresh	3/4-1 lb, whole	1 cup, peeled and seeded
vegetables (e.g., carrots, celery), raw, chopped fine	8 oz	1 cup

All conversions are approximate. Weights have been rounded to the nearest useful measure. Weights and measures of specific ingredients may vary with altitude, humidity, variations in preparation methods, and other factors.

# THE MODERNIST CUISINE TEAM

Modernist Cuisine is—let's face it—a massive book. Creating it required a commensurately massive effort, including years of work (often into the wee hours of the night) by a team that grew to encompass two dozen writers and editors; a dozen people working on design, photography, and illustration; a half-dozen full-time chefs; and more than a dozen external expert reviewers. Working with so many people of such tremendous skill and dedication has been an honor.

Nathan Myhrvold

### N. NEW

Maxime Bilet









### WRITING AND EDITING



#### Wayt Gibbs

As the editor-in-chief and project manager for the book, Mr. Gibbs recruited the writing and editing team and supervised all editorial, illustration, and production work on the volumes. He also participated in the editing of every part of the book. Executive editor at Intellectual Ventures since 2006, Mr. Gibbs was an editor and senior writer at *Scientific American* magazine from 1992 to 2006.



#### Karen Wright

A senior writer at Intellectual Ventures since 2009, Ms. Wright has been a contributing editor at *Discover* magazine since 2000 and was also a member of the board of editors at *Scientific American* magazine as well as a correspondent for *Nature* and *Science*.



#### **Steven Ashley**

A features editor for many years and now a contributing editor at *Scientific American*, Mr. Ashley also writes for *The New York Times* and *Automotive Engineering International*. An avid home cook, he mixes science with the conventional kitchen techniques he learned from his Italian mother and Dutch-German grandmother.



#### **Ellen Kurek**

An editor at Intellectual Ventures since 2008, Ms. Kurek was lead copy editor on the project. She is certified as an Editor in the Life Sciences (ELS), has completed the American Medical Writers Association core curriculum in editing and writing, and has edited and written extensively for the medical press.



#### **Tracy Cutchlow**

An editor based in Seattle, Ms. Cutchlow edited the books Brain Rules and Brain Rules for Baby by John Medina (Pear Press).

#### Ivan Amato

Mr. Amato, an author of several books on science who now works for The Pew Charitable Trust, has been a staff writer on several magazines, including *Science News* and *Science*. He also served as managing editor of *Chemical & Engineering News*.



#### **Rebekah Denn**

The recipient of two James Beard Awards, Ms. Denn was food writer and restaurant critic for the *Seattle Post-Intelligencer*.

#### **Amy Fass**

A science editor who has worked with the Environmental Protection Agency, the American National Standards Institute, IEEE Spectrum, and Hospital Medicine, Ms. Fass wrote the medical entries and edited the math, astronomy, language, and chemistry entries for Merriam-Webster's Collegiate Encyclopedia.



One of the most experienced cookbook editors in the United States, Ms. Silva copy edited Chef Grant Achatz's book Alinea. She served as lead editor for the plated-dish recipes in volume 5.





Dr. Nelson is now a Seattle-based

**Bryn Nelson** 

freelance science and medical writer and has written for MSNBC.com and Nature, among other publications.

A Ph.D. in microbiology and

former science writer at Newsday,

### **Cynthia Nims**

Ms. Nims is a well-known Seattle food writer who has authored six books of her own, including the Northwest Homegrown Cookbook Series.

For nearly 25 years, Mr. Paulson covered science for the Seattle Post-Intelligencer, and he was the paper's senior science reporter when it closed in 2009.

### Carol Reed

A copy editor at magazines such as BusinessWeek and book publishers such as HarperCollins, Ms. Reed was the copy chief at HomeStyle magazine. For nearly 15 years, she was an Athens-based correspondent for major news media. A former professional chef, she studied at the French Culinary Institute in New York.

#### **David Schneider**

Currently a senior editor at IEEE Spectrum magazine, Dr. Schneider has also worked as an editor at American Scientist and Scientific American magazines. His doctoral degree, from Columbia University, is in geophysics. Dr. Schneider assisted with analysis of research data as well as writing and editing.





## **Christy Harrison**

Web editor for Gourmet magazine from 2007 to 2009, Ms. Harrison was also food editor and senior editor at Plenty magazine. She worked on Modernist Cuisine while also pursuing a master in public health (concentration in nutrition) and a registered dietitian license at New York University.

#### **Greg Huang**

Formerly a features editor at New Scientist magazine and senior writer for Technology Review, Dr. Huang is an editor at Xconomy. He has a Ph.D. in electrical engineering and computer science from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology.

#### Leah Kauffman

Ms. Kauffman is a freelance science writer in Pittsburgh who frequently writes for universities and nonprofit organizations.





#### **Rebecca Kennedy**

Ms. Kennedy holds a master of library science from Indiana University and was a reference librarian for the Chicago Public Library, where one of her responsibilities was selecting materials on cooking and food.









#### **Aaron Shattuck**

Mr. Shattuck is a copy editor, editor, writer, fact checker, and cartoonist based in New York City. He has worked at *Scientific American, Scientific American Mind, Science Illustrated, Popular Science,* and *IEEE Spectrum.* 

#### **Susan Volland**

Trained as a chef, Ms. Volland is also a published cookbook author and novelist now working as a freelance writer, editor, and specialist in original recipe development.



#### Deborah Patton and Alexandra Nickerson

A freelance indexer of books and journals since 1994, Ms. Patton worked with veteran indexer Ms. Nickerson to create the index. Ms. Nickerson has indexed many books on food, including books by Shirley Corriher and Anne Willan, as well as culinary science books by Harold McGee and Robert Wolke.

#### Robert L. Wolke

A professor emeritus of nuclear chemistry at the University of Pittsburgh, Dr. Wolke is author of a chemistry textbook and four popular science books, including *What Einstein Told His Cook*. For 10 years, Dr. Wolke wrote a James Beard Journalism Awardwinning column on kitchen science for the *Washington Post*.

# Other writers, editors, and researchers

Angela Evans, Karen Hopkin, Barbara Jatkola, Sujung Lim, Christina Miller, Rachel Tompa, Sarah Richardson, Daniel McCoy

### PHOTOGRAPHY, DESIGN, LAYOUT, AND ILLUSTRATION



#### Mark Clemens

Mr. Clemens has worked at *Men's Journal, Popular Science, Women's Wear Daily, New York* magazine, *Ladies' Home Journal, Musician*, and other magazines. He was the design director at *Scientific American* magazine from 1999 until 2009, when he joined Intellectual Ventures as art director. Mr. Clemens developed the design, typography, and style for the volumes and oversaw all aspects of information graphics, layout, and production.



#### Melissa Lehuta

Before joining Intellectual Ventures, Ms. Lehuta studied food and product photography at The Art Institute of Seattle, where she received a Best in Portfolio award in 2008. Ms. Lehuta was one of the lead photo editors for the book.



#### Ann Chin

An editorial and art assistant at *Scientific American* since 2008, Ms. Chin previously worked as a copy editor and reporter in the business news industry. She assisted with photo research and permissions management for the project.



#### Jen Christiansen

Art director of informational graphics at *Scientific American,* Ms. Christiansen has worked as an art director and designer for *National Geographic* and has specialized in developing scientific illustrations for various magazines and textbooks.



#### **Ted Ellis**

Mr. Ellis is a senior machinist and instrument maker at Intellectual Ventures Laboratory. He did disassembly, cutting, and reassembly of the culinary equipment in the book's cutaway photos.



#### **Richard Hunt**

Janel Kiley

and typesetting.

A freelance designer based

assisted with design, layout,

in Washington, D.C., Ms. Kiley

As managing production editor for Nature Publishing Group, Mr. Hunt oversees typesetting of *Scientific American* magazine and other publications. He served as lead typesetter for this book.



#### **Other designers, illustrators, microscopists, and machinists** Barçın Acar, David Fierstein, Johnny Johnson, Keith Kasnot, Chris Love, Emma Mullen, Jeff Osborn, Mary Swab, George Retseck, Jennifer Sugden, Tami Tolpa

### CULINARY RESEARCH AND DEVELOPMENT

The chefs on our culinary development team were instrumental in the food photography. They conducted experiments, tested recipes from other chefs, and helped create all the original recipes in these volumes, which reflect their diverse backgrounds and distinctive experiences.



#### Andrei Modoran

Originally educated in Bucharest in physics and optics, Dr. Modoran obtained an MBA and a Ph.D. in physics from The Ohio State University before joining Intellectual Ventures in 2007 as an applied mathematician. He assisted with computer modeling and graphing for the book.

#### Samuel Velasco

Owner and lead designer at 5W Infographics in New York, Samuel Velasco has contributed illustrations to National Geographic, Scientific American, and other science and technology publications, as well as to this book.





#### **Grant Lee Crilly**

Mr. Crilly practiced butchery at Bajon Jean Pierrie in Paris and completed *stages* at L'Astrance and with Pierré Herme's team at Grégoire-Ferrandi. He worked as *chef de cuisine* at Busaba in Mumbai and at Mistral in Seattle and served as head development chef at Delicious Planet in Seattle.

#### Sam Fahey-Burke

Trained at the Culinary Institute of America, Mr. Fahey-Burke has held positions at The Fat Duck in Bray, England, Coi in San Francisco, and FiftyThree in Singapore.



Other designers, illustrators, mic

#### **Mike Vinton**

Mr. Vinton heads the instrument shop at Intellectual Ventures Laboratory. He previously worked on nuclear reactors, the tunneling machine used to dig the Chunnel, and detectors for the Large Hadron Collider in Switzerland. He helped plan and manufacture all the mechanical cutaways used in the book.

### Özgür Yıldırım

Dr. Yildirim created computer models of cooking phenomena for the book. He has a master's degree in food engineering from Cornell University and a doctorate in chemical engineering from Purdue University.



Other culinary researchers Grace Lowry, Kyle Bentley

#### **Christina Miller**

Ms. Miller studied biology and physiology at the University of Washington. She experimented on the physical and chemical properties of food for the book. She also helped summarize active research in food science.



#### **Anjana Shanker**

Ms. Shanker has a bachelor's degree from the University of Madras, India, and graduated with honors from Le Cordon Bleu College of Culinary Arts in Scottsdale, Arizona. Her culinary training began at Mary Elaine's, Arizona, and Lamperia, Seattle.

#### Johnny Zhu

Mr. Zhu is a graduate of Reed College and an alumnus of such notable restaurants as Jean-Georges, Spice Market, and Alinea.

## **BUSINESS DEVELOPMENT AND PROJECT MANAGEMENT**



#### **Daniel McCoy**

Before joining the editorial team at Intellectual Ventures in 2007, Daniel McCoy was a neuroimaging research associate for the University of California, San Francisco. He managed a variety of daily operations related to the book in addition to contributing research and writing.



#### Carrie Bachman

A cookbook and lifestyle publicist for almost 20 years, Ms. Bachman worked for HarperCollins as director of cookbook and lifestyle publicity before opening her own agency. Ms. Bachman's clients include noted chefs and cookbook authors Ina Garten, Mario Batali, Emeril Lagasse, Rachael Ray, Alice Waters, and Julia Child.





#### **Bruce Harris**

Bruce Harris is a publishing consultant who previously worked as a publisher for Random House, Crown, and Workman Books. Mr. Harris has published many cookbooks including *Larousse Gastronomique* and *Martha Stewart's Entertaining*, and he is helping to market and distribute *Modernist Cuisine* around the world.

#### Mark Pearson

The founding publisher of Pear Press, Mr. Pearson got his start in publishing by creating the Europe from a Backpack series of travel books. The latest book, John Medina's Brain Rules: 12 Principles for Surviving and Thriving at Work, Home, and School, is a New York Times best seller.

### EXPERT REVIEWERS

#### Ferran Adrià (see page 1.33)

After beginning as a dishwasher in 1980, Mr. Adrià rose rapidly through the ranks to become a world leader in Modernist cuisine. He is head chef at elBulli in Roses, Spain, where his culinary experiments enthrall diners from all over the world nightly.

#### **Heston Blumenthal** (see page 1.49)

Owner and chef of The Fat Duck in Bray, England, Mr. Blumenthal made his name by taking an analytical approach to kitchen chemistry. Having published four books, including The Big Fat Duck Cook Book, he is a proponent of slow, low-temperature cooking and is known for experimental signature dishes like Bacon and Egg Ice Cream.

#### **Kyle Connaughton**

A graduate of the California School of Culinary Arts, Mr. Connaughton has worked in prestigious Los Angeles restaurants such as Campanile and The Water Grill, as well as in Japan with Michel Bras and others. Mr. Connaughton was head of development at The Fat Duck and now teaches at the Culinary Institute of America, in California.

### Srinivasan Damodaran

With a Ph.D. in food chemistry from Cornell University, Dr. Damodaran has published extensively on protein-based polymers and enzymatic proteinbased modifiers. He is currently a Winters-Bascom professor of food chemistry at the University of Wisconsin.

#### **Eric Dickinson**

Professor of food colloids at the University of Leeds, England, Dr. Dickinson worked in several postdoctoral placements after completing his studies at the University of Sheffield. He has authored several books, including An Introduction to Food Colloids. Dr. Dickinson's research interests include dairy proteins, rheology, and protein-polysaccharide complexes.

#### **Wylie Dufresne**

Trained at the French Culinary Institute in New York, Mr. Dufresne started wd~50 in Manhattan with chef Jean-Georges Vongerichten and restaurateur Phil Suarez. Nominated for multiple James Beard Awards, wd~50 was given three stars by The New York Times, and in 2006 it received one Michelin star. Restaurant Magazine included wd~50 on its Fifty Best Restaurants lists in 2005 and 2010.

#### **James Hoffman**

Harold McGee

(see page 1.43)

The director and co-owner of Square Mile Coffee Roasters and Penny University Café in London, James Hoffman was the U.K. Barista Champion in 2006 and 2007 and the World Barista Champion in 2007.

tion and the International Associa-

tion of Culinary Professionals. Mr.

Fine Cooking. He writes a monthly column, "The Curious Cook," for

McGee has written for Nature,

Physics Today, Food & Wine, and

The New York Times.

#### **Donald Mottram**

Dr. Mottram is a professor of food chemistry at the University of Leeds, England, and is a recognized leader in flavor research. His research focuses on the biochemistry of flavor formation, the Maillard reaction, the chemistry of meat flavor, and components of taste in fruits and vegetables. He made important contributions to the understanding of acrylamide formation in heated foods.

#### Joan Roca

Born in Girona, Spain, Mr. Roca was trained at the Escola d'Hosteleria de Girona, and since 1986 with his two brothers has run their restaurant El Celler de Can Roca, recently recognized with a third Michelin star. All three brothers received Best Chef, Best Pastry Chef, and Best Sommelier awards from the Academia Española Nacional de Gastronomía.

#### **Ted Russin**

An applications food scientist at CP Kelco in San Diego, Dr. Russin holds degrees in philosophy, food science, and food chemistry. As a consultant on hydrocolloids, he has worked with many influential chefs including Thomas Keller, Corey Lee, Adrian Vasquez, and Wylie Dufresne.

#### **Cesar Vega**

A food applications scientist at Mars, Inc., Mr. Vega is an expert in dairy science, particularly ice cream and spray-dried milk products. He is coauthor of "Molecular gastronomy: A food fad or science supporting innovative cuisine?" and editor-in-chief of The Kitchen as a Laboratory: Science Reflections Inspired by the Kitchen.

#### **David Julian McClements**

A professor of food science at the University of Massachusetts, Dr. McClements has published more than 350 papers and written or edited seven books on food biopolymers and colloids. He has received awards for his research from the American Chemical Society, Institute of Food Technologists, and American Chemical Society.

(see page 1.65) Dr. McGee is the author of On Food Leading food critic at Voque magazine since 1989 and the and Cooking, a bestselling book on the science of cooking that was recipient of many James Beard named best food reference of 2004 by the James Beard Founda-

Awards, Mr. Steingarten has published in The New York Times and Slate magazine. He is the author of the books The Man Who Ate Everything and It Must've Been Something | Ate.

**Jeffrey Steingarten** 

# ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The authors would like to acknowledge the generous contributions of the many companies and individuals who supported the three-year effort to create this book. In addition to those mentioned in the contributors section above, we benefited from the expertise, advice, material support, and valuable assistance of the people and companies listed here. Of course, any errors that remain in the final product are the responsibility of the authors alone.

## Individuals Providing Expertise and Advice

We benefited greatly from the technical experience and business or creative counsel of these people.

Shelby Barnes
Linda Bellekom-Allen
Francois Benzi
Anthony Blake
John Bove
Jean-Paul Carmona
Janet Carver
David Chang
Pamela Chirls
Kim Christiansen
Ron Crawford
Daniel Halpern
Amy Hatch
Gary Hawkey
Perry Hook
David Kinch
Jack Knight
Chuck Lambert
David Ledward
Claudia Leschuck
Ed Marquand
Jon McWhirter
Daniel Patterson
Stephanie Pretesacque
Howard Swatland
Hervé This
Adrian Villarreal
Julian Vincent
Carrie Wicks
Art Wolfe

# Companies Providing Equipment and Supplies

Materials support in the research and photography involved in the creation of the book were graciously provided by these firms.

	AccuTemp
	Corfini
1	Eades Appliance Technology
	Genevac
	Monsoon restaurant
	PolyScience
	Red Arrow
	Synesso
	Victrola
	Winston Industries

# Individuals Providing Other Valuable Assistance

The people below helped in a variety of ways to complete the book. Eric Bahn Mark Barnett David Burton Leo Chou Dana Cree James Currier **Robert Darrington** Geoff Deane Sarah Jane Hoope **Eric Johanson** Shieng Liu Chris Love Jeff Mahin **Brian McCracken** Don Moore Nathan Pegram Sandy Schneiter **Tracy Smaciarz** Kathleen Starks Dana Tough Kenny Walpole Ian Whitehall



## Colophon

This first edition of *Modernist Cuisine: The Art and Science of Cooking* was printed by Shenzhen Artron Color Printing Co., Ltd. of Shenzhen, China. Prepress by iocolor, LLC of Seattle, Washington. Design by Modernist Cuisine, LLC of Bellevue, Washington. Published by The Cooking Lab, LLC of Bellevue, Washington. http://modernistcuisine.com

Printed using stochastic color separation and Chroma Centric inks on Oji matte art paper. Typefaces used include Arno Pro, Optima Nova, Whitney, and Square 721.

# PARAMETRIC RECIPE TABLES

# Best Bets for

Stocks	2.296-297
Stock Aromatics	2.298
Broths	2.304-305
Infused Liquids	
Lowering pH	2.314
Adding Flavor with Alcohol	2.317
Using Essences and Extracts in Cooking	2.325
Extracts	2.326
Infused Fats	2.329
Jus	2.344-345
Consommé	2.374-375
Vegetable and Fruit Purees	2.425
Freeze-Drying	2.451
Tartares	
Cooking Tender Meats Sous Vide	
Cooking Tender Red Poultry Sous Vide	
Cooking Tender White Poultry Sous Vide	
Cooking Fish Sous Vide	3.102
Cooking Tender Shellfish Sous Vide	3.103
Cooking Tough Poultry	3.108
Cooking Tough Shellfish	3.108
Cooking Tough Cuts	3.109
Cooking Tough Offal Sous Vide	
Cooking Tender Organ Meats Sous Vide	
Brines	
Wet Cures	
Dry Rubs	
Brining	3.172
Curing	
Smoking Meats and Seafood	
Burgers	
Coarse-Ground Sausages	3.236-237
Emulsion-Style Sausages	3.238-239
Fermented Sausages	3.244-245
Gas-Ripened Fruit	3.285
Cooking Fruits Sous Vide Until Tender	3.288
Cooking Vegetables Sous Vide Until Tender	3.289
Cooking Fruits or Vegetables Sous Vide for Purees	3.290
Cooking Fruits Sous Vide in Sugar Syrup Until Tender	3.291
Cooking Vegetables Sous Vide with Fat Until Tender	3.202
Warming Vegetables Sous Vide	3.292
Blanching Sous Vide	3.292
Potato Purees	3.207
Pressure-Cooking Plant Foods	3.300
Risotto	2 205
Microwaving Vegetables	
Naked Frying	2 220
Friad Ernit and Vacatable China	
Battors	
Dracervation	
Heat Traated Erwit	
rieat-ireated Fruit	
Smoked Plant Poods	
Denyaration	
Preeze-Drying Plant Foods	3.372
Pasta Doughs	3.381
Compressing or Impregnating Produce	3.390

Thickening with Natural Starch	4.28
Thickening with Modified Starch	4.30
Thickening Cold Liquids	4.46
Thickening Hot Liquids	4.47
Making Milks and Creams	
Edible Films	
Cooking Whole Eggs	4.78
Pickled and Preserved Eggs	
Separated Egg Gels	
Blended Egg Gels	
Smoking Dairy and Eggs	4.100
Protein Curds	4.104
Gelling with Transglutaminase (Activa)	
Cold Gels	
Firm Coating Gels	4.151
Hot Gels	4.160
Hot Fruit Gels	
Methylcellulose Gels	4.171
Fluid Gels	4.177
Spherification	4.187
Constructed Cheeses	
Airs, Bubbles, and Froths	4.264
Light Foams	4.270
Thick, Fine-Textured Foams	4.278–279
Set Foams	4.288-289
Puffed Snacks	4.302

# **STRATEGIES TABLES**

Cooking in CVap Ovens and Combi Ovens	2.170-171
Using a Microwave Oven	2.185
Sous Vide Cooking Strategies	2.204-205
Water Bath Strategies for Cooking Sous Vide	2.244
Cooling Sous Vide	2.255
Freezing Sous Vide	2.259
Thawing Sous Vide	2.263
Searing After Sous Vide	2.270-275
Juicing	2.336-337
Thickening Sauces, Jus, and Glazes	2.346
Filtering Liquids and Clarifying Consommés	2.352
Concentrating	2.379
Grinding, Milling, and Pureeing	2.400
Drying	2.430
Cooking with Liquid Nitrogen	2.459
Rendering Fats	
Marinating	
Making Emulsions	
Creating Foams	

Page references of the form 4-381 refer to volume 4, page 381

## **STEP-BY-STEP PROCEDURES**

## HOW TO

Wash Your Hands Properly 1.198–199
Read the Phase Diagram of Water 1.302-303
Make Exceptional Ice Cream with Liquid Nitrogen1.311
Supercool Water1.312
Measure Relative Humidity1-322
Read a Psychrometric Chart1-323
Find the Sweet Spot 2-16-17
Calculate the Sweet Zone of Your Broiler2.22-23
Make Your Electric Broiler Perform
Like a Wood-Fired Oven 2.26-27
Season a Wok or Frying Pan2-53
Pack Food in Canning Jars2.78
Sterilize Acidic Canned Foods in Boiling Water2.81
Use a Pressure Canner
Braise or Pot-Roast Meat2.99
Make Bacon and Eggs in a Combi Oven2.174-175
Roast a Chicken in a Combi Oven
Vacuum Pack Food with a Chamber Sealer
Vacuum Pack Food with an Edge Sealer2.224
Cook in a Bath Set to Final Temperature
Cook in a Bath Set Hotter Than Final Temperature
Cook in Multiple Baths
Freeze Food in a Salty Brine
Pressure-Cook Stock
Make Stocks: Basic, White, Shellfish, or Rich Brown2.297
Make Stock Sous Vide
Wash Citrus Oil
Extract luice from Plants with Pectinase
Extract Juice by Osmosis or Freezing 2-336, 337
Keen Fresh-Squeezed Juice Fresh 2-339
Clarify Juice with a Buon Vino Pressure Filter 2.355
Vacuum Filter 2:357
Balance a Centrifuge 2.363
Separate Liquide by Centrifuging 2,364
Separate Ergens Butterfat from Cream
Separate Fresh Butteriat from Cream
Clasify Liquids with Ager 2,372–373
Clarify Liquids with Agar
Reduce Juice in a vacuum
Distill with a Rotavap2.388
Freeze Concentrate
Mill a Creamy Nut Butter
Use a Spray Dryer
Cryopoach in Liquid Nitrogen or Oil
Cryograte and Cryopowder
Disassemble Fruit with Liquid Nitrogen2.462
Cryoshape and Cryoshatter
Carbonate a Liquid2.468
Carbonate Fruit2.469
Preserve the Freshness of Truffles2.470–471
Carbonate Fruit with Dry Ice2.472
Kill Fish with the Ike Jime Method
Dry-Age Meat
Seam-Cut a Lamb Leg
Dissect a Pork Shoulder 3.48-49
Block Tuna 3-54-55
Prepare Tender Squid

Fillet a Flatfish
Prepare Abalone
Slice Fish for Nigiri-zushi
Flash-Cook Sushi with Hot Oil, a Torch, or a Broiler
Cryoshatter for Tartare
Precook Duck Skin
Cook the Perfect Hamburger Sous Vide
Pressure-Cook Tough Cuts for Quick Results
Cryosear a Duck Breast
Puff the Skin on a Pork Roast 3.125-126
Cook Crispy Fish Skin and Make Fish Skin Pillows 3.130–131
Brine or Wet-Cure Meat: Equilibrium Method
Speed Brine or Wet-Cure by Injection or Vacuum
Vacuum Tumble
Pressure Marinate
Pack and Light Your Smoke Gun
Grind Meat and Fat
Form and Finish a Sausage
Ferment Sous Vide
Choose and Use Activa
Rejoin Seam-Boned Cuts
Make a Leaner Rack of Lamb
Bond with the Slurry Method
Reconstruct a Whole Fish
Ripen on Command
Blanch Sous Vide
Make the Ultimate French Fry
Measure Thickeners
Disperse a Thickener
Hydrate a Thickener
Peel an Egg with Liquid Nitrogen
Make a Perfect Soft-Boiled Egg
Use Ion-Coagulating Gels
Use a Sequestrant
Cast Gels
Mold Cels and Suspend Solids in Cels 4:133
Cast Thick Cal Sheets and Make Gel "Linguine" 4.134
Mold and Freeze Cel Spheres 4-135
Make Firm Cel Beads and Droplets 4:136–137
Extrude Cel Noodles 4:138–139
Owick Set a Elwid Gel and Make a Coarse Elwid Gel 4:179
Successed a Fullid Ger and Marke a Coarse Fullid Ger
Croate Reverse Spherification 4.187
Make Clarified and Brown Butter 4.213
Wake Clarined and brown butter
Make Edible Prupe Coole 4.314-315
Make Edible Prune Coals
Make Edible Prune Coals       4.314–315         Set Up a Triangle Test       4.336         Unsert Wine       4.343
Make Edible Prune Coals       4·314–315         Set Up a Triangle Test       4·336         Hyperdecant Wine       4·343         Tests Coefficient Libration       4/343
Make Edible Prune Coals       4·314–315         Set Up a Triangle Test       4·336         Hyperdecant Wine       4·343         Taste Coffee Like a Pro       4·366         Hyperdecant Chart       4/366
Make Edible Prune Coals       4·314–315         Set Up a Triangle Test       4·336         Hyperdecant Wine       4·343         Taste Coffee Like a Pro       4·365         Use a Brewing Control Chart       4·366–367         Coin J Barrow for Ferrores       4·377
Make Edible Prune Coals       4·314–315         Set Up a Triangle Test       4·336         Hyperdecant Wine       4·343         Taste Coffee Like a Pro       4·365         Use a Brewing Control Chart       4·366–367         Grind Beans for Espresso       4·371         Concernent Scheme       4·381
Make Edible Prune Coals       4·314–315         Set Up a Triangle Test       4·336         Hyperdecant Wine       4·343         Taste Coffee Like a Pro       4·365         Use a Brewing Control Chart       4·366–367         Grind Beans for Espresso       4·371         Groom a Portafilter       4·381         Taste Corple       4·381
Make Edible Prune Coals       4·314–315         Set Up a Triangle Test       4·336         Hyperdecant Wine       4·343         Taste Coffee Like a Pro       4·365         Use a Brewing Control Chart       4·366–367         Grind Beans for Espresso       4·377         Groom a Portafilter       4·381         Tamp Evenly       4·382         Dull as Ferrages Shot       4·365
Make Edible Prune Coals       4·314–315         Set Up a Triangle Test       4·336         Hyperdecant Wine       4·343         Taste Coffee Like a Pro       4·365         Use a Brewing Control Chart       4·366–367         Grind Beans for Espresso       4·377         Groom a Portafilter       4·381         Tamp Evenly       4·382         Pull an Espresso Shot       4·386–387         Staam Milk       4·380
Make Edible Prune Coals4.314–315Set Up a Triangle Test4.336Hyperdecant Wine4.343Taste Coffee Like a Pro4.365Use a Brewing Control Chart4.366–367Grind Beans for Espresso4.377Groom a Portafilter4.381Tamp Evenly4.382Pull an Espresso Shot4.386–387Steam Milk4.394
Make Edible Prune Coals       4·314–315         Set Up a Triangle Test       4·336         Hyperdecant Wine       4·343         Taste Coffee Like a Pro       4·365         Use a Brewing Control Chart       4·366–367         Grind Beans for Espresso       4·377         Groom a Portafilter       4·381         Tamp Evenly       4·382         Pull an Espresso Shot       4·386–387         Steam Milk       4·394–395         Class on Engresso Maching       4·397

Aduriz, Andoni Luis (continued)

# **INDEX**

2.124, 125 A&P grocery stores, innovations of, 1-21 acrylamide abalones Abalone and Foie Gras Shabu-Shabu with Yuba and Enoki, 5-197, 203 biology of, 3.26, 27 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.108 Japanese cutting of, 3.52 preparing, how to, 3.58-59 absolutes, from concretes or oleoresins, 2.320 absorption by graybodies, 1.286 of radiation, 1.285 Abu I-Hasan "Ali Ibn Nafi," 1.10 AccuSteam Griddle, 2-41, 158 acetaldehyde, citrus flavor and, 5.149 acetic acid. See vinegar Achatz, Grant 3.255 Bacon Chips with Butterscotch, Apple, and Thyme recipe, 3-189 Bacon Powder Squares recipe, 4-34 biography of, 1-68 on copying dishes, 1.71 critics on, 1.63 on dehydrating fruits and vegetables, 339 3.366 Eggs Benedict recipe, 4-86 on elBulli meal, 1-38-39 Modernist cuisine and, 1.52, 62, 67 Mozzarella Balloons recipe, 4.110-111 and, 3.34 Pineapple Glass recipe, 3-370 Shrimp Cocktail recipe, 3-107 Adrià, Ferran Steingarten on, 1.65 Trotter and, 1.69 Umami Seasoning Fluid Gel recipe, 4.183 Vanilla Olive Oil Powder recipe, 4.35 acidifiers 4.304 buffering and, 2.315 example recipes for, 2-315 parametric recipe for, 2.314-315 acidity of food. See also pH boiling-water sterilization of canned foods and, 2.81 canning method and, 2.76 pressure-canning and, 2.85–91 USDA canning guidelines and, 2.79 - 80acids or acidic compounds. See also pH; specific compounds as acidifiers, 2.314-315 for marinating, 3-190, 192-193 pH and, 3-194 plant food cooking and, 3.276, 278 4.300 protein gelling and, 4.70 acidulants, thickening with, 4-13

acorn squash, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 acrolein, in reused deep-frying oil, as Maillard reaction product, 1.220 in reused deep-frying oil, 2.125 actin, in muscle, 3-6 Activa, 3.250-256 characteristics of, 3.250-252 choosing and using, how to, 3.254-256 for fish skin pillows, 3.131 forms of, 3.252, 253 gelling with, best bets for, 4-116-117 meat purees and, 3.233 molding sausage with, 3.241 production process for, 1.257 properties and uses of, 3.253 reattaching cooked skin to meat with. 3.122 rejoining seam-boned cuts with, as sausage binder, 3.223 slurry method of applying, 3.256 Activia (probiotic yogurt), 3.252 additives. See also preservatives to centrifuged liquids, 2.368 fresh juice taste and color and, 2.338, popular perception of, 1.250 public scandals involving, 1.252-254 adhesives, for breading, 3-338 Adler, Alan, 4-370 adrenaline, slaughterhouse practices Adrià, Albert, 1.35, 2.369, 4.37 Achatz's meals at elBulli and, 1.38-39 aesthetics of nature in dishes of, 4.37 Agar Carbonara recipe, 4.161 Beet Meringue recipe, 4-295 Black Olive Puree recipe, 4-230 Black Sesame Rice Crisps recipe, Blood Orange Foam recipe, 4-272 books by, 1.35-36, 59 Cappuccino Foam recipe, 4.266 as Catalan/Spanish chef, 1.258 Cauliflower Couscous of, 3-388 Corn Foam recipe, 4-273 creativity of, 1.71 Crimini in Amber recipe, 4-154 critics on, 1.62, 63 on dining as dialogue, 1.37-38 fast hot-spring quail eggs and, 4.78 foams and, 4.264, 281 foams pioneered by, 1.36, 4.244-245, 254, 255 Freeze-Dried Carrot Foam recipe, future of. 1.35 Ham Consommé with Melon Beads

Adrià, Ferran (continued) hired at elBulli, 1.33-34 homemade sodas by, 4.239 hot and cold pea soup of, 4.176 Hot Apricot Marshmallow recipe. 4.293 Hot Butter Foam recipe, 4-283 Hot Egg Mayonnaise recipe, 4-227 innovations of, 1.5, 36 intellectually motivated cuisine of, 1.52 liquid nitrogen and, 1.62, 64, 65 Liquid Pimento Olive recipe, 4-193 McGee on experiments by, 1.46 Melon Caviar recipe, 4-189 Microwaved Pistachio Sponge Cake recipe, 4.294 on misleading appearance of creations, 5.60 Modernist cuisine and, 1.57 Mussels in Mussel Juice Spheres recipe, 4.191 Osso Bucco Milanese recipe, 5.60-65 Oysters with Mignonette Air recipe, 4.265 pacotized powders by, 2-407 Parmesan Nuggets recipe, 4-35 on potato purees, 3-296 on quail eggs, cooking whole, 4.75 Shellfish Custard recipe, 4-162 Soy Sauce Cloud recipe, 4-299 on spherification, 4.184 spherification developed by, 5.256 spherified olives of, 4.126 Squid-Ink Bean-Sprout Risotto recipe, 3-397 Steingarten on, 1.65 Sweet Pea Clusters recipe, 4-173 on technoemotional cuisine, 1.57 Thickened Oil recipe, 4.230 Two-Meter Parmesan Spaghetto recipe, 4.143 worldwide fame of, 1.38–40 adsorption, 2.138, 4.13 Aduriz, Andoni Luis aesthetics of nature in dishes of, 4-37 Clay Potatoes recipe, 3-398 compression and, 5.285 Edible Bar Soap with Honey Bubbles recipe, 4.267 foams and, 4.264 Foie Gras Soup with Bomba Rice and Sea Lettuce recipe, 3-149 Fossilized Salsify Branch recipe, 3.399 Green Pea Pods with Citrus Infusion and Walnut Oil recipe, 4-171 on hepatic steatosis and foie gras, 3.139 Idiazábal Gnocchi recipe, 4-123 "Into the Vegetable Garden" and, 3.294 Modernist cuisine and, 1.57

Monkfish with Constructed Skin recipe, 3-132 Quinoa and Idiazábal with Bonito Stock Veil recipe, 4.168 Sweet Pea Clusters recipe, 4-173 Vegetable Coals recipe, 3-375 Watermelon Meat recipe, 3-394 Aerated Chocolate, 4-313 Aerated Coffee Ice Cream, 4-312 Aerated Foie Gras, 4-311 Aerated Gruyère, 4-312 Aerated Mango Sorbet, 4-311 aerating wands, 4-391. See also handheld whipping wands; steam wands aeration, vacuum-assisted, 2.214 Aero candy, 4.254, 312 aerobic bacteria, 1.130, 135-136 vacuum packing and, 2.208 aerobic endurance, slow-twitch muscle fibers and, 3.14, 22-23 aerogels, history of, 4.72 Aerolatte milk frother, foam forming with, 4.258, 260 AeroPress coffee brewer, 4.370 Africa, ingredients imported to, 1.15 agar clarifying liquids with, 2.372-373 for cold gels, parametric recipe for, 4.140 for edible films, parametric recipe for, 4.60 as emulsion stabilizer, 4.215 filtration with, 2.352 for fluid gels, 4.176 parametric recipe for, 4.177 as foam stabilizer, 4.257 French chefs' use of, 4.128 fruit juice gels and, 3.195 gel filtration with, 2.369 as gelling agent, 4.68 for hot fruit gels, parametric recipe for, 4.165 for hot gels, parametric recipe for, 4.160 interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 for light foams, parametric recipe for, 4.270 natural sources for, 1.253 product guide for, 4-II-III properties and uses of, 4-42-43 for thick foams, parametric recipe for, 4.278-279 thickening sauces, jus, or glazes with, 2.346 Agar Carbonara, 4-161 Aged Rare Beef Jus, 5.5, 6 aging of coffee beans, 4.358 of Dover sole for sole meunière, 3.40 of meats enzymes and, 3.39, 41, 78

recipe, 4-48

aging (continued) holding at specific temperature and, 2.247-248 sous vide technique of, 2.250 ofwine screw tops for wine bottles and, 4.344 storage conditions for, 4-345-348 agricultural science, food science and, 1.48 agriculture, early civilization and development of, 1.6-7 AGS (Anderson, Greenville, Spartanburg) vacuum packing system, 1.40 - 41air. See also drying; relative humidity ambient, for thawing, 2.263 in carbon dioxide containers, 2.464 as foaming gas, 4.254 in ovens, heat conduction by, 2-102 pressure-canning and, physics of, 2.87 warm, drying with, 2.431-433 water vapor in, 1.319-321, 325 L'Air du Temps, 1.70 air pockets, sausage stuffing and, 3-227, 230 air pumps, aquarium foam forming with, 4-258, 260 for sous vide cooking, 2.240-241 airs best bets for, 4.264 example recipes for, 4.265 parametric recipe for, 4.264 Ajinomoto Company, 1-213, 3-251 Al Sorriso, 1.28 Alajmo, Max and Raf, 1.70 albedo, of radiation, 1.285 albumin, as fining agent, 2.360 albumin powder for bubbles, parametric recipe for, 4.264 for light foams, parametric recipe for, 4.270 for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288-289 for thick foams, parametric recipe for, 4.278-279 alcohol (ethanol). See also spirits; specific alcoholic beverages in batters, 3.316 coffee brewing in, 4.371 dissolving in water, 1.296 distillation of, 2.384, 390 drying with, 2.430 extracting flavor with best bets for, 2.326 example recipes for, 2-327 fat washing using, 2.320, 321 as foam inhibitor, 4.257 gelatin gels with, 4-IV hydrogen bonds in water vs., 1-314 laws on production of, 1.94 for marinating, 3-195, 198 moisture absorbed by, 2-428 phase diagram of, 1.303 as polar solvent, 1.330 seasoning with, 2.317 separating water from, 2.384, 390 solubility in water of, 1.332 as solvent for tastant extraction, 2.320

vacuum packing and, 2-213, 214

alcohol (ethanol) (continued) vacuum pressure vs. boiling point of, 2.391 alcohols, as by-products of ethanol distillation, 2.384 alcohol sanitizers, 1.200 alcoholic fermentation, 3.346 Alexander, Alexander, 4-40 Alexander the Great, 1.12 alginate. See also propylene glycol alginate; sodium alginate fat incorporation into sausage with, 3.225 interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 as ion-based coagulant, 4.124, 127, 129 natural sources for, 1.253 production process for, 1-257 properties and uses of, 4-42-43 as sausage binder, 3-223 spherification using, 4-184 thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.46, 47 uses of, surprising, 4.127 Aligoté wine, 4-327 Alinea, 1.67, 68. See also Achatz, Grant alkali earth metals, 4.126 alkaline marinades, 3-190, 194-195 pH and, 3.194 alkaline ramen pasta, parametric recipe for, 3.381 Alléno, Yannick, Venison Loin Rossini recipe, 3.98 allergies, to foods, 1.238-239 almonds Almond Polenta, 4-36 bitter, cyanide aroma and, 3.262 Garlic Nougatine, 5.25, 29 Marcona Almond Butter Paste, 5.281.282 Toasted Almond Milk, 4-59 almond milk, parametric recipe for, 4.56 Almond Polenta, 4-36 Alsatian Munster Sausage, 5-35, 39 altitude baking and, 2.113 boiling point and, 1.318 aluminum cookware conduction in, 1.280 heat capacity of, 1.278 aluminum foil, in grills, 2.15 l'Amador, 1.70 Amador, Juan, 1.70 amebiasis, 1.119, 129 American Association of Wine Economists, 4-335 American BBQ plated-dish recipe, 5-66-79 The American Cheese Slice, 4.224 American Dietetic Association, 1-215 American Heart Association, 1.224 An American Place, 1-28, 29 American Spice Trade Association, 3.270 American Wagyu Beef Cheek, 5-55, 57 Americano espresso, 4.393 amino acids in freshly slaughtered meat, 3-34 in shellfish, 3.27 amylopectin, in starches, 4.20 amylose, in starches, 4.20

anaerobic bacteria canning and, 1.136, 138, 148 characteristics of, 1.130 curing salts and, 2.143 facultative, 1.136, 138 pasteurizing and, 2.249-250 refrigeration and, 2.257 sous vide cooking and, 2.206-207 toxin production by, 1.135-136, 141 vacuum packing and, 2.209 anaerobic endurance, fast-twitch muscle fibers and, 3-14, 22-23 analytical scales, 4.23 anaphylaxis, food allergies and, 1.238-239 anchovies Bagna Cauda Consommé, 5.229, 230 Caesar Salad, 3-373 Andalusia, Spain, Islamic courts and gastronomy of, 1.10 Anderson, Greenville, Spartanburg (AGS) vacuum packing system, 1.40 - 41Anderson, Scott, Crispy Sweetbreads recipe, 3.150 Ando, Momofuku, Chikin Ramen and Space Ramen created by, 5-247, 248 Andrés, José Adrià and, 1.36 Carbonated Mojito Spheres recipe, 4.188 critics on, 1-63 Modernist cuisine and, 1.62, 67 Steingarten on, 1.65 Yogurt Foam and Sweet Potato Chips recipe, 4.287 androstenone, truffle smell and, 4-350 Angus cattle, 3-39 animal fecal contamination, 1.116-117 animal flesh, contamination by, 1-117 anisakids, 1.122-123, 182, 190, 194 Anisakis simplex, 1.122-123, 174 Ankimo Torchon, 3-147 antifoaming agents, 4.244, 247, 257 antioxidants in herbs, aging braises and pot roasts and. 2.98 in smoke, 2.143 AOC (Appellation d'Origine Contrôlée) system, for French wine production, 4-331, 332 Apicius, 1-10, 11-12 on bread crumbs as thickener, 4-12 history of, 1.10 on reductions, 4.5, 11 seasonings described in, 1.11-12 Apicius, Marcus Gavius, 1.10 Appellation d'Origine Contrôlée (AOC) system, for French wine production, 4.331, 332 Appert, Nicholas, 2.75, 84 apple chips, parametric recipe for, 3-328 apple cider/apple juice. See also hard apple cider Apple Cider Consommé, 2.377 Curry-Impregnated Apple, 3-393 Dungeness Crab and Apple Roulade, 4.169 Oysters with Cava Foam, 4.277 Quail with Apple-Vinegar Emulsion and Water Chestnuts, 3-101 Salted Caramel Apple Puree, 5-17, 20

apple cider/apple juice (continued) Vacuum-Concentrated Apple and Cabbage Juice, 2.389 apples Bacon Chips with Butterscotch, Apple, and Thyme, 3-189 Compressed Green Apple, 5-211, 212 compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.288, 290, 291 Curry-Impregnated Apple, 3-393 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 3.372 Hot Applesauce Terrine, 5-101, 103 Hot Green Apple Gel, 4-166 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 Poached Apple with Pecorino Foam, 4.276 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2-425 Salted Caramel Apple Puree, 5-17, 20 smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.362 applejack, freeze-concentrating hard apple cider for, 2.396 apricots Apricot and Jasmine Puree, 5-171, 173 compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.288, 291 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 Hot Apricot Marshmallow, 4-293 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 Aprile, Claudio, 1.70 aquarium air pumps and bubblers foam forming with, 4.258, 260 for sous vide cooking, 2.240-241 Arabica coffee beans, 4.358 Archaea, as domain on tree of life, 1.130 L'Archestrate, 5-109 Archestratos of Gela, Sicily, 1.12 architecture artistic and functional purposes of, 1.76 - 77avant-garde, 1.17, 18 Arcigola, 1.23 Arenós, Pau, 1.37 argon gas, wine preservation with, 4.347 Arguinzoniz, Victor, smoked dairy products and, 4.100 Aristophanes, 1.12 Arnold, David on agar for clarifying liquids, 2.372 Beet Juice-Fed Oysters recipe, 3-206 Centrifuged Roasted-Hazelnut Oil recipe, 2.367 on Fizz-Giz system, 3-207 freeze filtration and, 2.369 French fries by, 3.322 Parmesan "Polenta" recipe, 4.181
Arnold, David (continued) Pectinase-Steeped Fries recipe, 3.324 Pressure-Cooked Egg Toast recipe, 4.97 pressure-cooked stock testing by, 2.87 on unvented pressure-cookers for stocks, 2.292 Arola, Sergi, 1.57 Arola Barcelona, 1.57 aromas. See also essences, aromatics Activa bonding and, 3.252 of almonds, 3.262 coffee roasting and, 4.361 concentrating by evaporation and, 2.380 of deep-frying oil, 2.123, 125 dry-aging meat and, 3.41 of fat in meat and seafood, 3.87-88 fat molecules and, 3.18 fining and removal of, 2.360 of lutefisk, 3.194 Maillard reaction and, 3-89 plant food cooking and, 3-278 ripening of cured meat or seafood and, 3.167, 173 rotary evaporators and, 2.384, 390 of saturated vs. unsaturated oils, 2.126 of truffles, science of, 4-350 of vegetables, blanching sous vide and, 3.293 of wine, 4.348-349 aroma kit, technology of, 4-348 Aroma: The Magic of Essential Oils in Foods and Fragrance (Patterson), 2.322 Aromatic Alsatian Mustard, 5-35, 37 aromatics converting grams to volumes for, 5.XXXVIII Maillard reaction and, 2.268 seasonal mélanges with, 3.295 for stocks, 2.298 sublimation in frozen foods of, 2.261 Aronia de Takazawa, 1.70 arrowroot, thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.28 art, revolution in, 1.16–18 L'Art de la Cuisine Française aux XIX<sup>e</sup> Siècle (Carême, 1833-1834), 1.9, 19 The Art of Cooking (Apicius). See Apicius artichokes Artichoke and Potato Chaat, 3-313 Artichoke Confit, 5.171, 172 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.292 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2.425 Sous Vide Artichoke, 5-239, 244 artificial flavors, popular perception of, 1.250, 252 artificial meat, 3.220. See also sausages artificial sweeteners, organic label for, 1.247 Arup, 4.246 Arzak (restaurant), 2-450 Arzak, Juan Mari Egg Blossom recipe, 4-78, 80 Nouvelle cuisine and individuality of. 1.28 Strawberry Milk Shake recipe, 2-473 Arzak egg blossom, parametric recipe

for cooking, 4.78

asafetida, seasoning with, 1.11 ascariasis, 1.123 Ascaris lumbricoides, 1-123 ascorbic acid. See vitamin C ash, hardwood charcoal vs. briquettes and, 2.12 Ashenfelter, Orley, 4-328, 329 Asian cooking. See also China; Chinese entries; Japan; Japanese entries fusion and, 1.29 Asian fish sauce, 3.195 Asian palm civet, Kopi Luwak coffee and, 4.360 Asian pear chips, parametric recipe for, 3.328 Asian restaurants, MSG and, 1-213 asparagus Asparagus Royale, 4.94 compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289, 292 Green Asparagus and Morels with Asparagus Jus, 2-341 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 odor of urine and, 4.350 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2.425 smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.362 Sous Vide Green Asparagus, 5-147, 149 Sous Vide White Asparagus, 5-147, 149 aspics, gelatin for, 4.67 aspirator vacuum system. See also rotary evaporators for concentrating flavor, 2-380, 382-383 filtering with, 2.356 for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 astaxanthin, in salmon and trout, 3.93 L'Astrance, 1.64 Astronaut Ramen plated-dish recipe, 5.247-251 astrovirus infections, 1.155 Athenaeus, 1-12 Atkins diet, 1.242 atmospheric pressure boiling point and, 1-318 gauge pressure of pressure canners and, 2.86-87 solubility of gases in water and, 1-333 Au Cacao (Lord Chocolate), Mayan city-state of Tikal, 1.13 Auber Instruments, PID controllers of, 2.240 Australia Eating Quality Assured system in, 3.39 screw tops for wine bottles in, 4-344-345 wine innovation in, 4-331, 332 authentic recipes, Modernist focus on novelty vs., 1.58-60 Autoclaved Onion Soup, 3-302 autoclaves browning starch for roux with, 4.22 for extracting and infusing flavors, 2.251 for Modernist kitchen, 2-284 for plant food cooking, 3-298

Asador Etxebarri, 4-100

autoclaves (continued) prions and, 1-156 for sous vide cooking, 2-233, 239 sterilization using, 2-250 venting before sealing, 2-291 Autumn Harvest Pork Roast plateddish recipe, 5-17-23 avant-garde art movements, 1-17 avocados Avocado Puree, 5-205, 207 seed distribution by, 3-265 Aztecs, gastronomy of, 1-13



Bacillus cereus food poisoning from spores of, 1.138 replication of limits of, 1.145 nisin and, 1.144-145 wine marinade with oregano and, 1.145 bacon Agar Carbonara, 4-161 Bacon Chip, 5-219, 220 Bacon Chips with Butterscotch, Apple, and Thyme, 3-189 Bacon Dashi, 2.308 Bacon Jam, 4.229 Bacon Powder Squares, 4-34 Braised Bacon, 5-17, 18 combi oven cooking of eggs and, 2.174-175 convection baking of, 2.110 cooked, fats in, 1.233 Eggs Benedict, 4-86 fat, fatty acids in, 1.234 infusion of, parametric recipe for, 2.310 Mushroom and Bacon Cappuccino, 4.275 Siphoned Soufflé à la Lorraine, 4.297 Spaghetti Carbonara, 3.384 USDA on nitrates and nitrites in, 3.160 bacon consommé, parametric recipe for, 2.374-375 bacteria, 1.130-151. See also specific bacteria aerobic, 1.130, 135-136 vacuum packing and, 2.208 agar as growing medium for, 4.128 anaerobic. See anaerobic bacteria categories of, 1.130 characteristics of, 1.130, 132-133 chilling food and, 2.254, 257 cooking cured meat or seafood and, 3.165 death of, 1.148-151 pasteurization and sterilization for, 1.149 thermal death curves of, 1-150-151 as foodborne pathogens, 1-108, 113, 135 - 141Gram-positive or Gram-negative, 1.106 growth of, 1.142-147 chemicals as preservatives and, 1.144 - 145on dry-aging meat, 3-41 limits of, 1.145 measuring, terminology of, 1.142 modeling, mathematics of, 1.147 infectious, invasive, 1.134-135 marinating with, 3.198 off-flavors and taints due to, 1.135 quorum sensing, 1.134 spoilage and, 1.133-134 spores of, 1.136, 138-141 stains for identification of, 1-106 strains of naming of, 1.132 plasmids and, 1.133 subspecies classification of, 1.132

BACTOFERM CULTURES

Bactoferm cultures, for fermented sausage, 3.246 bagels, Everything Bagel Broth, 4-130 Bàgna Cauda Consommé, 5-229, 230 baked Alaska, surprise element in, 1-37 Baked Beans, 5.67, 77 baked goods. See also breads; cakes carbon dioxide as foaming gas in, 4.254 as starch-based set foams, 4.245 water as secondary foaming gas in, 4.254 Baked Potato Broth, 2.309 Baked Potato Foam, 4-281, 5-193 baker's percentage, for scaling recipes, 1.95 - 97baking, 2.100-113 altitude and, 2.113 basting and, physics of, 2.103 ceramic cookware for, 1.277 in combi ovens, 2.168 consistent strategies for, 2.112 temperature control and, 2.111 convection. See convection baking; convection ovens of crust, 2.108 deep-frying compared to, 2.116-117 derivation of term, 2.101 drying stages in, 2-106-108 heat flow simulation in roasting vs., 2.33 humidity and, 2.102 ovens for. See combi ovens: convection ovens; ovens; Rational combi ovens; water-vapor ovens; wood-fired ovens preheating for, 2.102-103 professionalization of, 1.7 radiant heat and, 2.110-111 real temperature in, 2-103, 106 temperature measurement during, 2.108 turkey, cutaway illustration of, 2.104 - 105baking powder, production process for, 1.255 baking soda, production process for, 1.255, 256 Bakke, Kent, 4-398 ball mills, for dry-grinding, 2.401 ballistic gelatin, 4.68 bamboo shoots cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 Wok-Fried Malaysian Vegetables, 5.167, 169 bananas Banana Yogurt, 5-98 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.288, 290 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 3.372 Hot Banana Gel, 4-166 ripening of, 3-283 Bancroft, Wilder Dwight, 4.203 Bancroft's rule, science of, 4-203 Bandel, Horst, Rye Bread recipe, 5-59 bang-bang controllers, 2.230-231 Banyuls Glaze, 5-17, 19 bao technique, for stir-frying with woks, 2.54-55

barbecue American-style, 2.143, 148, 3.211, 361 regional specialties in, 3.218-219 sauces for. See barbecue sauces sous vide, 3.216-217 barbecue sauces Centrifuged BBQ Sauce, 5-66, 67, 71 East Texas BBQ Sauce, 5-66, 69 House BBQ Sauce, 4-49, 5-67 Kansas City BBQ Sauce, 5.66, 68 Kentucky BBQ Sauce, 5-66, 71 Memphis BBQ Sauce, 5-66, 70 North Carolina (Eastern Region) BBQ Sauce, 5-66, 70 North Carolina (Lexington-Style) BBQ Sauce, 5-66, 71 South Carolina BBQ Sauce, 5-66, 70 barbecue stall, chemistry of, 3.212 Barbecued Eel with Whipped Caramel, 4.283 Barbot, Pascal Eggless Citrus Curd recipe, 4.234 Foie Gras and Button Mushroom Tart recipe, 3.148 Modernist cuisine and, 1.64 barding, 3.84 Barham, Peter Blake, Blumenthal and, 1.51 Blumenthal and, 1.47, 50 books by, 1.44 Erice Conferences and, 1-45 liquid nitrogen ice cream and, 1.61-62 on molecular gastronomy, 1.48 barley puffed, parametric recipe for, 4-302 Ragout of Grains, 5-125, 129 Barnes, H. M., 3.92 Bartolotta, Paul, 1.69 baseball glove cut, from pork shoulder, 3.48,49 Basic Mayonnaise, 4.226, 5.233 basting, physics of, 2.103 Batali, Armandion, braised ox heart sandwiches by, 3-142 Batali, Mario, Squid Sicilian Lifeguard-Style recipe, 3-113 batch size, consistent baking and, 2.111, 112 bathrooms, personal hygiene and, 1-196 batter-frying example recipes for, 3-334-337 parametric recipe for, 3-332-333 batters best bets for, 3.333 for deep-frying, 2.122, 127 for frying, breading vs., 3-316 parametric recipe for, 3-333 Siphoned Tempura Batter, 5-144 bay leaf extract, parametric recipe for, 2.326 Bazaar, 1.67 BBQ Caramels, 4.62 bean sprouts preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 Squid-Ink Bean-Sprout Risotto, 3.397 Wok-Fried Malaysian Vegetables, 5.167, 169

beans. See also specific types of beans flours milled from, 3.376 pressure-cooking, 3-298 water for cooking, 3.276, 278 bear meat, Trichinella and, 1.120, 122, 179 beaver fever, 1.129 Beck, Heinz, Nouvelle cuisine and, 1.28 - 29beech mushrooms Compressed Dill Pickled Vegetables, 5.55.58 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 French Scrambled Eggs, 4-93 beef. See also cattle; oxtail; steaks Australian Eating Quality Assured grading system for, 3.39 Beef and Oyster Tartare, 3.66 Beef Brisket, 5-67, 79 Beef Shank Rillette, 5-49, 52 Beef Short Ribs, 5-67, 79 Braised Short Ribs, 5-43, 44 Brown Beef Stock, 2-301 cold-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 Combi Oven Rib Eye, 2-180 cooking boiling steak and, 3.72-75 in combi oven, 2-180 cooking times for, 1.121 FDA Food Code on cooking of steaks and, 1.174 FDA on cooking pork vs. beef and, 1.170 - 171ideal temperature for, 3.89 sous vide, parametric recipes for, 3.96, 109 Crispy Beef Strands, 5-43, 44 Cured Beef Tenderloin "Bresaola Style," 3-185 curing, parametric recipe for, 3.172 Fast Cured Pepperoni, 3.247 FDA Food Code and on cooking of steaks, 1.174 on steaks vs. roasts, 1.187 on whole roast, 1.182-183 Frankfurters, 3.242 Freeze-Dried Beef Gravy Granules, 2.454 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 2.451 Hanger Steak Tartare, 3-65 hot-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 innards of. See innards Kalbi Flank Steak, 3-199 mad cow disease and, 1-156, 157, 158, 159, 160 Microwaved Beef Jerky, 3-184, 5-43 muscles in, 3.15, 5.7 needled, E. coli outbreak in, 1-176 Pot-au-Feu Consommé, 5-49, 52 primal cuts of, 3.44 Rare Beef Sausage, 3-249 Rare Flatiron Steak, 5-49, 50 Rib Eye with Cherry Mustard Marmalade and Porcini, 3.97 roast, Maillard reaction and, 3-89 Salmonella time and temperature curve for, 1.187 Sous Vide Beef Juice, 2-349 Sous Vide Beef Rib Steak, 5.5, 7

beef (continued) tapeworms and, 1.124 tenderloin, cooking sous vide, 2.248 Wagyu. See Wagyu beef whole roast, FDA Food Code on, 1.182 - 183beef cheeks American Wagyu Beef Cheek, 5-55, 57 Beef Cheek Pastrami, 3-213 breeds and, 5.55, 57 beef entrecôte, 1.25 beef fat, Frankfurters, 3.242 beef flatiron steak, seam cutting of, 3-47 beef juice parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 Sous Vide Beef Juice, 2.349 beef jus Aged Rare Beef Jus, 5.5, 6 Beef Tenderloin with Jus de Roti, 4.54 parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 Sous Vide Rare Beef Jus, 2-349 beef knuckles, Oxtail Pho Broth, 2.307 Beef Rib Steak plated-dish recipe, 5-5-9 Beef Royal, Blumenthal's re-creation of, 1.51 Beef Shank Rillette, 5-49, 52 Beef Short Ribs, 5.67, 79 beef stock, parametric recipe for, 2.296-298 beef tallow, chemistry of, 2-126 Beef Tenderloin with Jus de Roti, 4-54 beef tongue brining, parametric recipe for, 3-172 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.146 beer Cheddar Soup, 4.225 foaming head on, 4.250-251, 254-255.256 freeze concentration of, 2-396 Guinness "Pâte de Fruit," 4-145 ice, freeze concentration of, 2-396 nucleation sites etched on glass for, 4.2.51 seasoning with, 2.317 beer can chicken, science of, 2-109 Beet Flexicurd, 4-219 Beet Juice-Fed Oysters, 3.206, 5.233 Beet Meringue, 4-295 beets aroma of, 5-182 Beet Flexicurd, 4-219 Beet Juice-Fed Oysters, 3.206, 5.233 Beet Meringue, 4-295 Borscht Broth, 5.233, 235 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 Foie Gras Torchon with Beet and Hibiscus Glaze, 4-158-159 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2.425 Sous Vide Baby Beet, 5-181, 183 Sous Vide Golden Beets, 5.233, 235 beignets Beignet of Sauce Ravigote, 5-49, 51 Oyster Beignet, 5.25, 28 Pork Trotter Beignet, 5-35, 38 Potato Beignets with Caviar, 4.174

LX

**BOILING POINT** 

beignets (continued) Zucchini Blossom Beignet, 5-53, 151 Beijing National Aquatics Center, Water Cube at, 4.246 Belgian endive, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 bell peppers Compressed Dill Pickled Vegetables, 5.55.58 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 Smoked Pepper Puree, 5-55, 57 bentonite fining, 2-352, 358 Berasategui, Martín on cooking small fish with crispy skin. 3-130 Ling Cod with Bergamot-Infused Milk recipe, 3.103 Modernist cuisine and, 1.57 bergamot Ling Cod with Bergamot-Infused Milk, 3-103 Sous Vide Sole with Bergamot Sabayon, 4.274 Berkel, Wilhelm van, 3-44 Le Bernardin, 1.73 Best Bets. See list of Parametric Recipe Tables, LV beta-carotene, health benefits of, 1-235 beurre blanc emulsifiers for, 4.204, 214 heat-stable, 4-218 beurre noir Black Butter Emulsion, 5-157, 158 how to make, 4.213 beurre noisette. See also brown butter consommé: brown butter extract Brown Butter Fumet, 5-157, 158 Brown Butter-Poached Green Garlic, 5.229, 230 how to make, 4.213 Passion Fruit Brown Butter Fluid Gel, 5.181, 182 Bezzera, Luigi, 4-372 bigeye tuna, as alternative to bluefin, 3.55 Bilet, Maxime, 1.85 Bimbo Bakeries USA, 1.76 Bincho-Tan-Grilled Sea Cucumber Maitake Mushroom, Shisito Pepper, 5.197.203 Biot, Jean-Baptiste, 2-117 Biot number, 2.117 Birdseye, Clarence, 1.306-307 food science and, 1.24 bis-2-methyl-3-furyl-disulfide, 3-89 biscuits, Buttermilk Biscuits, 5-67, 77 Bismarck, Otto von, 3-220 bisphenol A (BPA), plastic storage containers and, 2.207 bit-and-plate grinders, for meat, 3.231, 233 bitters, 2.320 bitter flavors, 5-226 coffee brewing and, 4-364 black butter Black Butter Emulsion, 5-157, 158 how to make, 4.213 Black Cod "Frédy Girardet" plated-dish recipe, 5.170-173 Black Olive Oil, 5-193, 195

Black Olive Puree, 4.230

black pepper infusion, parametric recipe for, 2.310 Black Sesame Rice Crisps, 4-304 black tea infusion, parametric recipe for, 2.310 Black Truffle Concentrate, 2.427, 5.216 blackberries cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.290 Sous Vide Berry Juice, 2.340 blackbodies adding cream to coffee and, 1.289 characteristics of, 1.285 radiation by, 1.285 charcoal grills and, 2.10-11 wavelengths and, 1.287 black-eyed peas, Cucumber Black-Eyed Pea Salad, 5-94 Blackstrap Molasses Country Ham, 3.183 blade tenderizing, 3-51. See also Jaccard tenderizers Blake, Tony on aroma compounds from Maillard reaction, 3-89 Blumenthal and, 1-51 Erice Conferences and, 1.45 Blanc, Georges, 1.34 Blanc, Raymond Erice Conferences and, 1.45 Nouvelle cuisine in the U.K. and, 1.28 blanching boiling and, 2.63 of bones for stock, 2.292 browning reaction in plants and, 3.283 before cooking, 2.269 before deep-frying, 2.125 drying with warm air and, 2.433 extended and simplified 6D Salmonella reduction guidelines for, 1.190 food safety and, 1.191 of fruits, 2.269 of garlic, 5.26 hot-packing for canning and, 2.77 juice extraction and, 2.239 sous vide best bets for, 3.293 how to, 3.293 thermophilic pathogens and, 2.206 for sous vide cooking, 2.267 with steam, 2.70 of vegetables, 2.214, 269 water baths and, multiple, 2.247 water baths, multiple, and, 2.249 blancmange, Steamed Blancmange, 4.296 Blanquette de Veau plated-dish recipe, 5-31-33 blast chillers crisping skin with, 3.123 for Modernist kitchen, 2.285 pacotizing and, 2.407 pros and cons of, 2.255 for quick chilling, 1.206, 2.256 blast freezers, 1.307, 310, 2.259 bleach and water solution

drying with warm air and, 2.433

for kitchen cleansing, 1.200, 204

blenders commercial dispersing thickeners with, 4.24 for pureeing, 2.400 emulsifying with, 4.206, 208 foam forming with, 4.252, 258 handheld. See handheld blenders heat generated in, 1.274, 2.398, 4.206 household, for pastes, powders, or purees, 2.400 hydration of ion-coagulated gels with, 4.124 hydrocolloid dispersion with, 4-38, 124 immersion. See handheld blenders for Modernist kitchen, 2.287 for raw food, 3.269 for shearing gels into fluids, 4-176 wet-grinding with, 2.412-413 for wine, hyperdecanting, 4.343 blogs, Modernist, 1.59-60, 66, 67 blonding, of espresso shot, 4.388 blood cooking with, 3.144 as sausage binder, 3.223 viscosity of, 4.6 blood oranges Blood Orange Foam, 4.272 Blood Orange Sabayon, 5-147, 148 Spray-Dried Blood Orange Juice, 2.443 blood pressure, salt and, 1.234, 236-237 blood sausage (pudding) history of, 3.220 parametric recipe for, 3.238-239, 5.239 bloodline, in fish, 3.21, 22 Bloom, measure of gel rigidity, 4.68, V Bloom, Oscar, 4.68 Blossom Salad, 5-171, 172 blow torching and blowtorches after sous vide cooking, 2.274-275 broiling vs., 2.21 for flash-cooking sushi, 3-61 how not to use, 2.21 for Modernist kitchen, 2.286 blowing on hot food phase change and, 1.290 physics of, 1.288 Blue Sky Creamery, 1.62-63 blueberries, heat-treating, parametric recipe for, 3-359 bluefin tuna about, 5.176 alternatives to, 3.55 toro of, from belly, 3.84 Blumenthal, Heston Adrià and, 1.39 Aerated Chocolate recipe, 4-313 British bangers and, 3.236-237 Citrus Spice recipe, 2-404 cold gels and, 4.140 Crispy Halibut Cheek recipe, 3.334-335 critics on, 1.62 Cryopoached Dill Meringue recipe, 5.165 Cryopoached Green Tea Sour recipe, 4.291 on dehydrating fruits and vegetables, 3.366 edible films used by, 4.60 Edible Wrappers recipe, 4.62

Blumenthal, Heston (continued) Erice Conferences and, 1.45, 46, 47 Fizzy Grape Fluid Gel recipe, 4.183 food science and, 1.49-50 freeze filtration and, 2.369 on gazpacho flavor, 5.278 Hot and Cold Tea recipe, 4.176, 182 Hot Blood Pudding Custard recipe, 4.221 Lemon Strips recipe, 4-61 liquid nitrogen and, 1.63, 65 "mackerel invertebrate" dish by, 3.252 Mackerel with Spicy Tomato Skin recipe, 4.175 "Marmite broth" and, 2.304-305 Microwave-Fried Parsley recipe, 3.312 Mock Turtle Soup recipe, 2-394 norovirus outbreak and, 1.155 Onion Fluid Gel recipe, 4-183 Passion Fruit Jelly recipe, 4-180 as perfectionist and Modernist enthusiast, 1.50-51 Pommes Pont-Neuf recipe, 3-323 Potato Puree recipe, 3.296, 297 rotary evaporation and, 2.388 Salmon Poached in Licorice recipe, 4.155 science applied to food by, 1.5, 52 stock preparation by, 2.283 Tomato Confit recipe, 5-62 Triple-Cooked Chips of, 3.322 vacuum-drying by, 2.436 Blumenthal, Michael, 2.123 BMI (body mass index), 1.240, 244 Bo Innovation, 1.70 boar, wild E. coli O157:H7 outbreak of 2006 and, 1.172 Trichinella and, 1.120, 122 Bocuse, Paul, 1.24, 26 sous vide cooking and, 1.42 body mass index (BMI), 1.240, 244 Boeuf in Gelée, 4-163 Boiardi, Ettore, innovations of, 1.21, 31 boiling, 2.62-69. See also boiling point; boiling zone; boiling-water canning; poaching characteristics of, 1-315, 317-319 cutaway illustration of, 2.64-65 "fixing" color with, chemistry of, 2.63,66 flash, 1-317 Giardia oocysts and, 1.129 heat transfer with, 2.63 of liquid nitrogen, science of, 2-457 under pressure, 2.295 pressure cooking and, 2.291 rolling, blanching using steam vs., 2.267 stages of physics of, 1.316 of steak, 3.72-75 steaming vs., 1.319, 2.70, 72-73 thick or thin sauces and, 2.68-69 vacuum packing and, 2.213, 215 of water, hydrogen bonds and, 1-298 water temperature and, 1-318 boiling point elevation of, 1.318 in phase diagrams, 1.302-303 vacuum pressure for water or ethanol vs., 2.391

boiling point (continued) of water relative humidity and, 2-163 vacuum pressure vs., 2.391 boiling zone baking and, 2.107-108 convection baking and, 2-110 in steak frying, 3.75 boiling-water canning, 2.76-83 cutaway illustration of, 2-82-83 food acidity issues in, 2.76 packing food in canning jars for, 2.78 raw packing or hot-packing, 2.77 sterilization and, 2.76 sterilizing acidic canned foods for, 2.81 USDA guidelines for, 2.79–80 bok choy, Sichuan Bok Choy, 3-313 Boltzmann, Ludwig, 1.265 Bond's law, 2.401 Bone Marrow Custard, 5.60, 63 bones blanching, for stock, 2.292 cooking of, 3-143-144 sous vide cooking and, 2-207 for stocks, 2.288 bonito, Quinoa and Idiazábal with Bonito Stock Veil, 4-168 Bonnefons, Nicolas de, 1.9, 19 books, water-soaked, freeze-drying for conservation of, 2.444 Bordeaux, France microoxygenation by winemakers in, 4.331 Napoleon III on classification of wines from, 4.331-332 wine storage in, 4.346 Bordeaux Equation, science of, 4-328 Boring, Edwin, 4-341 Borscht Broth, 5.233, 235 Bose-Einstein condensate, 1-301 Bosse, Chris, 4-246 bottarga. See also caviar; fish roe Sea Urchin Bottarga, 3-186, 5-225, 226 bottle size, wine storage and, 4-346 bottled water, as pure water, 1.335 bottomless portafilters, 4-385. See also crotchless portafilters Bottura, Massimo, 1.70 botulism common misconceptions about, 1.118 food poisoning from spores and, 1.138 - 139nitrates or nitrites as protection from, 3.165 sous vide cooking and, 2.206 boudin blanc Boudin Blanc, 3.243 parametric recipe for, 3.238-239 Boudin Noir Bread Pudding, 5-125, 127 Boudin Noir Custard, 5-125, 127 Bouillabaisse Broth, 2-308 Bouley, David on Modernist cuisine in Spain, 1-57 New International cuisine and, 1-30 Oxtail Consommé and, 2-376 Boulud, Daniel Boeuf in Gelée and, 4-163 hamburger and, 5-11

> on McGee's On Food and Cooking, 1.44 New International cuisine and, 1.30

bound water, dehydration and, 1-321 boundary layer convection cooking and, 1.283, 2.108.110 drying and, 2-431 evaporation and, 1.288 bovine spongiform encephalopathy (BSE), 1-156, 157-159, 160 bowl choppers, 3.233. See also Buffalo choppers BPA (bisphenol A), plastic storage containers and, 2.207 Bradbury, Ray, 2-137 Bradley smokers, 2.147 Brahman cattle, calpastatin in Wagyu beef vs., 3.76 brain, prion diseases and, 1.156-157 Braised Bacon, 5-17, 18 Braised Lamb Shoulder, 5-81, 83 Braised Napa Cabbage, 5-109, 111 Braised Pine Nuts with Winter Squash, 5-60,65 Braised Sauerkraut, 5-35, 39 Braised Short Ribs, 5-43, 44 Braised Short Ribs plated-dish recipe, 5.42 - 47Braised Turnips with Saffron, 5-121, 123 Braised Veal Foreshank, 5.60, 62 braising aging and, chemistry of, 2.98 derivation of term, 2.93 holding at specific temperature in, 2.247 of meat, how to, 2.99 pot-roasting or stewing vs., 2.93 stewing as, 2.96-98 Bras, Michel Adrià and, 1.34 Black Olive Oil recipe, 5-195 chocolate cake with liquid center by, 1.15 Le Gargouillou recipe, 1.40, 3.294-295 garlic mayonnaise of, 4.226 Licorice Powder recipe, 2.405 liquid nitrogen and, 1-62, 65 Molasses Butter recipe, 2-331 Nouvelle cuisine and individuality of, 1.27, 39-40 Soft-Boiled Egg and Garlic Emulsion recipe, 4-227 sous vide cooking and, 1.42 bratwurst, parametric recipe for, 3.238-239 Bratzler, L. J., 3.77 bread crumbs in sausage, 3-226 as thickening agent, 4.12 bread pudding, Boudin Noir Bread Pudding, 5-125, 127 breading example recipes for, 3.340-343 for frving batters vs., 3.316 of gizzards, 3-142 parametric recipe for, 3-338-339 pork-rind, 3-122-123 sieving particles for, 2-353 skin as, 3-118 breads. See also bread crumbs; brioche Corn Bread, 5-67, 76 at elBulli, Adrià on, 1-34-35 gel-like properties of, 3-376 Hamburger Buns, 5-11, 13

breads (continued) historical development of, 1.7 Moroccan Batbout Flat Bread, 5-135, 139 New American cuisine and, 1-28-29 parathas as, 5.92 Rye Bread, 5-55, 59 stale chemistry of rescuing, 1-320 starch granules and, 3.280 as starch-based set foam, 4.245 water as secondary foaming gas in, 4.254 white, industrial production of, 4.252.254 The Breakfast Egg plated-dish recipe, 5.211-213 breakfast-style sausage, parametric recipe for, 3.236-237 breast cancer, red meat and, 1.220 Brettanomyces (brett), wine aroma and, 4.350 brevis mortis, slaughter and, 3-32 brewing of coffee, 4-364, 366-370 control chart for, how to use, 4.366-367 of espresso, choosing temperature for, 4.385 by hunter-gatherers, 1.6 professionalization of, 1.7 Brillat-Savarin, Jean Anthelme, 1.9 brines. See also brining basic, parametric recipe for, 3.168 best bets for, 3-168 parametric recipe for, 3-168-172 reusing, food safety and, 3-164 brining, 3-152-158 accelerating how to, 3.174-175 strategies for, 3.166-167 acidic marinades vs., 3-193 best bets for, 3-168, 172 color of meat and, 5.102 equilibrium method for, 3-158 how to, 3.170-171 functional ingredients for, 3-155 goal for, 3.154 high-concentration method for, 3.171 Maillard reaction and, 3.91 with other salts, chemistry of, 3.157 process of, 3-152, 156, 158 time and salt concentration for, 3.154 of vegetables with salt, 3.346 brioche Brioche Toast, 5-219, 221 Caesar Salad, 3.373 Country Bread Crisps, 5-85, 86 briquettes, hardwood charcoal vs., 2.12 British Airways, sous vide cooking and, 1.41 British bangers, parametric recipe for, 3.236-237 British thermal units (BTUs) calculating grill power using, 2.10 definition of, 1.272 for wok burners, 2.52 brittleness, gel selection and, 4.73 broccoli Broccoli and Hazelnut-Oil Puree, 2.426

broccoli (continued) Combi Oven-Steamed Broccoli, 2.181 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2.425 steamed in combi oven, 2-181 La Broche, 1.57 Brochet, Frédéric, 4-334-335, 340 Brock, Sean food inspectors and, 1.83 Modernist cuisine and, 1.67 Shrimp and Grits recipe, 3-377 Broiled Tuna Belly with Montpellier Butter, 4.220 broilers for flash-cooking sushi, 3-61 for Modernist kitchen, 2.287 portable, how not to use blowtorch as, 2.21 radiant heat from, 1-277, 284, 285 rules of thumb for, 2-18-20 sweet zone of, calculating, 2.22-23 types and features of, 2.20-22 broiling, 2.18-27 after cooking sous vide, 2.272-273 equipment for, 2.20-22. See also broilers Girardet method for poaching and, 2.24-25 heat intensity and, 2.22-23 pizzas, 2.26-27 rules of thumb for, 2.18-20 bromelain, 2.335, 3.195, 5.6 bromophenols, 3.88 broths Bacon Dashi, 2-308 Baked Potato Broth, 2-309 Borscht Broth, 5.233, 235 Bouillabaisse Broth, 2.308 concentrating flavor of, 2.379, 380 Cured Ham Broth, 5-81, 84 Duck Broth with Vanilla and Bay Leaf, 5.109, 110 example recipes for, 2-303-309, 5.197 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 2.451 Goulash Broth, 5.55, 56 Ham Broth, 2.306 Hon Dashi, 2.306, 5.197 Laksa Broth, 2-307 Mushroom Broth, 5-11, 14 Oxtail Pho Broth, 2-307 parametric recipe for, 2-304-305 Tom Yum Broth, 2-309 vacuum filtering of, 2.354 Brown, Robert, 1.265 Brown Beef Stock, 2.301 brown butter Brown Butter Fumet, 5-157, 158 Brown Butter-Poached Green Garlic, 5.229,230 how to make, 4.213 Passion Fruit Brown Butter Fluid Gel, 5.181, 182 brown butter consommé, parametric recipe for, 2.374-375 brown butter extract, parametric recipe for. 2.326 brown chicken jus, parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 Brown Veal Stock, 2.300 Brownian motion, 1.265

browning in combi oven, convection mode for, 2.168 microwave ovens and, 2.189 modern methods of braising and, 2.98 browning reaction, 3.89. See also Maillard reaction in plant foods, 3.283 in plant juices, 2.338 Brugués, Salvador, 1.58 Bruni, Frank, 1.63 Brussels sprouts, Deep-Fried Brussels Sprouts, 3-321 BSE. See bovine spongiform encephalopathy BTUs (British thermal units) calculating grill power using, 2-10 definition of, 1.272 for wok burners, 2.52 bubblers, aquarium foam forming with, 4.258, 260 for sous vide cooking, 2.240-241 bubbles best bets for, 4.264 boiling water and, 1-315, 317-318 example recipes for, 4.267-269 as gas released from heating water, 4.252 geometry of, 4.246 parametric recipe for, 4.264 in steamed milk for espresso, 4.392 steaming and, 2.71 for thickening, 4.19 in whipped cream, 4.256 Büchi Labortechnik, 2-386-387, 391 Büchner, Ernst, 2.354 Büchner funnel, 2.354, 356 Buckwheat Dough, 5.233, 234 buckwheat pasta, parametric recipe for, 3.381 Buckwheat Pelmeni, 5.233, 237 Buddha's hand citron Buddha's Hand Vodka, 2.389 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.291 distillation of, 2-388 Buffalo choppers, for emulsifying sausage, 3.225, 230, 233 buffering, 2.315 Bulgogi Glaze, 5-285, 287 bulk phase, in emulsions. See continuous phase bulking agents, spray-dried powders and, 2.442 Buon Vino pressure filters characteristics of, 2.358 clarifying juice with, how to, 2-355 Burke, Sam Fahey, sour rhubarb sorbet and, 5.277 Burkitt, Denis P., 1.214-215, 218 Burkitt's lymphoma, 1.214 Burmese Chickpea Tofu Laksa, 4-121 burners choosing, 2-41-43 conduction and, 1.277 gas, 1.274 for griddles, 2.40-41 induction, 1.274 for panfrying, 2.41-43 for stir-frying, 2.48, 52, 56-57 wok, 2.52, 56-57, 287 burr grinders

dry-grinding with, 2.401–402

burr grinders (continued) quality of, coffee grind and, 4.378 technology of, 4-376 butchering, 3.44-50 dissecting pork shoulder after, 3.48 - 49seam cutting and, 3-45-47 slicing and, 3-47, 50 butter. See also butters carotenoid pigments and, 3.92 clarified browned solids from, 4.212 how to make, 4.213 emulsions and, 4.218-220 as foaming agent, 4-251 for froths, parametric recipe for, 4.264 health risks of margarine vs., 1.231 Hot Butter Foam, 4.283 organic food movement perception of, 1.253 smoked, parametric recipe for, 4.100 as soft foam, 4-247 butter extract, parametric recipe for, 2.326 butterfat, separating from cream, 2.366, 368 butterfly fillet, of fish, 3-52 buttermilk Buttermilk Biscuits, 5.67, 77 for marinating, 3.198 parametric recipe for, 4.56 Spray-Dried Buttermilk, 2.443 butternut squash Braised Pine Nuts with Winter Squash, 5-60, 65 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 3.372 Pickled Butternut Squash, 5-60, 64 Squash Glaze, 5.60, 63 butters beurre blanc and. See beurre blanc black. See black butter Broiled Tuna Belly with Montpellier Butter, 4.220 brown. See brown butter Centrifuged Carotene Butter, 2.365, 5.185 Coffee Butter, 5-211, 212 Condrieu Butter, 5-171, 172 Marcona Almond Butter Paste, 5.281, 282 Molasses Butter, 2-331 Passion Fruit Brown Butter Fluid Gel, 5-181, 182 Sea Urchin Butter, 5-225, 227 Shellfish Butter, 2-329 Ultrastable Beurre Blanc, 4-219 Whipped Butter, 4.286 button mushrooms Boudin Blanc, 3.243 Foie Gras and Button Mushroom Tart, 3-148

### C

cabbage. See also green cabbage; Napa cabbage; red cabbage; sauerkraut; savoy cabbage; white cabbage dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 Caesar Salad, 3-373 café au lait, 4-393 caffè breve 4.393 caffè crema, 4.379 caffè latte as art form, 4-391-393 composition of, 4-393 milk foam in, 4.244 patterns in, how to make, 4.394-395 caffè mocha, 4.393 caffeine in decaffeinated coffee, 4.363 digestion of, 4-363 cakes chocolate, with liquid center, evolution of, 1.15-16 Green Tea Cake, 4-292 Microwaved Pistachio Sponge Cake, 4.294 Le Calandre, 1.70 calcium in selected foods, 4-VII sources of, for ion-coagulation, 4.129 calcium chloride in blanching water, 2.125 for brining or curing, 3.157, 158 meat marinade containing, 3-76, 198 product guide for, 4-II-III as salt, 4.126 calcium gluconate for cold gels, parametric recipe for, 4.140 product guide for, 4-II-III calcium ions as hydrocolloid coagulant, 4.70, 126 spherification and, 4.184 calcium lactate product guide for, 4-II-III for spherification, parametric recipe for, 4.187 California State Fair wine competition in, 4.338-339 wine innovation in, 4.331, 332 California Department of Health Services, E. coli O157:H7 outbreak of 2006 and, 1.172 calories, 1.272 calpains aging meats and, 3-39 meat tenderness and, 3.76 reaction rates of, temperature and, 3.78 yogurt or buttermilk marinades and, 3.198 calpastatin, meat tenderness and, 3.76 Cameroon, carbon dioxide eruption from Lake Nyos in, 2-466 campylobacter, 1.117 Campylobacter jejuni, 1.134, 145 Can Fabes, 1.63, 258. See also Santamaria, Santi

can openers, invention of, 2.75 Canadian bacon, Eggs Benedict, 4-86 Canard Apicius, 5-121 cancer. See also carcinogens of breast, red meat and, 1.220 colorectal, dietary fiber and, 1.214 - 217International Agency for Research on Cancer and, 1.220 Candied Orange and Carrot Pulao, 5.94 Candied Puffed Oats, 5.125, 128 candlenuts, Roasted Candlenuts, 5-175, 177 candling, for anisakid detection, 1.123 candying fruits, with sugar, 3.346 cannibalism, kuru and, 1.159 canning, 2.74-91 anaerobic bacteria and, 1.136, 138 boiling-water method of. See boilingwater canning frigi-canning and, 2.84–85 of ham, 1.21 heating requirements and duration for, 2.79 history of, 2.75 how to pack food in jars for, 2.78 packaging with care for, 2.77 of plant foods, 3.344 with pressure. See pressure-canning sous vide and, 2.204-205 canning industry, bacteria reduction standards of, 1.148 canola oil, chemistry of, 2.126 cantaloupes Compressed Melon Terrine, 3-392 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.288 Cantonese Fried Rice, 2-176–177 Cantu, Homaro on carbonated grapes, 2.469 edible films of, 4.60 edible films used by, 4.60 Modernist cuisine and, 1.67 patents applied for, 1.71, 72 on Postmodern cuisine, 1.57 on shucking oysters with liquid nitrogen, 2-458 Trotter and, 1.69 Capel, José Carlos, 1.59 Caper Droplets, 5-157, 159 Caplan, Frieda, 1.15 capon broth, parametric recipe for, 2.304-305 cappuccino Cappuccino Foam, 4.266 composition of, 4-393 how to make patterns in, 4-394-395 Mushroom and Bacon Cappuccino, 4.275 perfect pour for, 4-392 steaming milk for, 4-391 capsaicin biology of, 3.271 hotness perception and, 3.270 purging bivalves and, 5-231 capsids, of viruses, 1.152 capsule systems, for espresso, technology of, 4-400 caramelization covered sautéing and, 2.58 pressure-cooking and, 3.298 smoking and, 2.135 Caramelized Carrot Soup, 3-301

#### CARAMELIZED COCONUT CREAM

Carl G. Sontheimer Prize for Excellence Caramelized Coconut Cream, 4-50 Caramelized Crème Fraîche, 5-25, 28 Carasso, Daniel, 1.20-21 carbohydrates diets low in, 1.242 in fermented sausage, 3.246 carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>) for carbonating drinks, 1.334, 4.254 chemical formula for, 2-464 coffee roasting and, 4-358 containers and, air in head space of, 2.464 crema on espresso and, 4.384 critical point for, 1.328 digestion of, 2.464 as dry ice, 2.458, 464. See also dry ice eruption of Lake Nyos, Cameroon and, 2-466 as foaming gas, 4.254–255 solubility in water, 1.330, 332, 4.243 supercritical, decaffeinated coffee and, 4.363 supercritical fluid extraction and, 2.320 taste of, 4-256 triple point for, 1.328 truffles and, preserving freshness with, 2.470 for whipping siphons, 4.256 carbon filtration, for purifying water, 1.335 carbon monoxide (CO), to bloom myoglobin in meat, 3.95 carbonated drinks, carbon dioxide for, 1.334.4.254 Carbonated Golden Raisins, 5-157, 159 Carbonated Mojito Spheres, 4-188 carbonation characteristics of, 4-464 equipment for, 2.286 example recipes for, 2-472-473, 5-11 fizziness taste and, science of, 2-465 of fruit, 1.69, 2.469, 472 ofliquids pacotizing and, 2.407 techniques for, 2.464 temperature and, 2.464 tips for, 2.468 Perlini system for, 4-347 physics of, 1.334 taste, science of, 2.465 wine pairing and, 4.352 carbonyls, in smoking wood, 2.135, 3.211 carboxyl methylcellulose (CMC) interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 product guide for, 4-IV-V properties and uses of, 4.42-43 carcinogens food additives as, 1.252 grilled meat and fish and, 1.220 in smoke, liquid smoke for avoiding, 2.149 smoked food and, 2.143 Carême, Antonin aspics of, 4.68 as chef to French ruling class, 1-8, 9 culinary rules and codes of, 1.5 French cuisine and, 1-19 innovations of, 1-20 meat embedded in gelatin by, 3.250

in Innovation and Creativity in Design, at M.I.T., 2-412 Carlson, Michael, 1.69 Carmona, Jean Paul, Beef Cheek Pastrami recipe, 3.213 carotenoid pigments, 3-30, 92, 93 carrageenan dairy gel formation with, 4-102 as emulsion stabilizer, 4-215 as foam stabilizer, 4.257 in heavy cream, 4.102 iota. See iota carrageenan kappa. See kappa carrageenan lambda. See lambda carrageenan natural sources for, 1.253 product guide for, 4-II-III production process for, 1.257 spherification using, 4.184 uses of, 4.128 Carrot and Dill Fricassee, 5-161, 164 carrot chips, parametric recipe for, 3.328 carrot tops, Microwave-Fried Parsley and Carrot Tops, 5-49, 53 carrots benefits of cooking, 3.267 Candied Orange and Carrot Pulao, 5.94 Caramelized Carrot Soup, 3-301 Carrot and Dill Fricassee, 5-161, 164 Centrifuged Carotene Butter, 2-365, 5.185 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289, 292 Freeze-Dried Carrot Foam, 4-300 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 3.372 Glazed Carrot, 5.185, 186 Glazed White Carrot, 5-31, 32 Nukazuke, 3.354 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2.425 Root Vegetable Risotto, 3-309 Sous Vide Root Vegetables, 5-49, 53 Carsberg, Scott Dungeness Crab and Apple Roulade recipe, 4.169 Pecorino with Truffle Honey on Cedar recipe, 4.101 carvacrol, as antimicrobial compound, 1.145 case-control studies, of nutrition, 1.220 case-hardening, as form of drying, 2.428 casein as fining agent, 2.360 in homogenized cream, 2-360, 368 as surfactant, 4.202 cashews Cashew Halvah, 5.93 Green Mango and Cashew Salad, 5.167, 169 casing, sausage, 3.226, 227 cassava flour milled from, 3-376 toxins in, 3.262 Vegetable Coals, 3-395 Cassoulet Toulousain (Autumn) plated-dish recipe, 5-81-84 Cassoulet Toulousain (Spring) plateddish recipe, 5-85-87

cast iron cookware, 1.278, 280 cats spongiform encephalopathy of, 1-159 Toxoplasma gondii and, 1.126-127 catalysis, 2.20 catalysts, 2.21, 335 catalytic gas broilers, 2.20-21 Catching Fire: How Cooking Made Us Human (Wrangham), 1.6, 3.269 cathepsins, 3-39, 76, 78 cattle. See also beef; oxtail; veal E. coli O157:H7 and transmission of, 1-118-119, 172 vaccinations for, 1.145 prion diseases in, 1.158 scrapie in, 1.158 sheep liver fluke and, 1.123 tapeworms and, 1.124 cauliflower Cauliflower Couscous, 3-388 Cauliflower Crème Anglaise, 4-89 Cauliflower Foam, 5-281, 283 Cauliflower Panna Cotta, 4-142 Deep-Fried Cauliflower, 5.281, 283 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2.425 Cava wine, Oysters with Cava Foam, 4.277 caviar cold-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 Melon Caviar, 4-189 Potato Beignets with Caviar, 4-174 cavitation collapse, in boiling, 1.317 by high-pressure homogenizers, 2.414, 415 CDC. See U.S. Centers for Disease Control and Prevention CDS/NPOS notation system for cooking, 1.47, 48 celebrity chefs, 1.19, 50, 60. See also individual chefs' names New American cuisine and, 1-29 New International cuisine and, 1-31 Nouvelle cuisine and, 1.26 celery, compressing and impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 celery root Celery Root Mousseline, 2.427, 5.126 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for. 3.289 Pickled Celery Root, 5-126, 133 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2.425 Root Vegetable Jus, 5-161, 163 Sous Vide Root Vegetables, 5-49, 53 celery root chips, parametric recipe for, 3.328 Celery Root Mousseline, 2-427, 5-126 celiac disease, gluten intolerance and, 1.239 El Celler de Can Roca, 1.58 cellulose gels not formed from, 4.124 for low-fat sausage tenderness, 3.224 cellulose gum LV, thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.46, 47

cellulose gums dispersion and hydration of, 4.127 gelling agents from, 4.126 parametric recipe for, 4.170–171 properties and applications of, 4.170 cellulose-based hydrocolloids, as thickeners, 4-19 Celsius, Anders, 1.266 Celsius temperature scale, 1-266, 285 Centers for Disease Control and Prevention. See U.S. Centers for Disease Control and Prevention centipoise (cP), 4.6 Centre de Recherche et d'Études pour l'Alimentation (CREA), 1.43 centrifugal-style juicers, 2-332, 334 Centrifuged BBQ Sauce, 5-66, 67, 71 Centrifuged Carotene Butter, 2-365, 5.185 Centrifuged Pea Juice, 2.367 Centrifuged Roasted-Hazelnut Oil, 2.367 centrifuges, 2.360-368 balancing, how to, 2.363 for cholesterol tests, 1.226-227 for filtering, 2.351, 352, 360, 368 Genevac Rocket Evaporator as, 2.391-395 for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 safety of, 2.361 separating butterfat from cream with, 2.366 for separating emulsions, 4-210, 212 separating liquids with, 2.364 types of, 2-362 centrifuging, example recipes for, 2.365-367, 5.5, 60, 185 century egg Century Egg, 4-83 parametric recipe for, 4.82 cephalopods. See also octopus; squid biology of, 3.24 ceramic cookware, conductivity and, 1.277 ceramic plates, in gas grills, 2-11 Certified Angus Beef, 3-39 cestodes contamination by, 1.120 destruction of, 1.123 types of, 1.124 ceviche acidic marinades for, 3.193, 194 Fluke Ceviche, 3.203 CFUs (colony-forming units), 1.142 CGS (centimeter, gram, second) units, 1.272 Chaat Masala, 5-281, 282 chamber sealers, 2.214-221. See also vacuum chambers advantages of, 2.214 boiling inside, damage and, 2.215 common problems with, 2.220-221 gas-flushing, truffle storage with, 2.471 impulse sealers and, 2.225 for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 optional features of, 2-216-217 for plant food cooking, 3.286 vacuum packing with, 2.209, 218, 219 Chamberlin, Walter, 1.60

#### CHOCOLATE WATER

Champagne Fizzy Grape Fluid Gel, 4-183 foaming head on, 4.254 nucleation sites etched on glass for, 4.251 storage of, 4.346, 347, 348 "Champagne grapes," Cantu on, 2-469 Champion-style juicers, 2.332, 334 Chang, David Bacon Dashi recipe, 2-308 Deep-Fried Brussels Sprouts recipe, 3.321 Kimchi recipe, 3-352 Shaved Foie Gras recipe, 3.177 Uni with Whipped Tofu and Tapioca recipe, 4.285 Chantecler, 1.34 chanterelles, Mushroom Puree, 5.215, 216 chao technique, for stir-frying, 2.54, 56-57 Chapel, Alain Pigeon with Shellfish Butter recipe, 3.100 pot-au-feu of, 5-49 Chaptal, Jean-Antoine, 4-330 chaptalization, in viticulture, 4-330, 332 charcoal. See also coals; prune coals vs. briquettes for grilling, 2.12 as fining agent, 2.360 vs. gas for grilling, 2.10-11 making, 2.134 vs. wood for grilling, 2.7 charcoal grills controlling heat in, 2-14 gas grills vs., 2.10–11 chard stems, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 Chardonnay, genetic origins of, 4-327-328 Charpentier, Georges, 1-19 Charred Leek Oil, 5-17, 18 Château Cordeillan-Bages, 1-63 chawanmushi Chawanmushi, 4.96 description of, 4.96 parametric recipe for, 4.92 cheddar cheese The American Cheese Slice, 4-224 Cheddar Soup, 4-225 Cheese Puffs, 4-305 Frozen Cheddar-Cheese Powder, 2.411 Mac and Cheese, 3.387 Cheddar Soup, 4.225 cheese. See also specific types of cheese constructed, best bets for, 4.223 as dairy gel, 4.102-123 emulsions and, 4.218, 222-225 FDA Food Code on milk pasteurization for, 1.185 Fresh Cheese Curds, 4-106 processed, history of, 4.222 raw milk French vs. U.S. standards on, 1.171, 173 safe cooking standards for, 1.170 smoked, parametric recipe for, 4.100 spoiled, risks of, 1.139 cheese fondue, parametric recipe for, 4.2.2.3

Cheese in a Tube, 4-225 Cheese Puffs, 4-305

cheese sauce, parametric recipe for, 4.223 cheese slices, parametric recipe for, 4.223 cheese soup, parametric recipe for, 4.223 cheese spread, parametric recipe for, 4.223 cheese trolley, 1.25, 35 cheesecloth, for filtering, 2-351 Cheesy "Whiz," 4.225 Chef Boy-ar-Dee canned goods, 1.21 chefs, celebrity, 1.19, 50, 60. See also individual chefs' names New American cuisine and, 1.29 New International cuisine and, 1-31 Nouvelle cuisine and, 1.26 chefs, professional. See also individual chefs' names cooking by amateur chefs vs., 1.87-88 copying dishes and, 1.71 early civilization and development of. 1.7-8 hygiene accessories for, 1.202-203 recipes inspired by or adapted from, 1.100 - 101Chemex coffee brewer, 4-369 chemicals for food preservation, 1.144-145 in foods, 1.250 juicing citrus fruits and, 2.332 kitchen, common, 4-VI prions and, 1.156 in smoking, 2.140 cherries Cherry Vinaigrette, 5-267, 270 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.288 Dried Cherry and Hazelnut Nougatine, 5.267, 270 Foie Gras Cherries, 4.153, 5.267, 268,269 Pickled Bing Cherry, 5-267, 268 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 Rib Eye with Cherry Mustard Marmalade and Porcini, 3.97 cherries (coffee plant fruit), 4.358 Cherry Vinaigrette, 5-267, 270 chestnuts Chestnut Confit, 5-17, 18 Chestnut Cream, 5-17, 21 Chestnut Puffs, 5-17, 20-21 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.291, 292 Chevalier-Appert, Raymond, 2.75 Chez Panisse, 1.28 Chez Panisse Menu Cookbook (Waters), 1.28-29 Chicago, as Modernist mecca, 1.69 chicharrones, water as foaming gas for, 4.254 chicken aging, 3.41 beer can roasting of, 2.109 Boudin Blanc, 3.243 breeding for white meat, 2.120 brining, parametric recipe for, 3.172 Chicken Tikka Masala, 3.204 Chilled Chicken-Noodle Soup,

chicken (continued) cold-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 The Colonel's Chicken, 3.336 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.99, 108 times for, 1.180, 181 Crisp Chicken Crown, 5-113, 116 "danger zone" temperatures and, 1.176, 177, 178-179 deep-frying, high-pressure, 2.120-121 fast-twitch vs. slow-twitch muscle in, 3.12 FDA safe cooking standards for, 1.170food safety misconceptions about, 1.180 - 181Fried Chicken Sausage, 3-249 Gong Bao Chicken, 3-205 Hay-Smoked Chicken Crown, 5-113, 114-115 hot-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 Low-Fat Chicken Sausage, 3.248 meat color of duck vs., 3-16-17 Modernist Fried Chicken, 3-337 Poulet au Feu d'Enfer, 3-100 Pressure-Cooked White Chicken Stock, 2.301 primal cuts of, 3.44 program cooking in combi oven, 2.169 roast, combi oven cooking of, 2.178-179 Salmonella and, 1.180–181 Ultracrisp Chicken Crown, 3.134-135 Yakitori, 3-201 chicken fat Boudin Blanc, 3.243 chemistry of, 2.126 Fried Chicken Sausage, 3-249 Low-Fat Chicken Sausage, 3.248 chicken feet, Puffed Chicken Feet, 3.133 chicken gizzard, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.146 chicken juice, parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 chicken skin cooking methods for, 3.120-121 Crisp Chicken Crown, 5-113, 116 crisping by loosening, 3.123 crispy cooking sous vide of, 3.131 chicken stock, parametric recipe for, 2.296 - 298Chicken Tikka Masala, 3.204 chickpeas Burmese Chickpea Tofu Laksa, 4.121 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for. 3.292 puffed, parametric recipe for, 4-302 Puffed Chickpea Salad, 5-135, 138 Puffed Chickpeas, 4-307 Child, Julia, 1.26, 83 on sole meunière. 3-40 Children's Hospital, Oakland, California. 1.230 Chile, wine innovation in, 4-332

chili extract, parametric recipe for, 2.326 chili peppers capsaicin in, 3.271 Chili Pearls, 4-145 Chili Tomato Spice Blend, 2-403 choosing, 3.271 dry, converting grams to volumes for, 5-XXXVIII infusion of, parametric recipe for, 2.310 Piquillo Pepper and Strawberry Salad, 5.277, 278 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 rating, science of, 3.270 Romesco Sauce, 2-419 Spiced Chili Oil, 2-330 Chilled Chicken-Noodle Soup, 4.238 chilling. See also chilling water baths; cook-chill sous vide methods; freezing; refrigeration; refrigerators of a carcass, 3-35 food safety and quality and, 2.252, 254,256 in sous vide cooking, 2.242 strategies for, 2.255 chilling water baths for Modernist kitchen, 2.285 physics of not halting cooking with, 2.254 technology of, 2.238 chimneys, air flow up, 2.7 China aristocratic food in, 1.8 fermented meats in, 3.246 tradition and evolving cuisine of, 1.15 Chinese artichokes, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.292 Chinese banquet stock, parametric recipe for, 2.296-297 Chinese everyday stock, parametric recipe for, 2.296-297 Chinese ginger soy fish broth, parametric recipe for, 2.304-305 Chinese restaurant headache, MSG and, 1.213 chinois, cone-shaped, 2.351 chips. See also fruit chips; vegetable chips dehydrating formula for, 3-367 chives, freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 3.372 chlorine, in municipal water, 1-335 chlorophyll in green vegetables, 2.267 hard water and, 3.278 chlorophyllase, 2.267 chocolate Aerated Chocolate, 4-313 Chocolate Chantilly, 4.281 conching of, 2.404 foam bars, forming, 4.254 Mayans and, 1.13 melted, solidified to frozen set foam, 4.247 chocolate cake with liquid center, evolution of, 1.15-16 chocolate milk, as colloidal suspension, 4.176 chocolate water, parametric recipe for, 2.374 - 375

4.238

CHOLESTEROL

cholesterol characteristics of, 1.224 dietary fat and, 1.222, 224-227 health risks with low levels of, 1.226 heart disease and, 1.227 weight loss diets and, 1.242 chopping, tools for, 3.230-233 chorizo Chorizo Crisp, 5-193, 194 Chorizo French Toast, 4.98-99 Frozen Chorizo Powder, 5-193, 194 parametric recipe for, 3.244-245 Passion Fruit Marshmallow with Chorizo Powder, 4.290 Choucroute Royale plated-dish recipe, 5-35-39 chronic wasting disease (CWD), 1-159 chufa milk Horchata (Chufa Milk), 4-59 parametric recipe for, 4.56 chufa nuts about, 5.244 Horchata (Chufa Milk), 4-59 Horchata Foam, 5.239, 244 chymosin, as gel coagulant, 4.70 cinnamon cap mushrooms, Preserved Cinnamon Cap Mushroom, 5-219, 220 cinnamon extract, parametric recipe for, 2.326 cinnamon infusion, parametric recipe for, 2.310 Cinnamon-Scented Pea Juice, 5.273, 275 cipolline onions, Sweet-and-Sour Cipolline Onions, 5-17, 19 circulating water baths, 2.232, 234-235, 237 citric acid as acidifier, 2.314 for cold gels, parametric recipe for, 4.140 for sausage, 3.227 citron, Buddha's hand Buddha's Hand Vodka, 2.389 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for. 3.291 distillation of, 2.388 Citrus Air, 4.265 citrus extract, parametric recipe for, 2.326 citrus fruits. See also specific fruits dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 heat-treating, parametric recipe for, 3.359 juice of, as acidifier, 2-314, 315 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 citrus oil, washing, how to, 2.321 citrus press, 2.332, 335 Citrus Spice, 2.404 city roast stage, of coffee, 4-362 civet, Asian palm, Kopi Luwak coffee and, 4.360 civilization, definition of, 1.7 CJD (Creutzfeldt-Jakob disease), 1.157-159, 160 clams biology of, 3.26, 27 Clam Juice, 5.229, 230 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.103 fecal contamination of, 1.117

clams (continued) geoduck biology of, 3.27 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.108 Geoduck with Seawater Foam, 4.266 Marinated Geoduck, Young Ginger, Shiso, 5-197, 200 Pen Shell Clam, Pluot, Myoga, Scallop Mochi, 5-197, 202 razor cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3-103 noroviruses and, 1.155 Razor Clam "Takoyaki," 5-197, 199 Razor Clam with Sauce Verte, 3.112 Sous Vide Clam and Oat Risotto, 3.308 Stuffed Clam, 5-229, 231 Walnut Clam Marmalade, 5.229, 230 clarified butter browned solids from, using, 4.212 how to make, 4.213 clarity. See also opacity thickener selection and, 4.15 Clay Potatoes, 3-398 cleaning. See also food safety; hygiene of coffee brewer and grinder, 4-396 of combi ovens, 2.169 of espresso machines, how to, 4-397 of kitchens, 1.200, 204 Cliche, Michael, sous vide cooking and, 2.195 climacteric fruits, ripening, 3.283-284 climate, winemaking and, 4-328–329 clinical trials. See randomized clinical trials cloning, wine and, 4.326–328 Clorox, for kitchen cleaning, 1-200, 204 Clostridium botulinum canning and, 2.75 food contamination by, 1.140 food poisoning and, 1.132–133, 138 - 139pressure-canning and, 2.85, 88 refrigeration and, 2.257 replication of limits of, 1.145 nisin and, 1.144-145 sodium nitrites and, 1-144 Clostridium perfringens chicken and, 1.180 food poisoning from, 1.138, 139, 141 replication of limits of, 1.145 nisin and, 1.144-145 rate of, 1.142 clotted cream, parametric recipe for, 4.56 Clove Oil, 5-49, 52 Clover coffee machine, 4-398 CMC (carboxyl methylcellulose) interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 product guide for, 4-IV-V properties and uses of, 4.42-43 CO (carbon monoxide), to bloom myoglobin in meat, 3.95 CO2. See carbon dioxide coagulants

for gelling. See coagulants for gelling

coagulants (continued) protein, 4-103 sequestrants for removing, 4.72 for thickening, 4.7, 71 coagulants for gelling, 4.70, 71 ion-based, 4.124-127 how to use, 4.129 coals faux. See prune coals glowing, pot-roasting and, 2.96 coalescence, as emulsion failure, 4.210, 212 Coarse Fat-Gel Sausage, 3-248 coarse-ground sausages, 3.220, 222 best bets for, 3.236-237 cryoshattering for, 3-230 parametric recipe for, 3.236-237 Coca-Cola, 1.20, 22-23, 76 cockles, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.103 cockscombs cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for. 3.146 preparation of, 3.122 Puffed Cockscomb, 3-133 cocoa Cocoa Nib Curd, 4-105 Cocoa Tajarin, 5.225, 227 cocoa tajarin Cocoa Tajarin, 5.225, 227 Cocoa Tajarin plated-dish recipe, 5-225-227 parametric recipe for, 3-381 coconut Caramelized Coconut Cream, 4-50 Coconut Chutney Foam, 4.282 Coconut-Lobster Emulsion, 5.185, 187 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 coconut oil, chemistry of, 2-126 cod cold-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.102 Ling Cod with Bergamot-Infused Milk, 3-103 Miso-Cured Black Cod, 3-179 Monkfish with Constructed Skin, 3.132 Sous Vide Black Cod, 5-171, 173 Steamed Cod with Cod Roe Velouté, 4.32 cod roe, Steamed Cod with Cod Roe Velouté, 4-32 coffee, 4-354-403. See also coffee beans adding cream to, physics of, 1-289 Aerated Coffee Ice Cream, 4-312 brewing. See brewing Cappuccino Foam, 4-266 Coffee Butter, 5.211, 212 cold-extraction system for, 2.286, 4.370, 371 consistency in, 4.396-403 cooking with, technique of, 4-371 decaffeinated production process for, 1.256 science of, 4.363 espresso as. See espresso Fair Trade, economics of, 4-361 grinders for. See coffee grinders Kopi Luwak, provenance of, 4-360

coffee (continued) milk and, art of, 4-391–395 Mushroom and Bacon Cappuccino, 4.275 pod and capsule systems for, technology of, 4-400 Seattle as capital of, history of, 4-398 storing, practicalities of, 4-362 tasting like a pro, how to, 4-365 coffee beans burr grinders for, 2.401-402, 4.376, 378 from cherry to, 4-358, 360-361 for espresso, 4-374, 376 Northern Italian roast for, 4-360 grinding for espresso adjustments for, 4.388 coarse vs. fine, 4.376, 378 common problems with, 4.377 grinders for. See espresso grinders how to, 4.377 pregrinding and, 4-380 processing methods for, 4-358 roasting, stages of, 4.362 roasting for flavor, 4-358, 360-361 species of, 4.358 surface area after grinding of, 2.290 Coffee Butter, 5-211, 212 coffee extract, parametric recipe for, 2.326 coffee grinders breaking down food with, 2.400 burr type dry-grinding with, 2.401-402 quality of, coffee grind and, 4.378 technology of, 4-376 colloid mill for, 2.404 dispensers, portafilter dosing and, 4.378 fan cooled, 4.376, 378, 398 hopper of, stale coffee in, 4.377 quality of, coffee grind and, 4.378 temperature of, coffee grind and, 4.376 coffee infusion, parametric recipe for, 2.310 coffeegeek.com, 4-398 cohort studies, of nutrition, 1.220 COI, 1.67. See also Patterson, Daniel cola brine, parametric recipe for, 3-168 colanders, 2.351 Colborne Lane, 1.70 cold gels, parametric recipe for, 4.140-141 cold liquids, thickened, parametric recipe for, 4.46-47 cold shortening, of a carcass, 3.35 cold-extraction coffee system, 2.286, 4.370.371 cold-shocking, physics of not halting cooking with, 2.254 cold-smoking, 2.141-143, 3.361 coleslaw Red Coleslaw, 5-67, 72 White Coleslaw, 5-67, 72 collagen in cephalopods, 3.24-25 in cooking, role of, 3-80-81 fat and incorporation into sausage, 3-224 in meat. 3.15 in fish, 3.20, 21 gelatin formation from, 4-67

#### CONVECTION OVEN MODE

consommé

collagen (continued) holding at specific temperature and, 2.247 Jaccard tenderizers and, 3-51 long, slow cooking and, 3.84 in meat, 3.6 meat tenderness and, 3-10 muscle contraction and, 3-8-9 shrinkage of, 3.79 in skin, baking chicken upright and, 2.109 skin shrinkage and, 3-116, 118 of young vs. older animals, juiciness and, 3.79, 81 collapse temperature, in freeze-drying, 2.446 Collectramatic, 2.120-121 colloid mills, 2.398-400 for dry-grinding, 2.404 features of, 2.416-417 milling creamy nut butter with, 2.418-419 for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 for wet-grinding, 2.413-414, 416-419 colloidal suspensions (colloids) blood as, 4-6 description of, 4.12 emulsified sausage as, 3.225 reductions of, 4.11 The Colonel's Chicken, 3-336 colony-forming units (CFUs), 1-142 color alteration of, when cooking cured meat or seafood, 3-165 boiling to "fix," chemistry of, 2-63, 66 of cow's milk, 4.202 of crustaceans, molting and, 3.30 of fresh juice, preserving, 2-338, 339 gassing meat for, chemistry of, 3.95 of meat cooking and, 3.93-94 muscles and, 3.12, 14-15, 16-17 myoglobin and, 3.92-93 physics of temperature and, 1.291 of plant foods cooking and changes in, chemistry of, 3.274-275 drying and, 3-365 of seafood, cooking and, 3-93-94 wine taste and, 4.334-335, 338 colorectal cancer, dietary fiber and risk of, 1.214-217 Columbus, Christopher, 1-14 Combal.Zero, 1.70 ComBase Initiative, Growth Predictor (bacterial modeling) and, 1.147 Combi Oven Rib Eye, 2.180 Combi Oven-Steamed Broccoli, 2-181 combi ovens bacon and eggs cooked in, 2.174-175 baking using, 2.106 broccoli steamed in, 2-181 calibration of, 2.163 cooking in, 2.167-168 cooking modes of, 2.155-157 cooking strategies for, 2.170 crisping skin with, 3.123 drying in, 2.430, 431 heat and humidity control in, 2.162 - 163

improvement proposals for, 2-167

combi ovens (continued) invention of, 2.154 kitchen humidity and, 2.164 for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 omelet cooking in, 4.95 pans for, 2.166 pot-roasting using, 2-96 program cooking with, 2-168-169, 172 - 173Rational. See Rational combi ovens rib eye recipe using, 2.180 roasting chicken in, 2.178-179 for sous vide cooking, 2.232, 239, 243 water content of heated air in. 2.153 combination (combi) mode, in modern ovens, 2.156-157 combustion, of wood, 2.137 comminution, 3.230 Compressed Dill Pickled Vegetables, 5.55, 58 compressed fruits and vegetables example recipes for, 3.392-401, 5.285 parametric recipe for, 3.390-391 Compressed Green Apple, 5-211, 212 Compressed Melon Terrine, 3-392 Compressed Muscat Grapes, 5-109, 110 Compressed Tomato, 5-11, 15 compression, vacuum physics of, 2.213 for plant food cooking, 3.286 using chamber sealers, 2.214 computer simulation models of bacterial growth, 1.147 of cold-shocking effects on cooking, 2.254 of flipping food for speed and evenness, 2.39 of heat flows in roasting vs. baking, 2.33 of heat transfer, 1.282 of time for steaming vs. boiling, 2.73 COMSOL, 1.282 concentrates, 2.378-397 cell dehydration in, 1-305 freezing, 2.396, 397 Genevac Rocket Evaporator for, 2.391-395 reverse osmosis for, 2-396 rotary evaporator for, 2.384-389 strategies for, 2.379-380 vacuum reduction for, 2.380-383 concentrators, vacuum, 2.285, 379, 380 conching, chocolate making by, 2.404 concretes, solvent extraction of essential oils and, 2.320 condensates definition of, 1-319 film, steaming and, 1.319, 2.70 from rotary evaporation, 2-390-391 smoke, drenching food with, 2.149 condensation. See also evaporation; humidity deep-frying and, 2.125 energy transfer and, 2.70 evaporative cooling as, 1.319-321, 325 heat transfer with, 1.277 stir-frying and, 2.48 condensers, vacuum, essential oils and, 2.320

and. 2.88 conduction. See also conduction zone in cookware, 1.277–278 in deep-frying, 2.117 in foods, 1.279, 280-281 pressure-canning and, 2.89 freezing water and, 1.299 heat transfer with, 1.277 in panfrying, 2-42-43 in shallow frying, 2.127 underground, wine storage and, 4.345 in various materials, 1-280–281 conduction zone baking and, 2.108 in steak frying, 3.75 stir-frying and, 2.48 confidence interval, of nutritional studies, 1.220 confits, 2.128-131 Artichoke Confit, 5-171, 172 Chestnut Confit, 5-17, 18 Confit Cure Mix, 3-179 Confit Egg-Yolk Puree, 5-147, 148 duck, curing for, 3-159 Duck Leg Confit with Pommes Sarladaises, 3-178 Garlic Confit, 3-354, 5-25, 60, 81 Lobster Mushroom Confit, 5-185, 187 Pink Grapefruit Confit, 5-225, 226 safety considerations for, 2.128 Smoked Potato Confit, 5-193, 195 Sous Vide Duck Confit Pavé, 5-81, 82 sous vide preparation of, 2.128-129 Steelhead Trout Confit with Fennel Salad, 3-106 Tomato Confit, 5-11, 55, 60, 62, 67 traditional preparation of, 2-128, 130-131 conformations, of prion diseases, 1-156, 158 confounding effects, nutritional studies and, 1.219 conjugation, plasmid transfer by, 1.133 Connaughton, Kyle, 3.54 Fluke Cured in Kombu recipe, 3-181 Sous Vide Ponzu recipe, 2-313 connective tissue aging of, 3-41 barbecue stall and, 3.212 baseball glove cut from pork shoulder and, 3-48 blocking tuna and, 3-54-55 of bones, 3.143-144 brining and, 3.157 cooking and, 3.76 of tough cuts, 3.84 in fatty tissue, 3-118, 145 in heart meat, 3.142 in kidneys, 3-141 pounding and, 3.50 sausage-making and, 3.224 in skin, 3-116 in sweetbreads, 3-140 tenderizing of, 3-41 with marinades, 3-192, 193, 195 in tongue, 3.141 tumbling and, 3-51 conservation of mass, 1.331

conducting foods, pressure-canning

Bagna Cauda Consommé, 5-229, 230 best bets for, 2.374-375 clarifying, 2.352 crystal clear, 2.359 example recipes for, 2-376-377 Ham Consommé with Melon Beads. 4.48 Oyster Consommé, 5-205, 206 parametric recipe for, 2.374-375 Pot au Feu Consommé, 5-49, 52 Spring Garlic Consommé, 5-85, 86 Strawberry Consommé, 5-277, 278 vacuum filtering of, 2.354 consommé madrilène, parametric recipe for, 2.374-375 constant-rate period in baking, 2.106-107 in deep-frying, 2.117 in drying, 2.431 constructed cheeses best bets for, 4.223 example recipes for, 4.224-225 constructed creams, 4.214 Constructed Veal Cream, 5-31, 33 example recipes for, 4.236-237 Constructed Red Wine Glaze, 5-219, 221 contamination by animal flesh, 1.117 cross-contamination and. See crosscontamination environmental, 1.116, 117 fecal animal, 1.116-117 hygiene and, 1.196-197, 200 plant foods and, 1.197 by human spittle, 1.116, 117 kitchen space and, 1.200 microbial aerobic. See aerobic bacteria anaerobic. See anaerobic bacteria bad odors from sealed bags and, 2.214 shellfish foraging and, 3.27-28 continuous phase of cream, 4.203 in emulsions, 4.199 ratio of continuous phase to, 4.205 in foams, 4.243 controlled-vapor oven. See CVap watervapor ovens convecting foods, pressure-canning of, 2.88,89 convection convection zone and, 2.48 cooking using, 1.279, 281-283. See also convection baking; convection ovens forced, 1.282-283, 2.159 freezing water and, 1.299 heat transfer with, 1.277 natural, 1.282, 283 panfrying and, 2.42-43 convection baking boundary layer and, 2.108, 110 radiant heat and, 2.110-111 convection cells, in natural convection, 1.283 convection currents, boiling and, 1-315 convection oven mode, combi ovens and, 2.157, 168

Condrieu Butter, 5-171, 172

#### CONVECTION OVENS

convection ovens. See also convection baking drying in, 2.431 forced convection, 1.282-283 forced-convection steam ovens and, 2.239 method of operation, 1.282-283 TurboChef microwave oven and, 2.189 convection steaming, in ovens, 2.156 convection zone, stir-frying and, 2.48 convenience food, corporate control of, 1.23 Cook, Robin, 3-196 cookbook writers, chefs as, 1.83 cook-chill sous vide methods canning and, 2.204-205 for food preservation, 2.252 frigi-canning and, 2.84 for storage, 1.206, 2.250 vacuum packing for, 2.208-209 cooked whole eggs, parametric recipe for, 4.78-79 cooking. See also specific cooking techniques and foods corporate approach to, 1.22-24 of early civilizations, 1.7-8, 10-13 evolution of, 1.14-16 history of origins of, 1.6-13 history of Slow Food and, 1.23 by hunter-gatherers and early farmers, 1.6-7 Modernist. See Modernist cuisine New American cuisine, 1.28-29 Nouvelle revolution in. 1.24, 26-31 of plant foods under pressure, example recipes for, 3.301-303, 5.181 revolution in. 1.18-20 at low end, 1.20-22 Nouvelle, 1.24, 26-31 in 17th century France, 1.9 of skin, example recipes for, 3-132-135 sous vide. See sous vide traditional. See traditional cooking cooking times, food geometry and estimates of, 1.279 cooktop. See also burners; stove top for Modernist kitchen, 2.287 cookware. See also pans; pots; specific types of cookware aluminum conduction in, 1.280 heat capacity of, 1.278 cast iron, 1.278, 280 ceramic, conductivity and, 1.277 conductivity of, 1.277-278 cooling. See also chilling; chilling water baths; cook-chill sous vide methods; freezing; refrigeration; refrigerators evaporative humidity and, 1.319-320 oven temperatures and, 2.155 of hot food food safety and, 1.205-206, 2.256, 257 phase changes and, 1.290 starchy plants and, 3.280, 282 vacuum-assisted evaporation and, 1.321

phase changes in, 1·290 Copenhagen Pectin, 4·40

Coppens, Kristof, 1.70 copyright laws, chefs' recipes and, 1.70 - 71core temperature FDA Food Code on, 1.174 heating to, food safety and, 1-191 target holding food at, 2.247–249 water bath hotter than, 2.243-247 water bath set to, 2.243-245 coriander extract, parametric recipe for, 2.326 corked wine, 4-348-350 rescuing, chemistry of, 4.349 corks, for wine bottles, natural and synthetic, 4.344, 345, 346 corn. See also popcorn cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3-289, 292 Corn Bread, 5-67, 76 Corn Croquetta, 3-341 Corn Custard, 4-122 Corn Foam, 4-273 Corn Pebbles, 4-36 Crispy Corn Pudding, 5-101, 104 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 dried, Shrimp and Grits, 3-377 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 3.372 freezing to preserve flavor of, 3.374 frozen, grits ground from, 3-376 puffed, parametric recipe for, 4-302 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2.425 smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.362 corn oil, chemistry of, 2.126 corn starch, 4.20 thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.28 corn syrup, flavor release by, 4.11 corned beef cure, parametric recipe for, 3.169 cornmeal, gelling properties of, 4.68 Corriher, Shirley O., 1.44 cotechino, parametric recipe for, 3.236-237 Côtes-du-Rhône wine, early Greek traders and, 1.12 cottage cheese, parametric recipe for, 4.104 cottonseed oil, chemistry of, 2.126 coulant, of Michael Bras, 1-40 Counter Culture Coffee, 4-361 Country Bread Crisps, 5-85, 86 Coupe-Set, 2-410 court bouillon, truite au bleu and, 3.40 Courtine, Robert (La Reynière), 1.26 covalent bonds, 1.296, 330 covered sautéing, 2.58-61 chao technique and, 2.54 cutaway illustration of, 2-60-61 searing or glazing before, 2.58 covering brine, for accelerating brining, 3.166 cow pumps, extruding gel noodles with, 4.139 cow's milk. See also milk allergies to, 1.238 cP (centipoise), 4.6 CP Kelco, 4.40

crab. See also crabmeat biology of, 3.28, 30 liver fluke infections and, 1.124 crabmeat Crab and Ginger Marble, 5-253, 255 Crab and Pork Stock Spheres, 5.253, 256 Crab Oil, 5.189, 190 Dungeness Crab and Apple Roulade, 4.169 Edamame Sheets, King Crab, Cinnamon Dashi, 4-118 faux (surimi), 3.251, 388 Marinated Crab Salad, 5-189, 191 Puffed Crab Crackers, 5-189, 190 Shellfish Stock, 5-185, 186 Triple Dungeness Crab and Pork Stock Infusion, 5-253, 254 Cracco, Carlo, 1.70 Seafood Paper recipe, 3-188 crack phases, in coffee roasting, 4-361, 362 crackers puffed, parametric recipe for, 4-302 Tapioca Starch Cracker, 4-303 cracklings, water as foaming gas for, 4.254 Craig, Lyman, 2.384 cranberries, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.288, 291 crawfish/crayfish freshwater, biology of, 3.28 liver fluke infections and, 1.124 as seafood gel, 3-222 CREA (Centre de Recherche et d'Études pour l'Alimentation), 1-43 C-reactive protein, 1.227, 242 cream. See also creams adding to coffee, physics of, 1-289 Baked Potato Foam, 4-281, 5-193 clotted, parametric recipe for, 4-56 Corn Foam, 4-273 Cromesquis, 3.340 Eggplant Foam, 4-280 emulsification into butter, 4.206 as emulsion, viscosity of, 4.205 emulsions and, 4.221 heavy gums added to, 4.102 organic food movement perception of. 1.253 Herbed Cheese Spread, 4-57 hydrating LA gellan with, 4.124-125 Instant Crème Fraîche, 4-57 Low Fat "Cream," 4-57 as oil-in-water emulsion, 4.199, 201 Poached Apple with Pecorino Foam, 4.276 separating butterfat from, 2.366, 368 for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288-289 smoked, parametric recipe for, 4-100 Smoked Potatoes with Vin Jaune Sabayon, 3-363 whipped, hot and cold treatment for, 4.244,248 Whipped Butter, 4.286 Yogurt Foam and Sweet Potato Chips, 4-287 cream cheese Aerated Coffee Ice Cream, 4-312 Crispy Cream Cheese, 4-63 Creamed Spinach, 4-55

Creamed Watercress, 2-426, 5-5 creaming as draining in foams, 4.249 as emulsion failure, 4.210, 218 creams constructed, 4.214, 236-237 Constructed Veal Cream, 5-31, 33 making, best bets for, 4.56 parametric recipe for, 4-56 crema age of roasted coffee beans and, 4.361 carbon dioxide and, 4.384 chemistry of, 4-388 crème anglaise Cauliflower Crème Anglaise, 4-89 parametric recipe for, 4.85 crème brûlée parametric recipe for, 4.85 Parmesan Crème Brûlée, 4-88 crème caramel parametric recipe for, 4.92 Smoked Egg Crème Caramel, 4-101 crème fraîche Caramelized Crème Fraîche, 5-25, 28 Frozen Crème-Fraîche and Pine-Nut Cream, 2-411 Red-Onion Cream, 3-68 Creutzfeldt-Jakob disease (CJD), 1.157-159, 160 Crilly, Grant, Prune Coals recipe, 5-17 crimini mushrooms cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 Crimini in Amber, 4.154 Mushroom Broth, 5-11, 14 Mushroom Ketchup, 5-11, 13 Crisp Chicken Crown, 5-113, 116 crisping skin approaches to, 3.123 after cooking sous vide, 2.268 offish slime as key to, physiology of, 3-129 small, how to, 3.130 sous vide, 3-131 crisps Black Sesame Rice Crisps, 4-304 Gremolata Crisp, 5.60, 64 Rice Crisp, 5-31, 32 Crispy Beef and Shallot Salad, 5.43, 47 Crispy Beef Strands, 5-43, 44 Crispy Boiled Peanuts, 3-303 Crispy Cauliflower plated-dish recipe, 5.281-283 Crispy Corn Pudding, 5-101, 104 Crispy Cream Cheese, 4-63 Crispy Dosa, 3-355 Crispy Duck Tongues, 5-81, 84 Crispy Goat's Milk Ricotta Dumpling, 5.273, 274 Crispy Halibut Cheek, 3-334-335 Crispy Hay-Smoked Chicken plateddish recipe, 5.113-119 Crispy Okra, 5.90, 97 Crispy Snapper Skin, 5-167, 168 Crispy Sweetbreads, 3-150 critical point, in phase diagrams, 1-302-303 critical temperature bacterial replication rates and, 1.142 - 143for freeze-drying, science of, 2-453 freeze-drying and, 2.444, 446

Crljenak Kastelanski grapes, 4-326 crock pots, 2.240 Cromesquis, 3-340 crosnes, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.292 cross-contamination dirty gloves and, 1.200 E. coli O157:H7 outbreak of 2006 and, 1.172 food safety standards and, 1.168-169 foodborne pathogens and, 1.166 gluten intolerance and, 1-239 UV powder for tracking, 1.201 crotchless portafilters, 4-385, 388, 398 cruciferous vegetables. See also specific vegetables blanching, 2.214 crustaceans. See also crabmeat; crabs; crawfish; lobsters; prawns; shrimp biology of, 3.28-31 cutting of, 3.52 Maillard reaction of, 3-87 Cruz, Jordi, Olive Oil Noodles recipe, 4.146 cryoconcentration, of wine, 4.330 cryoextraction, of wine, 2-396 cryogenic freezing, 2.456-467, 471-473 characteristics of, 2-456, 458 dry ice for, 2.458, 464, 466, 471-473 food flavor and, 2.261 ice crystal formation in freezers and, 2.257-258 liquid nitrogen for, 1-308, 2-456, 458, 459, 460-463 safety with, 2.464, 466, 467 science of how liquid nitrogen boils and. 2.457 tartares and raw meat preparation with. 3.62 cryogenics definition of, 2-456 late 19th-century research on, 1.60 for quick freezing, 1.308 cryogens, 2.456. See also dry ice; liquid nitrogen culinary life of, 1.60-66, 68, 70 safe handling of, 2.464, 466, 467 spherification with, 4.184 suppliers of, 2.458 cryograting, how to, 2.461 cryopoaching Cryopoached Dill Meringue, 5-161, 165 Cryopoached Green Tea Sour, 4-291 for Dippin' Dots, 1-61 technique for, 2.460 cryopowdering, how to, 2.461 cryorendering of subcutaneous fat, 3.122 before vacuum packing, 2.268 cryosearing with dry ice, 2.464 of duck breast, how to, 3.124-125 with liquid nitrogen, 2-456, 458 of skin and fat, 3-118 of subcutaneous fat, 3.122 cryoshaping, how to, 2.463 cryoshattering for coarse-ground sausage, 3.230 how to, 2.463 of plant foods, to modify texture, 3.374

for tartare, how to, 3.64

cryospherification, 4.184 Cryovac AGS system of vacuum packing and, 1.40 Roux, sous vide cooking and, 1.41 sous vide school and, 1.42, 43 cryptosporidiosis, 1.129 Cryptosporidium parvum, 1.129 Crystallized Rose Petals, 3-368 cucumber chips, parametric recipe for, 3.328 cucumbers compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 Cucumber Black-Eyed Pea Salad, 5.94 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 Nukazuke, 3-354 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3-348 Salted Cucumber, 5-233, 236 Sous Vide Cucumber Pickles, 3-353 Cuisine Solutions, 1.43, 2.265 Le Cuisinier François (La Varenne, 1651), 1.8,9 cultures, bacterial, for fermented sausage, 3.246 curds. See proteins, curds of Cured Beef Tenderloin "Bresaola Style," 3.185 Cured Ham Broth, 5-81, 84 cures example recipes for, 3.176-185, 5.17, 18, 43, 151 parametric recipe for, 3.168-172 curing accelerating strategies for, 3.166-167, 174-175 best bets for, 3.172 dry. See dry-curing drying with warm air and, 2.433 for food preservation, 3-152 functional ingredients for, 3-155 nitrates, nitrites, and nitrosamines and, 3.160 process of, 3.158, 160, 162, 165-166 ripening after, 3.167, 173 safety of, worrisome signs during, 3.164 salts for. See salts, curing time and salt concentration for, 3.154 wet. See wet-curing curries. See also curry sauces for flavor and preservation, 3.196-197 Curry Oil, 2.331 curry sauces Goan Curry, 5.90, 91, 95 Kerala Curry, 5.90, 91, 96 Masala Curry, 5-90, 91, 98 Mughal Curry Sauce, 5-89, 90, 92 Muslim Curry Sauce, 5-89-91, 93 Curry-Impregnated Apple, 3-393 custard Asparagus Royale, 4.94 Bone Marrow Custard, 5-60, 63 Boudin Noir Custard, 5-125, 127 Cauliflower Panna Cotta, 4-142 Chawanmushi, 4-96 Corn Custard, 4.122 Deep-Fried Custard, 4-120

custard (continued) Hot Blood Pudding Custard, 4-221 Japanese (chawanmushi), parametric recipe for, 4.92 parametric recipe for, 4.84 royale, parametric recipe for, 4.92 Salmon Custard, 4-119 Shellfish Custard, 4-162 cutaway illustrations of baked turkey, 2.104-105 of bao technique of stir-frying, 2.55 of boiling à l'Anglaise, 2.64-65 of boiling-water canning, 2.82-83 of chao technique of stir-frying, 2.56-57 of covered sautéing of vegetables, 2.60-61 of CVap water-vapor oven, 2.160-161 of deep-frying, 1.89, 2.118-119 for depicting science of cooking, 1.84.88 - 89of espresso machine, 4.402-403 of Girardet method, 2.24-25 of grilling, 2.8-9 of heat loss from stove-top pots, 1.276 of indirect grilling, 2.13 of meat grinder, 3.229 of microwave oven, 2.186-187 of Pacojet, 2-408-409 of pot-roasting, 2.94-95 of pressure-canning, 2.90-91 of pressure-cooking stock, 2.293-294 of Ronco Showtime Rotisserie Oven, 2.34 - 35of sautéing, 2.46-47 of searing a la plancha, 2.40-41 of soufflé, 4.248-249 of steak frying in skillet, 3.72-73 of steaming, 2.72-73 of stewing, 2.96-97 of whipping siphon, 4.261 of wok stir-frying, 1.88, 2.50-51 cutting boards, kitchen hygiene and, 1.204 cutting particles down to size. See particle size reduction cuttlefish biology of, 3.24 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.108 Japanese cutting of, 3-52 CVap water-vapor ovens bacon and eggs cooked in, 2.174-175 cooking modes of, 2.155-156, 169 cooking strategies for, 2.170 cutaway illustration of, 2.160-161 forced convection in, 2.159 heat and humidity control in, 2.158 - 159improvement proposals for, 2.167 invention of, 2.154 CWD (chronic wasting disease), 1-159 cyanide bitter almond aroma of, 3.262 cassava cooking by South American natives and, 1.6 cyclamate, as banned additive, 1.252 Cyclospora cayetanensis, 1.129 cyclosporosis, 1.129 cysteine, 3-89 cysticercosis, 1.124 cytochrome, 3.12, 94

## D

D (decimal) level reductions 1D or 12D, for sanitizing food, 1.148, 149 of pathogens in food, 1.166, 168 Dacosta, Quique aesthetics of nature in dishes of, 4.37 Frozen White "Truffle" recipe, 3-400-401 Kanpachi Sashimi with Citrus Foam recipe, 4.269 Lemon Verbena and Peach Froth recipe, 4.273 liquid nitrogen cooking by, 2.459 Modernist cuisine and, 1.57 "Into the Vegetable Garden" and, 3.294 Daguin, André, liquid nitrogen and, 1.60-61, 62, 65 Daguin, Ariane, 1.61 daikon radishes, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 The Daily Cleveland Herald, 3.220 dairy brine, parametric recipe for, 3-168 dairy products. See also specific dairy products emulsions, 4.218-229 example recipes for, 4.219-221 foaming agents and, 4.251 gels, 4.102-123 example recipes for, 4-105-111, 114, 117, 120, 122 parametric recipe for, 4.116-117 pasteurization of FDA Food Code on, 1.187, 188-189 simplified cooking standards for, 1.190, 191, 192 smoking best bets for, 4.100 parametric recipe for, 4.100 typical fat content of, 5-XLIII water content of, 5-XL Dairy-Free Whipped Cream, 4.283 Dal Pescatore, 1.28 Dalton's law of partial pressures, 2.87 "danger zone," 1.175–179 microbial growth patterns and, 1.175 misconceptions about, 1-175-176, 178-179 Salmonella growth and, 1.177 Dannon yogurt for American tastes, 1.20-21 as fast, ready-to-eat food, 1.22-23 dark cutter meat, 3.35 dark meat. See also red meat in chickens and turkeys, 3.12 in ducks vs. chickens, 3.16-17 flavor of, 3.15 in sedentary animals, 3-14 DART 1 (Diet and Reinfarction Trial), 1.232 DASH (Dietary Approaches to Stop Hypertension) trials, 1.234, 236, 237 dashi Bacon Dashi, 2.308 Dashimaki Tamago, 4-94 Edamame Sheets, King Crab, Cinnamon Dashi, 4.118 Hon Dashi, 2.306, 5.197

Gruyère Custard, 5-261, 264

D

dashi (continued) parametric recipe for, 2.304-305 dates cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for. 3.290 Date Puree, 5-121, 122 de Landa, Bishop Diego, of Yucatán, 1.13 De re coquinaria. See Apicius de Serres, Pierre Freedom Cooking System of, 2-240 sous vide at home and, 1.73 dealcoholization, in viticulture, 4-331 deaths bacterial, 1.148-151 pasteurization and sterilization for, 1.149 thermal death curves of, 1-150-151 human from botulism vs. toxoplasma, 1.118 foodborne illnesses and, 1.113 from foodborne microorganisms, 1.113 U.S. rates for foodborne illnesses vs. other causes of, 1.118 decaffeinated coffee espresso, temperature settings and, 4.374, 385 production process for, 1.256 science of, 4-363 decanting wine, 4.342-343 deception, culinary, 3-388-401 decoction, in coffee brewing, 4-364 deconstruction Adrià on elBulli cooking and, 1.37-38 Blumenthal on, 1.51 Deep-Fried Brussels Sprouts, 3-321 Deep-Fried Cauliflower, 5-281, 283 Deep-Fried Custard, 4-120 Deep-Fried Hollandaise, 4.228 deep-frying, 2.116-127 baking compared with, 2.116-117 batter coating for, 2.122, 127 after cooking sous vide, 2.271 crust and, 2.122-123 cutaway illustration of, 1-89, 2.118-119 equipment for, 2.287 factors affecting oil coating of foods and. 2.127 foam forming with, 4.258 food size for, 2.117 greasiness with, avoiding, 2.125, 127 heat conduction in, 2-117 heat transfer coefficient of, 1.283 high-pressure, 2.120-121 multistep, 2.122-123 oil used for age of, 2.127 chemistry of, 2.126 fresh. 2.123 new, breaking in, 2.123 repeated use of, 2.123-125 smoking of, 2.124 temperature of, 2.116, 122, 123, 127 overloading deep fryer and, 2.125 under pressure, 2.120-121 precooking food sous vide for, 2.123 stages of, 2-116-117

water vapor in, 2.115, 116-117, 118-119, 125 deer. See also venison chronic wasting disease in, 1.159 hunters of, CJD-like disease in, 1-161 defrost cycles, automatic, ice crystal formation and, 2.258 Degeimbre, Sang-hoon Lychee and Lime Soda recipe, 4.268 Modernist cuisine and, 1.70 dehydrated foods, seasonal mélanges with, 3.295 Dehydrated Garlic Chip, 5-43, 46 dehydrating cabinets. See also drying features of, 2-431, 434-435 dehydration. See drying dehvdrators drying in, 2.430, 3.365 for Modernist kitchen, 2.286 deionized (DI) water, 1-335 espresso-making and, 4.384 hydrating ion-coagulated gels and, 4.124, 125 for plant food cooking, 3-278 Delhasse, Anthony, 1.70 delicata squash, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 Les Délices de la Campagne (Bonnefons, 1654), 1.9 deliquescence, 2-428 Demetrius of Phalerum, 1.13 denaturing of collagen as gelatin, 3.78 in living animals, 3.76 holding at specific temperature as, 2.247 of proteins, foaming and, 4-244 Denia, 1.57 Denominazione di Origine Controllata (DOC), 4-332 Denominazione di Origine Controllata e Garantita (DOCG), 4-332 density, heat capacity of cookware and, 1.278 dental vibrator tray, for espresso tamping, 4-380 deoxymyoglobin, 3.93 deposition definition of, 1.326 sublimation vs., 1.329 derivatives, mathematical, definition of, 2.230 desiccants, food drying and, 2.428 desiccation zone in baking, 2.107, 108 in steak frying, 3.74 desiccators, vacuum drying plants foods with, 3-365 features of, 2.433, 436-437 foam forming with, 4-310 for Modernist kitchen, 2.286 dessert trolleys disappearance from elBulli of, 1.35 plated desserts vs., 1.25 detergents, as surfactants, 4.202 detox diets, 1.248 Deviled Eggs, 4-81 dew point, 1.325, 2.154 on psychrometric charts, how to read, 1.323

deep-frying (continued)

thickness of food and, 2-127

Dewar, James, 1.60, 66 Dewar flasks for liquid nitrogen storage, 2.458 Marshall and demonstration of, 1-60 safe handling of, 2-467 venting, 2.466 DFD (dry firm dark), early rigor mortis and. 3.35 DI (deionized) water, 1.335 espresso-making and, 4.384 hydrating ion-coagulated gels and, 4.124, 125 for plant food cooking, 3.278 diabetes, vegan diet and, 1.244 Diamond, Jared, 3.268 diaphragm, as sausage binder, 3-222-223 diarrhea bacterial dispersal and, 1.134 pathogens causing, 1.114, 126, 138, 155 traveler's, 1.129 Díaz del Castillo, Bernal, 1-13 Dickens, Charles, 5-125 on partridge, 5.132 Diet and Reinfarction Trial (DART 1), 1.232 Dietary Approaches to Stop Hypertension (DASH) trials, 1.234, 236,237 dietary systems dietary fiber in, 1.214-217 medical, 1.222-239 nonmedical, 1.240-249 as rules for eating, 1.211 testing disease risk and, 1.218-221, 258 diets of animals, meat tenderness and, 3-11 Atkins, 1.242 colorectal cancer and, 1.214-217 DART 1, 1.232 DASH, 1.234, 236, 237 detox, 1.248 fat in. See fat, dietary fiber in. See fiber, dietary grapefruit, 1.240-241 LEARN, 1.242 low-carbohydrate, 1.242 low-fat, 1.241 Mediterranean, 1.232, 241, 242 Shangri-La, 1.241 South Beach, 1.242 Spectrum, 1.242 vegan, 1.244 weight loss, 1.240-241 differential scanning calorimeter (DSC), 1.268 diffusion accelerating in brining or curing, 3.166-167 in alcohol-based marinades, 3.195, 198 in brining, 3-154, 156, 158 in curing, 3-154, 160, 162, 164, 165 in drying with salt and sugar, 3-346 Fick's law of, 2.283, 290, 343 in marinating, 3.190 of water through food, drying actions and, 2.428 diffusivity, thermal in cookware, 1.278 of foods and various materials, 1.280 - 281

digestion of caffeine, 4-363 of carbon dioxide, 2.464 of raw plants, biology of, 3.269 of starches, 4.20 digital scales gram-type, 1.94-95 for measuring hydrocolloids, 4-38 for Modernist kitchen, 2.286 pocket-type, for measuring thickeners, 4.23 digital thermometers accuracy issues with, 1.206-207 for Modernist kitchen, 2.286 for sous vide cooking, 2.240 for testing refrigerator hot and cold spots, 2.257 diglycerides, 4-216-217 dill Carrot and Dill Fricassee, 5-161, 164 Cryopoached Dill Meringue, 5-161, 165 Dill Spheres, 4-130 Dioscorides, Pedanius, 1-11 Diphyllobothrium latum, 1.124 dipole molecules, 1-330 Dippin' Dots, 1.61, 72 discoloration, when cooking cured meat or seafood, 3.165 disease names, etymology of, 1-119 dish towels, cross-contamination and, 1.200 disodium 5' guanylate, 3-160 disodium 5' inosinate, 3.160 dispersed phase in emulsions, 4-199, 205 in foams, 4.243 ratio of continuous phase to, 4.205 dispersing approaches to, 4.20, 22 of cellulosic gums, 4.127 of hydrocolloids for gelling, 4.124 for thickening, 4-38 of thickeners, how to, 4.24 dissolved materials. See also solubility boiling point and, 1.318 freezing and, 1.304-305 reductions of, 4.11 distillation, 2.384-394 example recipes for, 2.389 Genevac Rocket Evaporator for, 2.391-395 invention of, 2-390 for purifying water, 1.335 rotary evaporator for, 2.384-391 U.S. laws on, 1.94, 2.384, 391 vacuum, 2.380. See also rotary evaporators DNA testing genetic origins of grapes using, 4.326, 327 in viruses, 1.152 DOC (Denominazione di Origine Controllata), 4-332 DOCG (Denominazione di Origine Controllata e Garantita), 4-332 Don't Forget Fiber in Your Diet (Burkitt), 1.214 doorknobs, personal hygiene and, 1.200 dose standard, for espresso shots, 4-380 dosing, in espresso-making, 4-378, 380 double ristretto, evolution of, 4.379

surface roughness of food and, 2.127

double stocks, 2.290 double-blind trials for nutritional studies, 1.218-219 in wine tasting, 4.340, 342 double-disc mills, 2.404 Dover sole, aging effects on, 3.40 DQ curing salt, 3-158 draft, fire and, 2.7 drag, convection baking and, 2.110 dragon fruit, compressing and impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 draining, in foams, 4.249 Dried Cherry and Hazelnut Nougatine, 5.2.67. 2.70 dried fermented sausages, 3.246, 250 drip coffee maker, automatic, 4-368 drippings flares from, aluminum foil in grills and, 2.15 flavor of grilled food and, 2.12 dry boxes, 2.431, 434-435. See also drying dry firm dark (DFD), early rigor mortis and, 3.35 dry ice, 2-458 carbonating fruit with, 2.472 carbonating liquids with, 2-464 freezing using, 1-310, 311 safe handling of, 2.464, 466 sublimation and, 1.326 suppliers of, 2-458 truffles, storing with, 2.471 dry process, for coffee, 4-358 dry rubs basic, parametric recipe for, 3-169 best bets for, 3.168, 169 functional ingredients in, 3.155 Kansas Rub, 5-66, 68 Memphis Rub, 5-66, 68 parametric recipe for, 3.168-172 sweet, parametric recipe for, 3.169 dry-aging meat, 3.41 how to, 3.42 dry-bulb temperature braising or pot-roasting in ovens and, 2.96 consistent baking and, 2.111 in CVap water-vapor oven, 2.158-159 in deep-frying, 2.116 ordinary ovens and, 2.155 preheating to, 2.103 on psychrometric charts, how to read, 1.323 in Rational combi oven, 2-164-165 relative humidity and, 1.322 smoking and, 3.211 wet-bulb temperature vs., 2.96, 102, 106.112 dry-curing equilibrium, 3.165 for food preservation, 3.152 osmosis and, 3-154 salinity for, 3.160 dryers, vacuum, 2.430, 433, 436-437 dry-grinding, equipment for, 2.401-402, 404, 407 drying, 2.428-455. See also curing in baking, stages of, 2-106-108 characteristics of, 2.428 with cold, dry air, 1.326, 328 in cold-smoking, 2.143

drying (continued) in combi oven, convection mode for, 2.168 crisping skin and, 3-123 desiccants and, 2.428 desiccation zone and in baking, 2.107, 108 in steak frying, 3.74 equipment for, 2-286 freeze-drying and. See freeze-drying by hunter-gatherers, 1.6 liquid smoke and, 2-149 of meat and seafood, 3-152-189 of plant foods, 3-365-373 progressive smoking and, 2.148 rehydration and, physics of, 1-321 ripening of cured meat or seafood and, 3.173 with salt and sugar, 3-344, 346, 348 spray-drying and, 2.438-443 equipment for, 2.285, 430 method for, 2.442 strategies for, 2-430 tapeworms and, 1.124 vacuum-assisted, 1.321, 2.215 vacuum-drying and, 2.430, 433, 436-437 with warm air, 2.431-433, 434-435 DSC (differential scanning calorimeter), 1.268 Ducasse, Alain Asparagus Royale recipe, 4.94 Gras, Laurent and, 1-69 Jus de la Presse recipe, 2-347 on Modernist cuisine, 1.63 New International cuisine and, 1-30, 31 Rib Eye with Cherry Mustard Marmalade and Porcini recipe, 3.97 sous vide cooking and, 1.42 duck brining, parametric recipe for, 3.172 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.99, 108 cryorendering before vacuum packing, 2.268 cryosearing, how to, 3.124-125 curing, parametric recipe for, 3.172 Duck Apicius plated-dish recipe, 5.121-123 Duck Broth with Vanilla and Bay Leaf, 5.109, 110 Duck Leg Confit with Pommes Sarladaises, 3-178 foie gras and. See foie gras meat color of chicken vs., 3-16-17 Moulard, for foie gras production, 3.138 Sous Vide Duck Confit Pavé, 5-81, 82 Sous Vide Duck Ham, 5-85, 87 duck eggs Century Egg, 4-83 Liquid Center Duck Egg, 5-219, 220 duck fat, chemistry of, 2.126 duck foie gras. See foie gras Duck Leg Confit with Pommes Sarladaises, 3.178 duck skin how to precook, 3.82

duck stock, parametric recipe for, 2.296-298 duck tongue cooking of, 3-141 sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.146 Crispy Duck Tongues, 5-81, 84 Duffy, Curtis, 1-69 Dufresne, Wylie Achatz's meal at elBulli and, 1-38, 52 Aerated Foie Gras recipe, 4-311 Almond Polenta recipe, 4.36 Avocado Puree recipe, 5-205, 207 Barbecued Eel with Whipped Caramel recipe, 4-283 Beignet of Sauce Ravigote recipe, 5.49, 51 Cheese Puffs recipe, 4-305 cold gels and, 4.140, 144 Corn Pebbles recipe, 4-36 Crispy Cream Cheese recipe, 4.63 Crispy Goat's Milk Ricotta Dumpling recipe, 5.273, 274 critics on, 1.63 Deep-Fried Hollandaise recipe, 4.228 on dehydrating fruits and vegetables, 3.366 Edamame Sheets, King Crab, Cinnamon Dashi recipe, 4.118 Edible Earth recipe, 4-37 Egg Salad Sandwich recipe, 4.90 Fermented Shrimp Sheets recipe, 5-167, 168 freeze filtration and, 2.369 Gruyère Spheres recipe, 4-190 Hanger Steak Tartare recipe, 3-65 Horseradish Foam recipe, 4.284 Instant Tofu Noodles recipe, 4-172 Knot Foie recipe, 4-144 Modernist cuisine and, 1.62, 67, 69 molded egg volk tubes of, 4-90-91 Popcorn Pudding recipe, 4-181 Skate Pavé with Bread Crust recipe, 5.157 Sous Vide Duck Ham, 5-85, 87 Steingarten on, 1.65 Sunny-Side Up "Eggs" and, 14.148-149 dulse, 5.28 dumplings. See also gnocchi Buckwheat Pelmeni, 5-233, 237 Crispy Goat's Milk Ricotta Dumpling, 5.273, 274 Goat Cheese Dumplings, 4-105 soup, about, 5.254 Sour Cream Spaetzle (Csipetke), 4.117, 5.55, 59 Dungeness Crab and Apple Roulade, 4.169 Dunlop, Fuchsia, Gong Bao Chicken recipe, 3.205 Durand, Peter, 2.75 Durand-Ruel, Paul, 1-19 dynamic viscosity, 4.6

## E

East Texas BBQ Sauce, 5-66, 69 Eating Quality Assured beef-grading system, Australia, 3-39 echinoderms, 3.30 ecograstronomy, of Slow Food, 1-23 École de La Varenne, 4.322-325 ecological studies, of nutrition, 1.220 Edamame Sheets, King Crab, Cinnamon Dashi, 4.118 edge sealers, 2.222-224 chamber sealers vs., 2.222 common problems with, 2.223 for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 rigid containers and, 2.226-227 vacuum packing with, 2.224 Edible Bar Soap with Honey Bubbles, 4.267 "edible earth" Edible Earth, 4-37 Redzepi and, 3.294 edible films, 4.6 best bets for, 4.60 Edible Wrappers, 4-62 parametric recipe for, 4.60 edible glasses, 4.6 dehydrating formula for, 3-367 Pineapple Glass, 3-370 Spiced Honey Glass, 5-121, 123 eel Barbecued Eel with Whipped Caramel, 4-283 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.102 efficiency energy, power and, 1.274-276 heat transfer coefficient and, 1.283 Egg Blossom, 4-80 egg emulsions, example recipes for, 4.226-229 egg gels, 4.74-101 blended best bets for, 4.92 parametric recipe for, 4.92 example recipes for, 4.80-81, 83, 86-91, 93-99, 101 parametric recipe for, 4.116-117 separated best bets for, 4.85 parametric recipe for, 4-85 Egg Salad Sandwich, 4-90 egg white custard, parametric recipe for, 4.85 egg whites droplets of, parametric recipe for, 4.85 as fining agents, 2-358-360 for fluid gels, 4-176 foams formed from, 4.247 Fried Egg Foam, 5-211, 212 Instant Swiss Meringue, 4-284 Microwaved Pistachio Sponge Cake, 4.294 with myosin for meat glue, 3-250 proteins of, as foaming agent, 4.244 for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288-289 Siphoned Soufflé à la Lorraine, 4-297 Steamed Blancmange, 4-296

leaving extra during butchery of,

3.116, 118

egg whites (continued) texture of, temperature and, 4.76-77 as thermo-irreversible gels, 4.70 egg yolks Basic Mayonnaise, 4.226, 5.233 Cauliflower Crème Anglaise, 4-89 Confit Egg-Yolk Puree, 5-147, 148 Deep-Fried Hollandaise, 4.228 droplets of, parametric recipe for, 4.85 Dufresne's molded tubes of, 4.90-91 Egg Salad Sandwich, 4.90 Egg Yolk Confit, 5-211, 213 for fluid gels, 4.176 parametric recipe for, 4-177 Freeze-Dried Egg Yolk, 5.247, 250 Gruyère Soufflé, 4-301 for light foams, parametric recipe for, 4.270 Parmesan Crème Brûlée, 4-88 proteins of, as foaming agent, 4.244 Sauce Allemande, 4.88 Scrambled Egg Foam, 5-215, 216 for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288-289 as sliceable gel, 4.74 parametric recipe for, 4-85 Smoked Potatoes with Vin Jaune Sabayon, 3-363 Sous Vide Instant Hollandaise, 4.228 Sous Vide Lemon Curd, 4-227 Steamed Blancmange, 4-296 as surfactant emulsifiers, 4.226 temperature, and texture of, 4.76-77 Eggless Citrus Curd, 4-234, 5-157 Eggless Mayonnaise, 4-232 eggplant compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 Eggplant Foam, 4-280 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.362 Stuffed Smoky Braised Eggplant, 5.99 eggplant chips, parametric recipe for, 3.328 eggs, 4.83. See also duck eggs; egg gels; egg whites; egg yolks; quail eggs allergies to, 1.238 baked, two-stage, parametric recipe for. 4-85 baked-good foams and, 4.245 boiled, 2.63 Chawanmushi, 4.96 cold-smoked, parametric recipe for, 4.100 cooked whole, 4.74-75 parametric recipe for, 4.78-79 Cromesquis, 3.340 Deep-Fried Hollandaise, 4-228 Deviled Eggs, 4-81 Dufresne's obsession with, 1-67 Egg Blossom, 4-80 Egg Salad Sandwich, 4-88 Eggs Benedict, 4-86 emulsions of, 4.226-229

eggs (continued) faux "Poached" Egg, 4-195 Prosciutto and Melon "Raw Egg," 4.194 FDA Food Code on, 1.184, 185-186, 187 Salmonella and, 1.183, 185 FDA safe cooking standards for, 1.170 fluid gel properties of, 4-16 fluid gels based on, 4.176 development of, 1.66, 68 parametric recipe for, 4-177 foam forming with, 4.247, 251, 255 Freeze-Dried Egg Yolk, 5-247, 250 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 2.451 French Scrambled Eggs, 4-93 fried, two-stage, parametric recipe for, 4.85 Ham and Cheese Omelet, 4.95 Hot Egg Mayonnaise, 4-227 hot-spring (onsen), 4.75 parametric recipe for cooking, 4.78 L'Arpège egg, 5-211 Lemon Egg-Yolk Fluid Gel, 4-180 Liquid Center Duck Egg, 5-219, 220 marinated in vinegar, 4.75 Miso-Cured Egg Sheets, 4-87 Omelet Base, 5-215, 217 omelets in combi oven vs. conventional oven, 4.95 pasteurization of, 1.191, 4.226 FDA Food Code and, 1.185 pasteurized, parametric recipe for cooking, 4.78 peeling with liquid nitrogen, how to, 4.78 pickled best bets for, 4.82 parametric recipe for, 4-82 plated-dish recipes for, 5.209-221 poaching, physics of stirring pot before, 2.67 preserved best bets for, 4.82 parametric recipe for, 4.82 Pressure-Cooked Egg Toast, 4.97 safe cooking principles for, 1.194 salmonella contamination of, 1.117 as sausage binders, 3.223 Scrambled Egg Foam, 5-215, 216 simplified cooking standards for, 1.192 smoked, parametric recipe for, 4-100 Smoked Egg Crème Caramel, 4-101 Soft-Boiled Egg and Garlic Emulsion, 4.227 textures of, 4.76-77 thickening with, 4.13 volumetric equivalents for amounts of, 5-XLIV Eggs Benedict, 4-86 eGullet.org, 1.73 Egypt, ancient foie gras production in, 1.13, 3.136 food-related professions in, 1.7 Herodotus on beans in, 1.12 Horchata drinks in, 4.59 locust bean gum used in, 4.124 Einstein, Albert, 1.264 Ekman pumping, phenomenon of, 2.67

elasticity, gel selection and, 4.73

elastin in abalone and cuttlefish membranes, 3.52 in gizzards, 3-141 in heart meat, 3-142 elBulli. See also Adrià, Ferran first meal at, experience of, 1-38-39 Modernist cuisine and, 1.33-40 elBullitaller, 1.35 Elder Flower Vinegar, 2-315 electric broilers wood-fired oven-like performance by, 2.26-27 working features of, 2.20-21 electric coils, efficiency of, 1.274 electric fields strong, to kill bacteria, 1.149 wine storage and, 4.345 electric griddles, 2.40 electric whisk, foam forming with, 4.259 electric whisks, foam forming with, 4.258 elements, physics of color indicators of temperature and, 1.291 elk chronic wasting disease in, 1.159 hunters, CID-like disease in, 1.161 emetic agents, Bacillus cereus as, 1-138 emission spectra of blackbodies, 1.285 physics of temperature and, 1.291 emissivity of graybodies, 1.286 of radiation, 1.285 Emmental cheese, Restructured Emmental Slices, 5-11, 14 emulsification. See also emulsifiers; emulsions; emulsion-style sausages Bancroft's rule on order for, 4-202 mechanism of action, 4.200, 202, 204-205 for thickening, 2.346, 4.19 emulsifiers. See also emulsification; emulsions characteristics of, 4.200 in deep-frying oil, 2-123, 125 eggs as, 4.74 immiscible substances and, 1-332 oils and, 4.13 surfactant, 4.216-217, 244 emulsions, 4.196-239. See also emulsification; emulsifiers Black Butter Emulsion, 5-157, 158 butter in, 4.218-220 cheese as, 4.222-225 common, 4-201 constructed creams and, 4.236-237 dairy, 4.218-229 example recipes for, 4.219-221 definition of, 4-13 droplet sizes in, 4.206 egg, 4-226 example recipes for, 4-226-229, 5.233 failure of, 4.210-212 foams vs., 4.249 G/W (gas-in-water). See foams HLB values and, chemistry of, 4.204 of immiscible substances, 1-332 methods for, 4.206-213 microemulsions as, 4-205 Modernist, 4-214-239

emulsions (continued) nanoemulsions as, 4.238-239 example recipes for, 4.238-239 science of, 4.205 optics of, physics of, 4.203 other types of, example recipes for, 4.230-235 particle size reduction for, 2-398 reductions of, 4.11 science of, 4.200, 202, 204-205 stabilizers for, 4.215 for thickening, 4.7 thickening and longevity of, 4.5 tools for, 4.208 types of, 4-199 vinaigrettes as, 4.230-231 viscosity and, 4.204–205 wet-grinding and, 2.412 emulsion-style sausages best bets for, 3.238-239 characteristics of, 3.222, 225 Emulsified Sausage with Fat Gel, 3.248 example recipes for, 3-242-243 grinding fat and meat separately for, 3.231 parametric recipe for, 3.238-239 endemic pathogens, 1.110 endive, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 endomysium, 3-6 energy. See also heat; temperature in animal fat, 3.18 converting power units and, 1.273 defining, 1.264 efficiency and, 1.274-276 heat and, 1.263 internal, 1.264-265 of phase changes by water, 1.300-303 power and, 1.272-273 enfleurage for flavor extraction, 2.320 solids as solvents in, 1.330 technique of, 2-323 England. See also United Kingdom early gastronomy of, 1.8 history of French chefs in, 1-8 medieval cuisine in, 1.12 English peas. See green peas enoki mushrooms Abalone and Foie Gras Shabu-Shabu with Yuba and Enoki, 5-197, 203 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 Entamoeba histolytica, 1.129 enteritis necroticans, 1.141 enthalpy, 1.300-301. See also latent heat of vaporization envelope, of viruses, 1.152 environmental contamination, 1.116, 117 Enviro-Pak smoker, 2.147 enzymes aging meats and, 3-39, 41 carbonation taste and, 2.465 clarifying juice or broth with, 2.352 cooking meat and seafood and, 3-76, 78-79 as fining agents, 2.358 freezing to halt action of, 3.136, 140 fruit flavors and, 2.338 as gel coagulants, 4.70

fat content of, 5-XLIII

#### EXAMPLE RECIPES FOR COOKING PLANT FOODS UNDER PRESSURE

enzymes (continued) gelling agents from, 4-126 juice extraction with, 2-335, 336 in liver, 3.138 for marinating, 3.195 in plant foods, 3.282-284 protein-splitting, in crustaceans, 3.28 thickening with, 4.13, 19 transglutaminase as. See Activa; transglutaminase Enzyme-Treated Pink Grapefruit, 3-357 epidemiology, nutritional, 1.218-220 epimysium, 3-6 equilibrium drying with salt and sugar and, 3.346 thermal, cooking eggs to, 4.74, 75 thermal energy transfer and, 1.266 equilibrium brining, 3.158 how to, 3.170-171 equilibrium cooking in combi ovens, 2.167 in water bath at core temperature, 2.243 equilibrium dry-curing, 3-165 equilibrium relative humidity, 2-430 equilibrium vapor pressure, 1-320 equilibrium wet-curing, 3.162, 165 how to, 3.170-171 equipment. See also tools; specific types of equipment; specific tools for broiling, 2.20-22 for carbonation, 2.286 chilling, for water baths, 2.285 deep-frying, 2.287 dry-grinding, 2.401-402, 404 drying, 2.286 for foams, 4.258-261 freeze-drying, 2.285 juicing, 2.332-335 laboratory, local laws in U.S. on, 1.94 milling, 2.401-402, 404. See also colloid mills pressure filtration, 2.286 sieving, 2.286 smoking, 2.146-147, 285, 3.208 sous vide, 2.228-241 for home use, 1.73 spray-drying, 2.285, 430 tenderizing, 2.286 used in Modernist Cuisine, 1.93 vacuum filtration, 2.286, 356-357 wet-grinding, 2.412-414 erg, 1.272 Erice Conferences on Molecular and Physical Gastronomy, 1.44-46, 65 erobertparker.com, 4.330 escabeche, Oyster Escabeche, 5.205, 206 Escherich, Theodor, 1-112 Escherichia coli, 1.116, 134, 137 Escherichia coli O157:H7 foodborne illnesses and, 1.118-119 outbreak of 2006, politics of, 1.172 pathogenicity of, 1.132 public health officials on outbreak of, 1.169-170 temperature for reproduction of, 1.143, 144 wine marinade with oregano and, 1.145

Escoffier, Auguste aspics of, 4.68 chaudfroid and, 4.151 culinary rules and codes of, 1.5, 9, 19-20.27 on food presentation, 1.25 introducing Modernist cuisine to, 1.56-57 meat embedded in gelatin by, 3-250 Sauce Allemande recipe, 4.88 stockmaking by, 2.288 escolar about, 5-175 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3-102 Escolar with Red Wine Butter, 3-104 Tuna and Escolar Checkerboard, 5.175, 176 espresso, 4-372-390 art of milk and, 4-391-395 brewing temperature for, skill for choosing, 4-385 consistency in, 4-396-403 cooking with, technique of, 4-371 crema on age of roasted coffee beans and, 4.361 carbon dioxide and, 4.384 chemistry of, 4.388 crotchless portafilters for, advantages of, 4.385 decaffeinated coffee beans and, 4.363 dosing of, 4-378, 380 God shot of. See God shot grinding beans for. See coffee beans, grinding for espresso; espresso grinders grooming portafilter for. See grooming espresso portafilters instant, 4-371 invention of, history of, 4-372 in Italy, sociology of, 4-374 machines for making. See espresso machines Northern Italian roast of beans for, 4.360 pod and capsule systems for, technology of, 4-400 pressure profiling and, technology of, 4.400 pulling the shot and, 4.384, 388 common problems with, 4-389 how to, 4.386-387 serving temperature of, 4-364 single, double, and triple shots of, evolution of, 4-379 stream of, monitoring, 4.384, 387, 388 tamping and evenly, how to, 4.382 reasons for, 4.383-384 taxonomy of, 4-393 tradition of, in cooking, 1.14 Espresso Coffee: Professional Techniques (Schomer), 4.399 espresso con panna, 4-393 espresso grinders how to use, 4-377 for Modernist kitchen, 2.287 espresso machines automatic brewing option of, 4-384

espresso machines (continued) cutaway illustration of, 4.402-403 hand-operated vs. electric, 4.372 for Modernist kitchen, 2-287 pressure profiling and, technology of, 4.400 Synesso, 4.372, 374 Espresso Vivace, 4-374, 396, 398, 399 essences, aromatic, 2.318-331. See also extracting flavors in alcohol, best bets for, 2.326 best bets for, 2.325 citrus oil, how to wash, 2-321 enfleurage and, 2.323 extracting, 2.318, 320 high quality, 1.250, 252 natural, safe handling of, 2-324 rotavap for distillation of, 2.384-391 supercritical fluid extraction of, 2.320 working with, 2.322 essential oils. See also essences, aromatic for brining or curing, 3-158 commercial uses for, 2-318 steam distillation of, 2-318, 320 Estragues, Sergi, 4.184 ethanol. See alcohol (ethanol); spirits; specific alcoholic beverages ethics, of copying dishes, 1.71 ethyl alcohol. See alcohol (ethanol); spirits; specific alcoholic beverages ethylene gas, fruit ripening and, 3.283-284, 285 Ettore Majorana Foundation and Center for Scientific Culture, 1.44-46,65 Europe. See also European Union; specific countries lack of meat-grading system in, 3.36, 30 European Union on food safety, 1.182 food safety disclaimer rules of, 1.178 trade dispute on food products and, 1.173 evaporation, 1-314-325. See also water vapor adding cream to coffee and, 1.289 during baking, 2.103, 107 blowing on hot food and, 1.288 boiling and, 1.315-319 concentrating by, 2.379 definition of, 1-314 with Genevac Rocket Evaporator, 2.391-395 humidity and, 1.319-321 meat tenderness lost in braising or pot-roasting and, 2.98 as reduction, 4.11 steam and, 1.319 vacuum for concentrating flavor, 2.380 for reducing sauces, jus, or glazes, 2.346 of wine, 4.330 vacuum packing and, 2.213, 215 evaporative cooling humidity and, 1.319-320 oven temperatures and, 2.155 evapotranspiration, winemaking and, 4.329

example recipes for acidifiers Elder Flower Vinegar, 2.315 Seaweed Vinegar, 2-315 example recipes for batter-frying The Colonel's Chicken, 3-336 Crispy Halibut Cheek, 3-334-335 Modernist Fried Chicken, 3-337 example recipes for breading Cromesquis, 3-340 Onion Rings, 3-342-343, 5-11 example recipes for broths Bacon Dashi, 2-308 Baked Potato Broth, 2-309 Bouillabaisse Broth, 2-308 Ham Broth, 2.306 Hon Dashi, 2.306, 5.197 Laksa Broth, 2.307 Oxtail Pho Broth, 2-307 Sous Vide Vegetable Stock, 2-303 Tom Yum Broth, 2-309 example recipes for carbonating Orange Soda, 2.472 Strawberry Milk Shake, 2-473, 5-11 example recipes for centrifugal evaporator, Mock Turtle Soup, 2-394 example recipes for centrifuging Centrifuged Carotene Butter, 2.365, 5.185 Centrifuged Pea Juice, 2.367 Centrifuged Roasted-Hazelnut Oil, 2.367 Tomato Water, 2.366, 5.5, 60 example recipes for compressed and impregnated fruits and vegetables Clay Potatoes, 3-398 Compressed Melon Terrine, 3-392 Curry-Impregnated Apple, 3-393 Fossilized Salsify Branch, 3-399 Frozen White "Truffle," 3-400-401 Pulled Mushroom, 3-396 Squid-Ink Bean-Sprout Risotto, 3.397 Vegetable Coals, 3-395 Watermelon Meat, 3-394, 5-285 example recipes for consommé Apple Cider Consommé, 2-377 Oxtail Consommé, 2.376 Pistachio Consommé, 2-376 example recipes for constructed cheeses The American Cheese Slice, 4.224 Cheddar Soup, 4.225 Cheese in a Tube, 4.225 Cheesy "Whiz," 4-225 example recipes for constructed creams Hazelnut "Cream," 4.236 Jus Gras, 4.237 Pistachio Gelato, 4.236 example recipes for cooking innards Ankimo Torchon, 3-147 Crispy Sweetbreads, 3-150 Foie Gras and Button Mushroom Tart, 3.148 Foie Gras Soup with Bomba Rice and Sea Lettuce, 3.149 Sweetbreads with Sour Mango Powder and Shiitake, 3-151 example recipes for cooking plant foods under pressure Autoclaved Onion Soup, 3-302 Caramelized Carrot Soup, 3-301 Crispy Boiled Peanuts, 3-303 Pressure-Cooked Sesame Seeds, 3-303, 5-181

Everything Bagel Broth, 4-130

cleaning, how to, 4.397

#### EXAMPLE RECIPES FOR COOKING SKIN

example recipes for cooking skin Monkfish with Constructed Skin, 3.132 Puffed Chicken Feet, 3-133 Puffed Cockscomb, 3-133 Ultracrisp Chicken Crown, 3-134-135 example recipes for cooking with moist air Cantonese Fried Rice, 2-176-177 Combi Oven Rib Eye, 2-180 Combi Oven-Steamed Broccoli, 2.181 example recipes for cures Bacon Chips with Butterscotch, Apple, and Thyme, 3.189 Blackstrap Molasses Country Ham, 3.183 Confit Cure Mix, 3-179 Cured Beef Tenderloin "Bresaola Style," 3-185 Duck Leg Confit with Pommes Sarladaises, 3-178 Fluke Cured in Kombu, 3-181 Foie Gras Torchon, 3-176 Grapefruit-Cured Salmon, 3-180 House-Cured Bacon, 3-182, 5-17, 18 Microwaved Beef Jerky, 3-184, 5-43 Miso-Cured Black Cod, 3-179 Salted Halibut, 3-187, 5-151 Sea Urchin Bottarga, 3-186 Seafood Paper, 3-188 Shaved Foie Gras, 3.177 example recipes for dairy and tofu gels Burmese Chickpea Tofu Laksa, 4-121 Corn Custard, 4-122 Deep-Fried Custard, 4-120 Edamame Sheets, King Crab, Cinnamon Dashi, 4-118 Firm Tofu, 4-112 Flourless Gnocchi, 4-119 Fresh Cheese Curds, 4-106-107 Goat Cheese Dumplings, 4-105 Goat Milk Ricotta, 4-108 Green Pea Yuba, 4-115 Idiazábal Gnocchi, 4.123 Milk Skin with Grilled Salsify and Truffle Puree, 4-114 Modernist Burrata, 4-109 Mozzarella Balloons, 4-110–111 Peanut "Tofu," 4.122 Salmon Custard, 4-119 Silken Tofu, 4-113 Sour Cream Spaetzle (Csipetke), 4.117, 5.55, 59 example recipes for dairy emulsions Beet Flexicurd, 4-219 Broiled Tuna Belly with Montpellier Butter, 4-220 Hot Blood Pudding Custard, 4-221 Poached Lobster, 4.219 Ultrastable Beurre Blanc, 4.219 example recipes for dehydrated fruits and vegetables Crystallized Rose Petals, 3-368 Mandarin Leather, 3-369 Pineapple Glass, 3-370 Spinach Paper, 3-369 Sweet Pea Wafer, 3-371 example recipes for distilling Buddha's Hand Vodka, 2-389 Vacuum-Concentrated Apple and

example recipes for egg emulsions Bacon Jam, 4-229 Basic Mayonnaise, 4.226, 5.233 Deep-Fried Hollandaise, 4-228 Hot Egg Mayonnaise, 4.227 Soft-Boiled Egg and Garlic Emulsion, 4-227 Sous Vide Instant Hollandaise, 4.228 Sous Vide Lemon Curd, 4-227 example recipes for egg gels Asparagus Royale, 4.94 for blended egg gels, 4.93-99 Cauliflower Crème Anglaise, 4-89 Century Egg, 4-83 Chawanmushi, 4.96 Chorizo French Toast, 4-98-99 for cooked whole eggs, 4.80-81 Dashimaki Tamago, 4.94 Deviled Eggs, 4-81 Egg Blossom, 4-80 Egg Salad Sandwich, 4-90 Eggs Benedict, 4.86 French Scrambled Eggs, 4-93 Ham and Cheese Omelet, 4.95 Miso-Cured Egg Sheets, 4-87 Olive Marmalade, 4.99 Parmesan Crème Brûlée, 4-88 Pecorino with Truffle Honey on Cedar, 4-101 Pickled Quail Eggs, 4-83 for preserved and pickled eggs, 4.83 Pressure-Cooked Egg Toast, 4.97 Sauce Allemande, 4-88 for separated egg gels, 4.86–91 Smoked Egg Crème Caramel, 4-101 for smoked eggs, 4.101 example recipes for emulsion-style sausages Boudin Blanc, 3.243 Frankfurters, 3.242 Italian Sausage, 3.242 example recipes for extracting flavor with alcohol Fines Herbes Extract, 2.327 House Bitters, 2-327 example recipes for fermented sausage Fast-Cured Pepperoni, 3-247 Saucisson Sec. 3.247 example recipes for fish and shellfish sous vide Escolar with Red Wine Butter, 3-104 Ling Cod with Bergamot-Infused Milk, 3-103 19th-Century-Style Lobster with Sherry and Cocoa, 3-107 Shrimp Cocktail, 3-107 Steelhead Trout Confit with Fennel Salad, 3-106 Turbot with Onion and Marrow Broth, 3-105 example recipes for flavor infusion into fats Curry Oil, 2.331 Molasses Butter, 2-331 Shellfish Butter, 2-329 Sous Vide Lemon Herb Oil, 2-330 Spiced Chili Oil, 2-330 example recipes for flavor-infused liquids, Sous Vide Ponzu, 2-313 example recipes for fluid gels Fizzy Grape Fluid Gel, 4-183

Hot and Cold Tea, 4.182

example recipes for fluid gels (continued) Lemon Egg-Yolk Fluid Gel, 4-180 Onion Fluid Gel, 4-183 Parmesan "Polenta," 4-181 Passion Fruit Jelly, 4-180 Popcorn Pudding, 4-181 Umami Seasoning Fluid Gel, 4-183 example recipes for freeze-dried vegetables Caesar Salad, 3.373 Freeze-Dried Onion Powder, 3-373, 5.261 example recipes for freeze-drying Freeze-Dried Beef Gravy Granules, 2.454 Ramen Stock Powder, 2-455 Ramen Vegetables, 2-455, 5-247 Salted, Freeze-Dried Lobster, 2.454, 5.185 example recipes for froths, airs, and bubbles Cappuccino Foam, 4.266 Citrus Air, 4.265 Edible Bar Soap with Honey Bubbles, 4.267 Geoduck with Seawater Foam, 4.266 Kanpachi Sashimi with Citrus Foam, 4-269 Lychee and Lime Soda, 4.268 Oysters with Mignonette Air, 4-265 example recipes for fruit and vegetable chips Restructured Potato Chips, 3-330 Watermelon Chips, 3-328 example recipes for fruit purees, Pistachio Puree, 2-427 example recipes for frying vegetables Deep-Fried Brussels Sprouts, 3-321 Pectinase-Steeped Fries, 3-324 Pommes Pont-Neuf, 3-323 Starch-Infused Fries, 3-324 Starch-Infused Ultrasonic Fries, 3.325 Ultrasonic Fries, 3-325, 5-11 example recipes for grinding, milling, and pureeing Chili Tomato Spice Blend, 2-403 Citrus Spice, 2-404 Exotic Spice Mixture, 2-405 Indies Spice Blend, 2-403 Licorice Powder, 2-405 Quatre Épices, 2-403, 5-35, 125 Ras el Hanout, 2-405 Romesco Sauce, 2-419 Shrimp and Grits, 3-377 example recipes for hot- and coldsmoked meats and seafood Beef Cheek Pastrami, 3.213 Russian Smoked Salmon, 3-212 Smoked Octopus, 3.215 example recipes for hydrocolloid gels Agar Carbonara, 4-161 Boeuf in Gelée, 4-163 Cauliflower Panna Cotta, 4-142 Chili Pearls, 4-145 for cold gels, 4.141-149 Crimini in Amber, 4.154 Dill Spheres, 4-130 Dungeness Crab and Apple Roulade, 4.169 Everything Bagel Broth, 4-130 Foie Gras Cherries, 4-153 Foie Gras Parfait Spheres, 4-152

example recipes for hydrocolloid gels (continued) Foie Gras Torchon with Beet and Hibiscus Glaze, 4-158-159 Guinness "Pâte de Fruit." 4-145 Halibut in Verbena Bubble, 4.156-157 Hot Banana Gel, 4-166 Hot Green Apple Gel, 4-166 Hot Orange Gel, 4-167 Hot Quince Gel, 4-167, 5-121 Instant Tofu Noodles, 4.172 Knot Foie, 4-144 Long Island Iced Tea Gel Shot, 4-141 Mackerel with Spicy Tomato Skin, 4.175 Olive Oil Gummy Worms, 4-147 Olive Oil Noodles, 4-146 Potato Beignets with Caviar, 4-174 Ouinoa and Idiazábal with Bonito Stock Veil, 4-168 Salmon Poached in Licorice, 4.155 Shellfish Custard, 4-162 Squid Ink Fluid Gel, 4-131 Sunny-Side Up "Eggs," 4-148-149 Sweet Pea Clusters, 4-173 Two-Meter Parmesan Spaghetto, 4.143 example recipes for hydrocolloid thickeners BBQ Caramels, 4-62 Beef Tenderloin with Jus de Roti, 4.54 Caramelized Coconut Cream, 4.50 Creamed Spinach, 4-55 Crispy Cream Cheese, 4-63 Edible Wrappers, 4-62 Ham Consommé with Melon Beads, 4.48 Herbed Cheese Spread, 4-57 Horchata (Chufa Milk), 4.59 House Barbecue Sauce, 4-49, 5-67 Instant Crème Fraîche, 4-57 Lemon Strips, 4-61 Low Fat "Cream," 4-57 Olive Oil Spread, 4-51 Pressure-Cooked Polenta with Strawberry Marinara, 4.50 Soy Milk, 4-58 Toasted Almond Milk, 4-59 Toasted Rice Milk, 4-59 Tomato Whey Broth, 4.49 Truffle Jus, 4-53 Warm Potato and Pistachio Pesto Salad, 4.53 White Grape Syrup, 4.52 XO Sauce, 4.52 example recipes for infusing essences, Hazelnut Oil Extract, 2-321 example recipes for juicing Green Asparagus and Morels with Asparagus Jus, 2.341 Melon Water, 2-340 Meyer Lemonade, 2.340 Sous Vide Berry Juice, 2.340 example recipes for jus Jus de la Presse, 2-347 Lamb Garlic Jus in a Jar, 2.348, 5.25 Mushroom Jus, 2.348 Sous Vide Beef Juice, 2-349 Sous Vide Mussel Juice, 2.346 Sous Vide Prawn Jus, 2.347 Sous Vide Rare Beef Jus, 2-349

Cabbage Juice, 2-389

**EXUDATE GUM** 

example recipes for vegetable purees

example recipes for jus (continued) Sous Vide Vegetable Jus, 2-347 example recipes for light foams Blood Orange Foam, 4.272 Corn Foam, 4.273 Grapefruit and Black Pepper, 4-276 Lemon Verbena and Peach Froth, 4.273 Mushroom and Bacon Cappuccino, 4.275 Oysters with Cava Foam, 4-277 Poached Apple with Pecorino Foam, 4.276 Sous Vide Sole with Bergamot Sabayon, 4-274 Whipped Cheese, 4-272 example recipes for marinating Beet Juice-Fed Oysters, 3-206, 5-233 Chicken Tikka Masala, 3.204 Fluke Ceviche, 3.203 Gong Bao Chicken, 3-205 Kalbi Flank Steak, 3-199 Lutefisk, 3.200 Tuna Ribbons with Ginger Marmalade, 3.202 Yakitori, 3-201 example recipes for microwaved vegetables Artichoke and Potato Chaat, 3-313 Microwave-Fried Parsley, 3-312 Sichuan Bok Choy, 3-313 Tomato Powder, 3-312 example recipes for Modernist sausages Coarse Fat-Gel Sausage, 3.248 Emulsified Sausage with Fat Gel, 3.248 Fried Chicken Sausage, 3-249 Low-Fat Chicken Sausage, 3.248 Rare Beef Sausage, 3-249 example recipes for nanoemulsions Chilled Chicken-Noodle Soup, 4.238 Ginger Cola, 4.239 example recipes for other emulsions Black Olive Puree, 4.230 Eggless Citrus Curd, 4.234 Eggless Mayonnaise, 4-232 Invincible Vinaigrette, 4-231 Mustard Vinaigrette, 4.231 Olive Oil "Margarine," 4.235 Spot Prawns with Foie Gras Nage, 4.233 Thickened Oil, 4-230 example recipes for Pacojet Frozen Cheddar-Cheese Powder, 2.411 Frozen Crème-Frâiche and Pine-Nut Cream, 2-411 Mozzarella Powder, 2-411 Pacojet Pea Soup, 2-410 example recipes for pasta Herb-Embedded Pasta Veil, 3-383, 5.2.53 Mac and Cheese, 3.387 Pad Thai, 3-385 Pasta Marinara, 3.386 Semolina Pasta, 3-382 Spaghetti Carbonara, 3-384 example recipes for pastas, Semolina Pasta, 3.382 example recipes for potato purees, Potato Puree, 3-296

example recipes for puffed snacks Black Sesame Rice Crisps, 4-304 Cheese Puffs, 4-305 Pommes Soufflées, 4-306 Puffed Chickpeas, 4-307 Scallop Mochi, 4-308-309, 5-197, 202 Tapioca Starch Cracker, 4-303 example recipes for risottos Pressure-Cooked Vegetable Risotto, 3.308 Risotto Milanese, 3-306-307 Root Vegetable Risotto, 3-309 Sous Vide Clam and Oat Risotto, 3.308 example recipes for Rocket Evaporator, Mock Turtle Soup, 2-394 example recipes for salting, pickling, and fermenting Crispy Dosa, 3-355 Enzyme-Treated Pink Grapefruit, 3.357 Garlic Confit, 3-354, 5-25, 60, 81 Kimchi, 3-352 Nukazuke, 3-354 Preserved Lemons, 3-350, 5-135 Sauerkraut, 3.351 Sous Vide Cucumber Pickles, 3-353 Yuzu and Kumquat Marmalade, 3.356 example recipes for set foams Beet Meringue, 4-295 Cryopoached Green Tea Sour, 4-291 Freeze-Dried Carrot Foam, 4-300 Green Olive Meringue, 4-298 Green Tea Cake, 4-292 Gruyère Soufflé, 4-301 Hot Apricot Marshmallow, 4-293 Microwaved Pistachio Sponge Cake, 4.294 Passion Fruit Marshmallow with Chorizo Powder, 4-290 Siphoned Soufflé à la Lorraine, 4-297 Soy Sauce Cloud, 4-299 Steamed Blancmange, 4.296 Whipped Yogurt Crisps, 4-292 example recipes for smoked plant foods Smoked Potatoes with Vin Jaune Sabayon, 3-363 example recipes for spherification, 4-194 Carbonated Mojito Spheres, 4-188 Gruyère Spheres, 4-190 Liquid Pimento Olive, 4-193 Melon Caviar, 4-189 Mussels in Mussel Juice Spheres, 4.191 "Poached" Egg, 4-195 Prosciutto and Melon "Raw Egg," 4.194 Tomato Spheres with Basil Oil, 4.192 example recipes for spray dryer Spray-Dried Blood Orange Juice, 2.443 Spray-Dried Buttermilk, 2-443 example recipes for starch thickeners Almond Polenta, 4.36 Bacon Powder Squares, 4.34 Corn Pebbles, 4-36 Edible Earth, 4.37 Jerusalem Artichoke Pudding, 4-31 Malt Vinegar Powder, 4-34 Modernist Béchamel, 4-31

example recipes for starch thickeners (continued) Parmesan Nuggets, 4-35 Pregelatinized Starch Paste, 4-29 Steamed Cod with Cod Roe Velouté, 4.32 Thanksgiving Turkey Gravy, 4-33 Turkey Wing, 4.33 Vanilla Olive Oil Powder, 4-35 example recipes for stocks Brown Beef Stock, 2.301 Brown Veal Stock, 2-300 Pressure-Cooked White Chicken Stock, 2-301 Sous Vide Fish Stock, 2-303 example recipes for tartares and raw meat Beef and Oyster Tartare, 3-66 Hanger Steak Tartare, 3-65 Red-Onion Cream, 3-68 Salmon Tartare Cornets, 3-68 Scallop Tartare, 3-67 example recipes for tender meats sous vide Rib Eye with Cherry Mustard Marmalade and Porcini, 3.97 Venison Loin Rossini, 3-98 example recipes for tender poultry sous vide Pigeon with Shellfish Butter, 3-100 Poulet au Feu d'Enfer, 3-100 Quail with Apple-Vinegar Emulsion and Water Chestnuts, 3-101 example recipes for thick foams Baked Potato Foam, 4-281, 5-193 Barbecued Eel with Whipped Caramel, 4.283 Chocolate Chantilly, 4.281 Coconut Chutney Foam, 4-282 Dairy-Free Whipped Cream, 4.283 Eggplant Foam, 4-280 Horseradish Foam, 4.284 Hot Butter Foam, 4-283 Instant Swiss Meringue, 4-284 Uni with Whipped Tofu and Tapioca, 4.285 Whipped Butter, 4.286 Yogurt Foam and Sweet Potato Chips, 4.287 example recipes for tough meats and shellfish Microwaved Tilapia with Scallions and Ginger, 3-115 Pressure-Cooked Carnitas, 3-114 Razor Clam with Sauce Verte, 3-112 Sous Vide and Pressure-Cooked Veal Breast with Bulbous Vegetables, 3-111 Squid Sicilian Lifeguard-Style, 3-113 Suckling Pig Shoulder with Shallot and Orange Sauce, 3-110 example recipes for vacuum-set foams Aerated Chocolate, 4-313 Aerated Coffee Ice Cream, 4-312 Aerated Foie Gras, 4-311 Aerated Gruyère, 4-312 Aerated Mango Sorbet, 4-311 example recipes for vegetable purees Black Truffle Concentrate, 2-427, 5.216 Broccoli and Hazelnut-Oil Puree, 2.426

(continued) Celery Root Mousseline, 2-427, 5.126 Creamed Watercress, 2-426, 5-5 exoskeletons, of crustaceans, 3.28, 30 Exotic Spice Mixture, 2-405 experimental cooking, McGee on, 1.57-58 exponential growth, of bacteria, 1.142 exsanguination, 3.32 extenders, in sausage, 3.226 extracellular fluid, in raw foods, 1.305-306 extracting flavors, 2.288-317. See also essences, aromatic acidifiers and, 2.314-316 with alcohol, 2-317 example recipes for, 2.327 parametric recipe for, 2.326 coffee brewing and, 4.364 cryoextraction of wine and, 2-396 infused liquids, 2.310 measuring salinity and, 2-313 pressure-cooking for, 2.291–295 salt for seasoning and, 2.312 science of best tasting flavors and, 2.299 size of ingredients and, 2.290-291 sous vide technique of, 2.251 for stocks, 2.296-298 stocks as basis for sauces and, 2.288 extraction percentage, brewing control chart on, 4.366-367 extracts, in alcohol, best bets for using, 2.325 exudate gum, 4-19

#### FACULTATIVE ANAEROBIC BACTERIA

facultative anaerobic bacteria, 1-130, 138 Fahrenheit 451 (Bradbury), 2-137 Fahrenheit temperature scale, 1.266, 285 Fair Trade coffee, 4-361 falling-rate period in baking, 2.107-108 in deep-frying, 2.116, 117 Faraday, Michael, 1.60 Farce Royale, 5-126, 132 Farm Direct, Fair Trade coffee and, 4.361 farmer's cheese, parametric recipe for, 4.104 farming, early civilization and development of, 1.6-7 fascicles, 3.6, 8, 11 Fasciola gigantica, 1.123 Fasciola hepatica, 1.123 fascioliasis, 1.123 fast food corporate control of, 1-22-24 development of, 1.20-22 fast hot-spring eggs, parametric recipe for cooking, 4.78 fast hot-spring quail eggs, parametric recipe for cooking, 4.78 Fast-Cured Pepperoni, 3-247 fast-fermented sausages, 3.246 fast-twitch muscles fat content and, 3-18 in fish, 3.21 in meat, 3-11-12 meat color and, 3-14-15 in scallops, 3.26 slow-twitch muscles vs., 3.11-12 fat, dietary beneficial forms of, 1.231-232, 234 chemistry of, 1.233 cholesterol and, 1.222, 224-227 colorectal cancer risk and, 1.214 heart disease and, 1.229-230 obesity and, 1.243 trans fat as, 1.230–231 The Fat Duck. See also Blumenthal, Heston food poisoning at, 1.155 food science and, 1.49-50 plant food cooking at, 3-278 The Fat Flush Plan (Gittleman), 1.248 fats around kidneys, 3.141 characteristics and cooking with, 3.144 cooking vegetables sous vide with, parametric recipe for, 3.292 dietary. See fat, dietary extracting flavor with, 2.323 flavor infusion into, parametric recipe for, 2.328-329 flavor release and, 4.11 as foam inhibitor, 4.257 foams based on, 4-244, 247 freeze-drying of, 2.447 frictional heat and, 3.230 grinding meat and, how to, 3.228

in meat, 3.15, 18 flavor and, 3.87–88 fats (continued)

rendering strategies for, 3-145 saturated. See also cholesterol characteristics of, 1.222 French cuisine and, 1.228 in sausage, 3.223, 224-225 in seafood, flavor and, 3.87–88 separating from cream, 2.366, 368 smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.362 smoking meat or seafood and, 2.145 subcutaneous cooking issues for, 3-118 rendering, 3.122 as tough cut, science of, 3-83 truite au bleu and, 3.40 in tuna, 3.21 volumetric equivalents for amounts of, 5-XLIV in Wagyu beef, 3-19, 36 washing, for flavor extraction, 2.320-321 whipped cream and, 4.244 fatty acids characteristics of, 1.222 research on health and, 1.234 faucet aspirators, 2.284, 356 faucet handles, personal hygiene and, 1.200 fava beans cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.292 Fresh Bean Salad, 5-85, 87 Fricassee of Fava Beans and Lychees, 5.171, 173 FDA. See FDA Food Code; U.S. Food and Drug Administration (FDA) FDA Food Code on cooking times for beef, 1.121 for chicken, 1.180, 181 for lamb, 1.121 for pork, 1.121, 179, 180 specific cooking times and temperatures and, 1-184-189 on "danger zone," 1.175-179 different foods and different rules of, 1.174 - 175egg pasteurization and, 1-185 Salmonella time and temperature curves, 1.187 on temperature but not time of cooking, 1.174 temperature rounding in, 1-174 on thermal death curves, 1-182-189 understanding, 1.182-189 fecal contamination animal, 1.116-117 hygiene and, 1.196-197, 200 plant foods and, 1.197 fecal load, foodborne illnesses and, 1.115 - 116fecal-oral route, for foodborne pathogens, 1.116 feline spongiform encephalopathy, 1.159 femtograms, weight of bacteria in, 1.130 fennel bulbs cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 Steelhead Trout Confit with Fennel Salad, 3-106

fennel seed extract, parametric recipe for. 2.326 fermentation bacterial role in, 1-133-134 in coffee processing, 4-358 drying with warm air and, 2.433 example recipes for, 3-352, 357 hydrocolloids from, 4.124 marinating and, 3-198 parametric recipe for, 3-348-349 of plant foods, 3-344, 346 in winemaking, 4.330 fermented pickles, parametric recipe for, 3.349 fermented sausages best bets for, 3.244-245 characteristics of, 3.222 example recipes for, 3.247 history of, 3.246 immune-compromised people and, 3.223 other ingredients in, 3.226-227 parametric recipe for, 3.244-245 preparation of, 3.246, 250 Fermented Shrimp Sheets, 5-167, 168 Fermento, for sausage, 3-227 fiber, dietary colorectal cancer and, 1.214-217 heart disease and, 1.216 plants and, 3.267 research on colon cancer and, 1.217 Fick, Adolf, 2.290 Fick's law of diffusion, 2.283, 290, 343 fiddlehead ferns, Stir-Fried Fiddlehead Ferns, 5-113, 119 figs compressing and impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 Pickled Figs, 5-135, 137 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 fillers, sausage, 3.226, 231 film boiling, 1-316 film condensate, steaming and, 1-319, 2.70 films, edible, 4-6 best bets for, 4.60 Edible Wrappers, 4-62 parametric recipe for, 4-60 filter paper for coffee brewing, 4-368 for vacuum filtration, 2.354 filtering, 2.350-377 with agar, 2.372-373 centrifuges for, 2.360-368 for coffee brewing, 4-368 decanting wine and, 4.342, 343-344 fining agents for, 2.358, 360 with gelatin ice, 2.368-371 juice extraction and, 2.239 by oysters, 3.27 pressure, 2.353-355 separating emulsions with, 4.212 straining and sieving for, 2-351, 353 strategies for, 2.352 uses of, 2.351 vacuum, 2.286, 4.352-358 description of, 2.352, 358, 4.353-354 equipment for, 2.286, 356-357 how to, 2.357 of wine, 4-344 Fines Herbes Extract, 2.327

#### agents for, 2.358-360 with bentonite or polyclar, 2-352 fino sherry, Sauce Vin Jaune, 5-113, 116 fire draft and, 2.7 for smoking, 3.208, 211 fire bricks, as graybodies, 1.286 Firm Tofu, 4-112 Firmenich, 1.51 Fischler, Claude, 1.26 fish. See also specific types of fish aging, 3-41 allergies to, 1.238 anisakid infections and, 1.122-123 biology of, 3.22-23 Bouillabaisse Broth, 2.308 brining, parametric recipe for, 3-172 cold-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 combi ovens vs. water bath cooking of. 2.167 cooking on bone, 2.243 ideal temperature for, 3-89 cooking sous vide best bets for, 3-102 example recipes for, 3.103-106 parametric recipe for, 3-102-103 curing, parametric recipe for, 3.172 cutting, 3.52 dissolved oxygen for, 1-332-333 fat oxidation in, 2.201 FDA Food Code on, 1-170, 184, 185-186, 187 Fish and Chips plated-dish recipe, 5.143-145 flat, filleting, 3.57 freezing, 1.194, 3.37 freshwater, tapeworms and, 1.124 frozen, 3.37 ike jime slaughtering of, 3.35, 37 Kanpachi Sashimi with Citrus Foam, 4.269 plated-dish recipes for, 5.141-177 safe cooking principles for, 1-191 Seafood Paper, 3-188 simplified freezing recommendations for, 1-192 skin of. See fish skin slaughtering practices and, 3.35 smoked, example recipe for, 3.212 Sous Vide Fish Stock, 2-303 sous vide for, 2.198 spoiled, risks of, 1.139 tender, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3-102 tough, example recipes for, 3-115 trimmings, for searing flavor without presearing, 2.268 typical, fat content of, 5-XLIII vacuum packing of, 2.212 whole, reconstructing with Activa, 3.256 fish eyes, in thickening, 4.20, 27 fish flu, 1.124 fish roe. See also bottarga; caviar cold-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 Fossilized Salsify Branch, 3-399 Steamed Cod with Cod Roe Velouté, 4.32

fining

#### FOOD AND HEALTH DEBATES

foams (continued)

fish skin cooking, 3.129-132 crispy cooking of, 3.130 how to, 3-130 slime as key to, 3.129 sous vide, 3.131 pillows and, 3-131 Salmon Skin Soufflé, 5-161, 163 Fish Spice Mix, 5-151, 154 fish stock, parametric recipe for, 2.296-297 Fizz-Giz system, 3-198, 207 fizziness. See also carbonation science of taste of, 2-465 unwanted associations with, 2.464 Fizzy Grape Fluid Gel, 4-183 flagella, of bacteria, 1.130 Flame Firebox, Inverted, invention of, 3.208 Flaming Sorbet, memory and nostalgia in. 1.51 flan, savory parametric recipe for, 4.92 Smoked Egg Crème Caramel, 4-101 flash boiling, 1.317 flash points, of frying oils, 2-126 flash-freezing, 1.306-307 flatfish, filleting, 3.57 flatiron steak, seam cutting of, 3-47 flavor-infused liquids example recipe for, 2.313 parametric recipe for, 2-310 flavors alcohol and, 2.317 artificial, food quality and, 1.250, 252 best tasting, science of, 2-299 bitter, 5.226 changes in frozen foods, chemistry of. 2.261 coffee brewing and, 4-364, 366-370 concentrating, 2.379-397 of confit, 2.128, 129 cooking meat and seafood and, 3-84, 87-91 of espresso, 4.384 essences of. See essences, aromatic extracting. See essences, aromatic; extracting flavors fat molecules and, 3.18 freeze filtration and, 2-369 freezing and, 1.304, 3.374 of gazpacho, 5.278 infusing with sous vide, 2.251 infusion into fats example recipes for, 2.329-331 parametric recipe for, 2-328-329 of Jell-O shot, 4.70 ofjuice how to keep fresh taste of, 2-339 preserving fresh taste of, 2.338 of leftover meats, chemistry of, 3-91 Maillard reaction and, 2-198, 3-89-91 marinades and, 3.190 nitrites in bacon and, 3.165 off, microbes and, 1.135 pH of, measuring, 2-316 plant food cooking and, 3-273, 278 release of gel selection and, 4.73 modern thickeners and, 4.5 thickener selection and, 4-10-11, 15,17

flavors (continued) reusing deep-frying oil and, 2.123, 124 roasting coffee for, 4-358, 360-361 of roux, cooked, 4.22 salinity of, measuring, 2-313 of saturated vs. unsaturated oils, 2.126 savory, for French toast, 4.98 seasoning with salt and other enhancers of, 2-312 size of ingredients and, 2.290-291 of smoke capturing, 2.138, 3.211 chemistry of, 2.12 smoke rings and, 2.145 sous vide and, 2.251 taste testing and. See taste testing thickener selection and, 4.14 water bath hotter than target temperature and, 2.245 wine color and, 4-334-335, 338 Flay, Bobby, 1.30 flipping food for sautéing, 2-46-47 for speed and evenness in cooking, 2.38-39 flocculation, as emulsion failure, 4.210, 212 Flojel 60, thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4-30 flour converting grams to volumes for, 5-XXXVI gluten as bread flour-binder and, 3.376 instant, thickening with, 4.22, 30 milling of, 3.376 organic food movement perception of, 1.253 rice, 3-376 rice flour pasta and, parametric recipe for, 3,381 sauces thickened by, flavor release and, 4.11 for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288-289 soft wheat, 5.13, 77 volumetric equivalents for amounts of. 5-XLIV Wondra, thickening with, 4.22, 30 parametric recipe for, 4-30 Flourless Gnocchi, 4-119 flowers Blossom Salad, 5-171, 172 Crystallized Rose Petals, 3-368 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 Foie Gras Torchon with Beet and Hibiscus Glaze, 4-158-159 fluid gels, 4.176-184 best bets for, 4.177 characteristics of, 4.176 coarse, 4.179 cold foams as, 4.244-245 concentrated premade stock gels and, 4-179 egg gels turned into, 4.74 egg-based, 1.66 example recipes for, 4-180-183 flow of, 4.70 foam forming with, 4.255

fluid gels (continued) parametric recipe for, 4.177-179 quick-setting, 4.179 as shear-thinning liquids, 4.16 stock, premade, concentrated, 4.179 as thickeners, 2.346, 4.19 fluidized bed freezing, 1-307. See also blast freezers fluke (fish) Fluke Ceviche, 3.203 Fluke Cured in Kombu, 3.181 flukes (worms), 1.123-124 disease caused by, 1.120 liver, 1.123-124 salmon-poisoning fluke, 1.124 foaming agents in beer, 4.250, 254 categories of, 4.244 foam stabilizers and, 4.257 gelatin as, 4.244-245 Modernist, 4.255 traditional, 4.251 foam-whipping siphon. See whipping siphons foams, 4.240-315. See also foaming agents airs as, best bets for, 4.264 antifoaming agents and. See antifoaming agents batters as, 3-316 bubbles as, best bets for, 4.264 Cauliflower Foam, 5-281, 283 emulsions vs., science of, 4-249 equipment for, 4.258-261 example recipes for, 4.266 faces and aspects of, 4.262-263 foaming agents and. See foaming agents on food surface, sublimation and, 2.444 forming, 4.252-315 Fried Egg Foam, 5-211, 212 froths as, best bets for, 4.264 geometry of, 4-246 Guinness beer and, 4.250-251 Horchata Foam, 5.239, 244 inhibitors of, 4.244, 247, 257 light, 4-270-277 best bets for, 4.270 example recipes for, 4.272-277 parametric recipe for, 4-270 mechanism of action of, 4.244-251 milk, for espresso, 4.391-395 Milk Foam, 5-31, 33 Modernist, 4.255 Parsley Foam, 5-229, 231 puffed snacks as, 4.302-309 rheologic descriptions of, 4-VIII Saffron Honey Foam, 5-94 savory, Adrià's use of, 1·36, 4·254 Scrambled Egg Foam, 5-215, 216 set. See set foams spreading use of, 1.73 stabilizers for categories of, 4.244 Modernist, 4.255 for traditional foams, 4.247 types of, 4.257 thick. See thick foams for thickening, 4.7, 19 thickening and longevity of, 4.5 Tomato Vinegar Foam, 5-60, 65 traditional, 4.247

vacuum inflation for forming, 4.252, 254, 310-315 vacuum-drying and, 2.433 fog, steam compared to, 1.319, 2.71 foie gras Abalone and Foie Gras Shabu-Shabu with Yuba and Enoki, 5-197, 203 Aerated Foie Gras, 4-311 in ancient Egypt, 1.13, 3.136 cold-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 cooking directly from frozen, 1-313 cooking sous vide, 3.140 parametric recipe for, 3.146 Cromesquis, 3-340 Foie Gras à la Vapeur plated-dish recipe, 5.109-111 Foie Gras and Button Mushroom Tart. 3.148 Foie Gras and Hazelnut Ganache, 5.125, 128 Foie Gras Cherries, 4.153, 5.267, 268.269 Foie Gras Parfait, 5-267, 268, 269 Foie Gras Parfait Spheres, 4-152 Foie Gras Soup with Bomba Rice and Sea Lettuce, 3-149 Foie Gras Torchon, 3-176 Foie Gras Torchon with Beet and Hibiscus Glaze, 4-158-159 hepatic steatosis and, pathology of, 3.139 history of, 3.138 Knot Foie, 4-144 liquid nitrogen for freezing, 1.310 - 311production of, 3-138, 140 Shaved Foie Gras, 3-177 Sous Vide Foie Gras, 5-109, 110 Spot Prawns with Foie Gras Nage, 4.233 Venison Loin Rossini, 3-98 Fonalleras, Josep Maria, 1-62 fond, 2.343. See also stocks food. See also specific foods and types of foods physics of, 1.292-335. See also water food allergies, 1.238-239 Food and Drug Administration (FDA). See FDA Food Code; U.S. Food and Drug Administration food and health debates, 1.208-259 on additives, 1.252-254 on Atkins diet, 1.242 on chemical processing of food, 1.250-252, 256 on cleansing toxins from the body, 1.248 dietary systems and, 1.214-249 dietary fiber, 1.214-217 medical, 1.222-239 nonmedical, 1.240-249 testing disease risk and, 1.218-222 on fat beneficial forms of, 1.231-232, 234 in butter vs. margarine, 1.230-231 chemistry of, 1.233 cholesterol and, 1.222, 224-227 heart disease and, 1.229-230 on French cuisine, 1.228 on grilled meat and fish, 1.221 informed decisions in, 1.258-259

LA gellan gum concentrations for, 4-V

#### FOOD AND HEALTH DEBATES

food and health debates (continued) on Modernist ingredients, 1.250-259 natural ingredients vs., 1.254-255 on MSG, 1.213 on natural ingredients, 1.257 Modernist ingredients vs., 1.254-255 on natural toxins, 1.249 on organic food, 1.245-247 on raw food, 1.247-249 on salt, 1.234, 236-238 scientific analysis of, 1.210-212 on Spectrum diet, 1.242 on vegetarianism, 1.244 on vitamin supplements, 1.235 on weight loss diets, 1.240-241 on Weight Watchers, 1.241 on Zone diet, 1.242 food hygiene. See also food safety sous vide and, 2.199, 201 food intolerances, 1.239 food labels, 1.214, 239 food mills, 2.400, 401. See also milling ball, for dry-grinding, 2-401 colloid. See colloid mills double-disc, 2.404 pin-and-disc, 2.404 roller, for dry-grinding, 2.404 single-disc, for dry-grinding, 2-404 food poisoning, 1.110, 138 bacteria causing, 1.133 food preservation, 3.344-373. See also additives; preservatives; specific preservation methods anaerobic bacteria and, 1.136, 138 best bets for, 3.348 boiling-water canning for, 2.82-83 chemicals for, 1.144-145 of eggs, best bets for, 4-82 food science and, 1.48 by hunter-gatherers, 1.6 of plant foods, 3-344-373 refrigeration, freezing, and canning for, 2.75 food presses, for juicing, 2.332, 334 food processors breaking down food with, 2.400 for emulsifying sausage, 3.225, 231, 233 invention of, 2.412 wet-grinding with, 2.412 food safety, 1.162-207 chemistry of nitrates, nitrites, and nitrosamines and, 3.160 chicken and, misconceptions about, 1.180 - 181considerations for, 1-101 cross-contamination and. See crosscontamination cultural factors in, 1.170–171, 173 "danger zone" and, 1.175–179 disclaimers and, rules of, 1.178 drying with warm air and, 2.432-433 egg garnishes on tartares and, 3-63 extracting and infusing flavors and, 2.251 FDA Food Code on. See FDA Food Code foodborne pathogens and, 1-115-116 freeze-drying and, 2.447 government bureaucracy and

changes in, 1.173

food safety (continued) Hazard Analysis and Critical Control Point assessment and, 1.195 holding temperature and, misconceptions about, 1.175-176 hygiene and. See hygiene Jaccard tenderizers and, 3.51 microbial contamination and, 1.105 misconceptions about, 1.174-181 Modernist cuisine and, 1.255 Modernist Cuisine philosophy on, 1-191 multiple water baths at different temperatures and, 2.247-249 Myhrvold on writing about, 1.83 natural essences and, 2-324 natural pesticides and, 1.245 organic foods and, 1.247 pasteurization and, 2.250 pathogenic strains of E. coli and, 1.137 political factors in, 1.170-171, 173 pork, misconceptions about, 1.179 - 180public health and rules on, 1.169-170 rapid chilling and, 2.254 raw shellfish and, 3.27-28 rules for complex origins of, 1.166-173 scientific simplification of, 1.190 - 195sous vide and, 2.201 trends in, factors influencing, 1.169 of uncured confit, 2.128 water baths hotter than target temperature and, 2.245 worrisome signs when curing and, 3.164 Food Safety and Inspection Service (FSIS) on chicken cooking times, 1-181 on pork cooking times, 1-179 Salmonella reduction standards of, 1.168 on thin roasts vs. thick steaks, 1-187 food science development of, 1.42, 44-49 history of, 1.48 industrialization of food and development of, 1.24 McGee on, 1.43 food size. See also portions batch size and consistent baking and, 2.111.112 combi ovens vs. water bath cooking and, 2.167 conduction and, 1.279 cook-chill sous vide method and, 2.256 deep-frying and, 2.117 drying with warm air and, 2.432 flavor extraction and, 2.288, 290-291 freeze-drying and, 2-446-447 microwave cooking and, 2-183, 188, 189 reducing. See particle size reduction roasting and, 2.28, 32 sautéing and, 2.44 sous vide cooking times and, 2.276-279 stir-frying and, 2.54 in water bath hotter than final temperature, 2.246 food thickness

convection baking and, 2-110

food thickness (continued) sous vide cooking times and, 2.276-279 foodborne illnesses, 1.110-119 common misconceptions about, 1.117 - 119contamination routes for, 1.116–117 contamination sources for, 1-113, 115-116 cross-contamination and, 1.166 diagnosis of, 1.114 infectious dose for, 1.115 mechanical tenderizers and, 1-176 noroviruses and, 1.153–154 tracking, 1.110-111, 113 foodborne pathogens bacterial, 1.134-135 common misconceptions about, 1.117-119 microbes as, 1.106 research on, food safety rules and, 1.166 time to onset of symptoms after exposure to, 1.114 types of, 1.108-109 forced convection from air, heat transfer coefficient of, 1.283 boundary layer and, 1.283 in CVap ovens, 2-159 forced-convection ovens, 1.282-283 forced-convection steam ovens, 2.239 forcemeat, 3.222 Activa TI for, 3-250 forceps, surgical, for Modernist kitchen, 2.286 foreshots, in distillation, 2.384 Forgione, Larry, 1.28, 29 The Forme of Cury (1390), 1.10 Fort, Matthew, 1.50 Fossilized Salsify Branch, 3-399 Foucault, Léon, 2-191 Fourier, Jean Baptiste Joseph, 1.278 Framingham Heart Study, 1-225, 231 France. See also Bordeaux, France agar in, history of cooking with, 4.128 aristocratic food in, 1.8 cuisine of, heart disease and, 1.228 early gastronomy of, 1.9 haute cuisine of, 1.19 McDonald's in, 1.23-24 medieval cuisine in, 1-12 New International cuisine and, 1.29 - 30Nouvelle cuisine in, 1.24, 26-27 plated dishes in, 1.25 seam cutting in, 3.47 sous vide cooking in, 1.40, 41 wine regulation in, 4-331-332 Francisella tularensis, 1-138 frankfurters Frankfurter, 3.242 parametric recipe for, 3.238-239 seasonings in, 3.226 free water as measure of dryness, 2-428 rehydration and, 1.321 Freedom Cooking System, 2.240 freeze concentration, 2.379, 396, 397 freeze dryers, 2.444, 448-449 freeze filtration, with gels, 2.368-371 Freeze-Dried Beef Gravy Granules, 2.454

Freeze-Dried Carrot Foam, 4-300 Freeze-Dried Egg Yolk, 5-247, 250 Freeze-Dried Onion Powder, 3-373, 5.261, 263 Freeze-Dried Pork, 5-247, 251 freeze-drying, 2.444-455, 3.365 best bets for, 2-451 characteristics of, 2.444-447 common problems with, 2-452 critical temperatures for, science of, 2.453 equipment for, 2.285 example recipes for, 2-454-455, 5.185.247 of fruits, parametric recipe for, 3-372 method for, 2.448-449, 450 parametric recipe for, 2.450-452 physics of, 1.329 of plant foods, 3-344, 365 prefreezing temperatures for, 2.451 sublimation and, 1.328, 2.444, 3.365 of vegetables example recipes for, 3-373, 5-261 parametric recipe for, 3.372 freezer burn, 1.308, 326 freezer taste, 1-306 freeze-thaw stability, thickener selection and, 4-15 freezers extracellular fluid as liquid in, 1.305 - 306pros and cons of, 2.259 sublimation in, 1.326 temperature control in, 1.205-207 types of, 1.306-307 freezing. See also frozen foods; entries beginning with cryoanisakid infections and, 1.123 below glass-transition temperature, 1.306 bread freshness and, 1-320 carbonated liquids and, 2.464 cryogenic. See cryogenic freezing of fish, 1.194, 3.37 flash, Birdseye and, 1.306-307 food preservation and, 2.252 freeze-drying and. See freeze-drying freezers and. See freezers of gel spheres, how to, 4.135 juice extraction with, 2-239, 335, 337 methods for, 1.306-311 physics of, 1.299 of plant foods, 3-344 to modify texture, 3.374 pressure-shift, physics of, 1-309 of raw foods extracellular fluid and, 1.305-306 FDA on time and temperature for, 1.186 in salty brine, 2.260 sous vide cooking and, 2.256-258 strategies for, 2.259 thawing and. See thawing thickening sauces, jus, or glazes by, 2.346 Trichinella infections and, 1.117-118, 121-122 of water, 1-304-311 hydrogen bonds and, 1.298 physics of, 1-299 freezing point depression of dissolved materials and, 1.304-305

freezing point (continued) freeze concentration and, 2.396 pacotizing and, 2.406 in phase diagrams, 1.302-303 The French Cook (La Varenne, 1651), 1.8.9 French cuisine. See France French Culinary Institute. See Arnold, David; Norén, Nils French fries frozen, program cooking in combi oven of, 2.169 ultimate, how to make, 3.322 The French Laundry, 1.38, 56, 68. See also Keller, Thomas French onion soup, pressure-cooking, 3.298 French press coffee brewer, 4-368 French roast stage, of coffee, 4-362 French Scrambled Eggs, 4.93 French toast, Chorizo French Toast, 4.98-99 frequencies, of microwaves, 2-182 Fresh Bean Salad, 5-85, 87 Fresh Cheese Curds, 4-106-107 fricassees Carrot and Dill Fricassee, 5.161, 164 Fricassee of Fava Beans and Lychees, 5.171.173 Sweet Pea and Young Ginger Fricassee, 5.273, 275 friction emulsification and, 4-13, 206 heat generated by, 1.274, 2.398, 4.2.06 meat grinding or chopping and, 3.230-231 Fried Chicken Sausage, 3-249 Fried Egg Foam, 5.211, 212 Fried Green Tomatoes, 5-67, 74 Fried Pickles, 5-67, 75 Frieden, Thomas R., 1.237 frigi-canning, 2.84-85 frittatas, parametric recipe for, 4-92 froths best bets for, 4.264 parametric recipe for, 4.264 Frozen Cheddar-Cheese Powder, 2-411 Frozen Chorizo Powder, 5-193, 194 Frozen Crème-Frâiche and Pine-Nut Cream, 2-411 frozen foods. See also freezing in conventional freezers, 1.305-306 flavor changes in, chemistry of, 2-261 food quality and, 2.256-258 organ meat freshness and, 3.136 seafood as, 1.182, 3.37 thawing vs. cooking directly from freezer, 1.313, 2.258, 262, 263 Frozen Pomelo Cells, 5-189, 191 frozen set foams, 4.245, 247 Frozen White "Truffle," 3-400-401 fruit chips example recipes for, 3-328-330 fried, best bets for, 3-328 parametric recipe for, 3-328-329 fruit gels, hot best bets for, 4.165 parametric recipe for, 4.164-165 fruit meringue, cryofreezing of, 2-458 fruits. See also citrus fruits; fruit chips; fruit gels; specific fruits

acidic juice for marinades from, 3.195

fruits (continued) as acidifiers, 2.31, 314, 315 blanching, 2.269 carbonating, 1.69, 2.464, 469, 472 classification of, 3.262 colorectal cancer risk and, 1.214-215 compressed, example recipes for, 3-392-394, 5-285 cooked, seasonal mélanges of, 3.294 cooking sous vide parametric recipe for, 3.288, 290-291 for purees, best bets for, 3.290 in sugar syrup, best bets for, 3.291 until tender, best bets for, 3.288 cutting tools for frying, 3-326-327 dehydrating best bets for, 3-366 example recipes for, 3.369-370 parametric recipe for, 3-366-367 disassembling with liquid nitrogen of, 2.458, 462 FDA standards and, 1.189 freeze-drving best bets for, 3.372 parametric recipe for, 2.451, 3.372 freshness control of, sous vide and, 2.201 gelling agents from, 4.126 heat-shocking, 3-358-359 hydrocolloids and, as thickeners, 4-19 impregnated, example recipes for, 3.392-394, 5.285 with peels, carbonating, 2.464 plated-dish recipes for, 5-259-260, 277-279, 285-287 preserving, best bets for, 3.348 purees of example recipes for, 2.427 parametric recipe for, 2.424-425 raw, seasonal mélanges of, 3.294 ripening, 3.283-284 with sugar, brandied, fermentation and. 3.346 volumetric equivalents for amounts of, 5-XLIV water content of, 5-XL-XLI frying, 3.314-343 batterexample recipes for, 3.334-337 parametric recipe for, 3.332-333 with breading, 3.338-343 deep-frying and. See deep-frying of fruits chips and, 3.328-329 cutting tools for, 3-326-327 naked, 3-317, 321 best bets for, 3.320 chemistry of, 3-320 coated frying vs., 3-316, 318-319 oils for, chemistry of, 2-126 panfrying and. See panfrying shallow. See shallow frying stir-frying and. See stir-frying vacuum, 2.128 of vegetables chips and, 3.330-331 cutting tools for, 3-326-327 example recipes for, 3-321, 323-325, 5.11 potatoes as, 3-322-325 frying pan, cutaway illustration of, 3.72-73

FSIS. See U.S. Food Safety and Inspection Service full city roast stage, of coffee, 4-362 functional magnetic resonance imaging (fMRI), during wine tastings, 4-340 fusel alcohols (fusel "oils"), 2-384 fusion cooking, development of, 1-29

# G

Gagnaire, Pierre Adrià and, 1.34 Erice Conferences and, 1.45, 46 Green Olive Meringue recipe, 4-298 hot spring eggs and, 4.75 Modernist cuisine and, 1.64 molecular gastronomy of This and, 1.48 New International cuisine and, 1.30 Nouvelle cuisine and individuality of, 1.27, 39-40 Gajdusek, D. Carleton, 1-159 Galileo, 1.107 Gamay Noir, Gouais Blanc and, 4-327 game broth, parametric recipe for, 2.304-305 gamma-ray irradiation, to kill bacteria, 1.149ganache, Foie Gras and Hazelnut Ganache, 5-125, 128 Gand, Gale, 1.69 garagistes, 4.332 García, Dani liquid nitrogen and, 1.64, 65 Modernist cuisine and, 1.57 García del Moral, Raimundo on hepatic steatosis and foie gras, 3.139 liquid nitrogen and, 1.64 gargling liquid nitrogen, safety and, 2.466 Le Gargouillou, 1.40, 3.294-295 garlic Apicius on, 1.12 blanching, 5.26 Brown Butter-Poached Green Garlic, 5.229,230 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.290, 292 Dehydrated Garlic Chips, 5-43, 46 Garlic Confit, 3-354, 5-25, 60, 81 Garlic Nougatine, 5.25, 29 Green Garlic and Pork Sausage, 5-85, 86 Pickled Garlic, 5.25, 26 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 Soft-Boiled Egg and Garlic Emulsion, 4.227 Spring Garlic Consommé, 5-85, 86 Toasted Garlic Chips, 5-5, 9 Toulousain Garlic Sausage, 5-81, 82 wild garlic blossom and, 5.26 garum, 1.11, 3.195 Pomegranate and Garum Jus, 5-121, 122 gas burners, efficiency of, 1.274 gas griddles, 2.40 gas grills charcoal grills vs., 2.10-11 controlling heat in, 2.14 gas-in-water (G/W) emulsions, 4-243 gas-in-oil (G/O) emulsions, 4.243 gases. See also carbonation; evaporation; steam heat convection in, 1.282 internal energy of, 1.264 physics of, 1.301

gases (continued) phase changes and thermal energy from, 1.290 as solvents, 1.330, 332-333 vapor vs., 1.300 gastroenteritis, 1.114, 119 Gastronorm hotel pans, as vacuum containers, 2.226-227 Gault, Henri Nouvelle cuisine and, 1.24, 26-27 sous vide cooking and, 1.41 Gauthier, Alexandre, Modernist cuisine and. 1.64 Gayot, André, 1.24 gazpacho flavor of, 5.278 Strawberry Gazpacho, 5-277, 278 GDL (glucono delta-lactone) gel formation with, 4.102 product guide for, 4-II-III gel. See gels gelatin. See also gelatinization ballistic, 4-68 Bloom strength and, 4-V characteristics of, 4.67-68 as foaming agent, 4.244-245, 251 freeze-drying and, 2.447 fruit juice and, 3-195 gelling agents from, 4.69 gels and with alcohol, 4-IV parametric recipe for, 4-116-117 as hydrocolloid for thickening, 4.38 hydrogen bonds in water and, 1.296 ice filtration and for clarifying, 2.368-369 for liquids and consommés, 2-352 technique for, 2.370-371 interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 160 Bloom. See 160 Bloom gelatin organic food movement perception of. 1.253 product guide for, 4-II-III production process for, 1.256 properties and uses of, 4.42-43 in skin, baking chicken upright and, 2.109 as thermo-reversible gel, 4.70 as thickener, 4.5 unflavored, volumetric equivalents for amounts of, 5-XLIV whipped cream and, 4.248 gelatinization of collagen, 3.78-79 common problems with, 4.27 cooking floury potatoes and, 3.280 holding at a temperature and, 2.247 of starches, 4.22 temperature requirements for, 4-68 gelato, pistachio cream for, 4-214 gellan as emulsion stabilizer, 4.215 fat incorporation into sausage with, 3.225 as fluid gel, 4.176 high-acyl. See high-acyl gellan low-acyl. See low-acyl gellan natural sources for, 1.253 gelling agents hydrocolloids as, 4.67, 68, 124-175 modern, 4.126 sources of, 4.68

GASES

gels, 4.64-195. See also gelling agents aerogels, history of, 4.72 alginate, Adrià's use for, 1.39 casting how to, 4.132 of thick sheets, how to, 4.134 cellulose gum. See cellulose gums chemistry of, 4.71 cold best bets for, 4-140-141 parametric recipe for, 4.140-141 concentrated, stock solution of, 4.126 considerations for, 4.73 dairy, 4.102-123 example recipes for, 4.105–111, 114 derivation of term, 4.67 egg. See egg gels familiar, 4.67-69 firm coating, best bets for, 4.151 fluid. See fluid gels formation process for, 4.70-72 hot. See hot gels hydrocolloid. See hydrocolloid gels ion-coagulated, 4.124-127 how to use, 4.129 Madeira Gelée, 5-125, 131 meat. See meat gels modern, 4.126 molding how to, 4.133 with suspended solids, how to, 4.133 noodles and how to extrude, 4.138 how to extrude with peristaltic pump, 4-139 rheologic descriptions of, 4-VIII Salt Gel, 5.5, 9 seafood, 3.222 Spiced Walnut Vinegar Gel, 5-109, 111 spreading use of, 1.73 tofu, 4.102-123 example recipes for, 4.112-113, 115 traditional, 4-69 vegetable, hot, parametric recipe for, 4.164-165 generally recognized as safe (GRAS) ingredients, 1.254 Genevac Rocket Evaporator, 2-391-395 example recipes for, 2.394 genome, bacterial, sequencing of, 1-130 genus, 1.112 geoduck clams biology of, 3.27 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.108 Geoduck with Seawater Foam, 4.266 Marinated Geoduck, Young Ginger, Shiso, 5.197, 200 geometric growth, of bacteria, 1.142 geometry. See also food size; food thickness of foam, 4.246 heat conduction in food and, 1.279 geosmin in beets, 5-182 in freshwater fish, 3-88 Gerber, Walter, 4.222 Germany early gastronomy of, 1.10 sausage-making in, 3-223

ghee, 4.213 Giardia intestinalis, 1.127–129 Giardia lamblia, 1.128 giardiasis, 1.128 Il Giardino d'Italia, 1.21, 31 ginger Crab and Ginger Marble, 5.253, 255 Ginger Cola, 4-239 infusion of, parametric recipe for, 2.310 Sweet Pea and Young Ginger Fricassee, 5-273, 275 Tuna Ribbons with Ginger Marmalade, 3.202 XO Sauce, 4-52 ginger extract, parametric recipe for, 2.326 Girardet, Frédy Black Cod "Frédy Girardet" and, 5.170-173 Nouvelle cuisine and individuality of. 1.27 poaching and broiling by, 2.24-25, 96.97 GISSI-Prevenzione clinical trial, 1.232 Gittleman, Ann Louise, 1.248 gizzard, characteristics and cooking of, 3.141-142 glasses, edible, 4.6 dehydrating formula for, 3-367 Pineapple Glass, 3-370 Spiced Honey Glass, 5-121, 123 glass jars for canning, 2.77 heating requirements and duration for. 2.79 packing food in, 2.78 glass-ceramic stoves, 1.274 glass-transition temperature freeze-drying and, 1-329, 2-444, 446 freezing below, 1.306 Glazed Carrot, 5-185, 186 Glazed Oxtail, 5-49, 50 Glazed Pearl Onion, 5-261, 263 Glazed White Carrot, 5.31, 32 glazes Banyuls Glaze, 5.17, 19 Bulgogi Glaze, 5-285, 287 Constructed Red Wine Glaze, 5-219, 221 Foie Gras Torchon with Beet and Hibiscus Glaze, 4.158-159 Goulash Glaze, 5.55, 57 Hamburger Glaze, 5-11, 14 Squash Glaze, 5-60, 63 Sweet, Sour, and Savory Glaze, 5-43, 44 thickening strategies for, 2.346 vacuum evaporation for reducing, 2.346 glazing as alternative to boiling, 2.70 covered sautéing of vegetables and, 2.58 gloves, personal hygiene and, 1.200 glucono delta-lactone (GDL) gel formation with, 4-102 product guide for, 4-II-III glucose powder, for edible films, parametric recipe for, 4-60 glucose syrup DE 40 for bubbles and froths, parametric recipe for, 4.264

glucose syrup DE 40 (continued) as emulsion stabilizer, 4.215 for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288-289 thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.47 glue meat, 3.250-256, 4.70. See also Activa vegetable, 3.392 gluten as bread flour-binder, 3-376 intolerance to, 1.239 glycerin, for edible films, parametric recipe for, 4.60 glycerol centrifuging and, 2.368 in milk, foam development and, 4.392 glycine, in scallops, 3.26 glycogen, in scallops, 3.26 gnocchi Flourless Gnocchi, 4-119 Idiazábal Gnocchi, 4-123 G/O (gas-in-oil) emulsions, 4-243 Goan Curry, 5-90, 91, 95 goat cheese Goat Cheese Dumplings, 4-105 Herbed Cheese Spread, 4-57 goat's milk carotenoid pigments and, 3.92 as emulsion, color of, 4.202 Goat Milk Ricotta, 4-108 goats, scrapie in, 1.157 God shot, of espresso as absolute perfection, 4-357 first, pleasure of, 4.375 pod or capsule systems and, 4-400 Goin, Suzanne, Achatz's first meal at elBulli and, 1-38 Goldfarb, Will, 1.67 Gong Bao Chicken, 3.205 goose, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.99 gooseberries, as acidifier, 2.314 Gosset, William Sealy, 4.251 Gouais Blanc grapes, Chardonnay and, 4.327 Gouda cheese Cheese in a Tube, 4.225 Mac and Cheese, 3.387 Pressure-Cooked Vegetable Risotto, 3.308 Goulash Broth, 5-55, 56 Goulash Glaze, 5-55, 57 Goussault, Bruno biography of, 1.43 sous vide cooking and, 1.41 grafting, grape varieties and, 4.326-327 Graham, Tim, 1.69 Grahm, Randall, 4-345 grains converting grams to volumes for, 5-XXXVI seasonal mélanges with, 3-294 water content of, 5-XLI Gram, Hans Christian, 1-106 gram-calorie, 1.272 Gram-negative bacteria, 1.106 Gram-positive bacteria, 1.106 la grande cuisine. See Escoffier, Auguste Grandin, Temple, biography of, 3-36 granita, Passion Fruit Granita, 5-175, 177

#### G/W (GAS-IN-WATER) EMULSIONS

G

grapefruit as acidifier, 2-314 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.291 Eggless Citrus Curd, 4.234 Enzyme-Treated Pink Grapefruit, 3.357 Grapefruit and Black Pepper, 4-276 Grapefruit-Cured Salmon, 3-180 Pink Grapefruit Confit, 5-225, 226 grapefruit diet, 1.240-241 grapes. See also verjus carbonated, 2.464 Cantu on, 2-469 compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.288, 291 Fizzy Grape Fluid Gel, 4-183 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 3.372 heat-treating, parametric recipe for, 3.359 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 in Shigoku Oyster with Fizzy Grapes, Fresh Wasabi, and Miso Powder, 5-197, 200 White Grape Syrup, 4-52 for wine, 4.319-320 varieties of, 4.326-328 grapeseed oil, chemistry of, 2-126 GRAS (generally recognized as safe) ingredients, 1.254 Gras, Laurent, 1.69 graters, Microplane Adrià's use of, 1.36, 3.388 cutting vegetables for frying with, 3.327 gratin, Onion Gratin, 5-261, 265 grating, cryogenic freezing for, 2-461 gravy Red-Eye Gravy, 5-101, 102 Thanksgiving Turkey Gravy, 4.33 Gray, Theodore, liquid nitrogen ice cream and, 1.63-64 graybodies, absorption and emission by, 1.286 greasiness, in deep-fried foods, avoiding, 2.125, 127 Great Atlantic & Pacific Tea Company, 1.21 Greece ancient, sausage-making in, 3.220 early gastronomy in, 1.12-13 Green Asparagus and Morels with Asparagus Jus, 2-341 green beans Fresh Bean Salad, 5-85, 87 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 green cabbage, in Sauerkraut, 3-351, 5.35 Green Garlic and Pork Sausage, 5-85, 86 Green Mango and Cashew Salad, 5-167, 169 Green Olive Meringue, 4-298 green olives Green Olive Meringue, 4-298

Liquid Pimento Olive, 4-193 Olive Marmalade, 4-99

Green Papaya Pickle, 5.97 green peas Cantonese Fried Rice, 2-176-177 Centrifuged Pea Juice, 2.367 Cinnamon-Scented Pea Juice, 5-273, 275 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.292 freezing to preserve flavor of, 3.374 Fresh Bean Salad, 5-85, 87 Green Pea Yuba, 4-115 Pacojet Pea Soup, 2-410 pea consommé, parametric recipe for, 2.374-375 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2.425 Sweet Pea and Young Ginger Fricassee, 5-273, 275 Sweet Pea Clusters, 4-173 Sweet Pea Wafer, 3-371 Green Star macerating juicers, 2-332 green tea Cryopoached Green Tea Sour, 4-291 Green Tea Cake, 4-292 infusion of, parametric recipe for, 2.310 green tomatoes, Fried Green Tomatoes, 5.67,74 Greene, Gael, 1.61 Greenland shark, chemistry of, 3.43 Gremolata Crisp, 5-60, 64 grey mullet bottarga, in Sea Urchin Bottarga, 5.226 griddles characteristics of, 2.40 for Modernist kitchen, 2.287 panfrying using, 2.37 searing using, 2.40-41 for sous vide cooking, 2.271 shiny, physics of, 1.284 grilling, 2-6-17 charcoal vs. briquettes for, 2.12 charcoal vs. gas for, 2-10-11 charcoal vs. wood for, 2.7 chemistry of flavor and, 2.12 cutaway illustration of, 2-8-9 draft and, 2.7 historical uses of, 1-16 indirect, 2.13 sous vide cooking and, 2.270 grills. See also grilling charcoal controlling heat in, 2.14 gas grills vs., 2.10-11 gas charcoal grills vs., 2.10-11 controlling heat in, 2.14 manufacturers of, "BTU" as used by, 1.272 as ovens, 2.13 radiant heat from, 1.277, 284 sweet spot of, 2.14-17 Grimes, William, 1.63 grinders. See coffee grinders; espresso grinders; meat grinders grinding. See also milling; coffee beans colloidal suspensions from, 4.12 dry, equipment for, 2.401-402, 404, 407 example recipes for, 2.403-405,

example recipes for 5-35, 125 of fat how to, 3-228

grinding (continued) to incorporate into sausage, 3.224-225 mathematics of power for, 2-401 of meat collagen mesh and, 3.76 how to, 3.228 for sausage, 3.220 strategies for, 2.400 tools for, 3.230-233 wet. See wet-grinding grooming espresso portafilters dosing and, 4.380 how to, 4.381 methods for, 4-383 grouse cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.99 as substitute for pigeon, 5-132 Growth Predictor, simulating bacterial growth, 1.147 Gruvère cheese Aerated Gruyère, 4-312 Cheesy "Whiz," 4.225 Gruyère Custard, 5-261, 264 Gruyère Soufflé, 4-301 Gruyère Spheres, 4-190 Ham and Cheese Omelet, 4-95 Whipped Cheese, 4.272 guar gum controlling syneresis with, 4-17 as emulsion stabilizer, 4-215 fat incorporation into sausage with, 3.225 interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 for light foams, parametric recipe for. 4.270 product guide for, 4-II-III production process for, 1.257 properties and uses of, 4-42–43 thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.46, 47 Guérard, Michel, 1.24, 26 pot-au-feu of, 5-49 Le Guide Culinaire (Escoffier, 1903), 1.9, 19-20 Le Guide Michelin, star ratings of, 1-24 guinea hen cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.99, 108 Guinea Hen Tagine plated-dish recipe, 5-135-139 Sous Vide Guinea Hen, 5-135, 137 Guinness beer draft-beer-style head on, 4-250-251, 254.256 Guinness "Pâte de Fruit," 4-145 gum arabic interactions with other thickeners. 4.44-45 natural source for, 1.253, 257 properties and uses of, 4-42-43 as surfactant emulsifier, 4-216-217 gum tragacanth interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 product guide for, 4-II-III properties and uses of, 4.42-43 thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.46, 47

gums. See also specific types of gums hydrocolloid flavor release by, 4-11 grades, brand names, and proprietary blends of, 1.95 natural sources for, 1.253 organic label for, 1.245 scaling using baker's percentages and, 1.96-97 kori bustard's consumption of, 1.253 as thickeners, 4.15 thickening sauces, jus, or glazes with, 2.346 Gundel, Károly, 5-55 Guns, Germs, and Steel (Diamond), 3.268 G/W (gas-in-water) emulsions, 4.243

HA GELLAN

HA gellan. See high-acyl gellan HACCP (Hazard Analysis and Critical Control Point) assessment, basics of, 1.195 Haeberlin, Paul, 1-49 hake, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.102 Haldane, J. B. S., 2.288 halibut cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.102 Halibut Brandade, 5-151, 152 Halibut Cheek Gel Base, 5-143, 144 Halibut Cheeks, 5-143, 144 Halibut in Verbena Bubble, 4.156-157 Lutefisk, 3-200 Salted Halibut, 3-187, 5-151 ham. See also jamón Ibérico; prosciutto Blackstrap Molasses Country Ham, 3.183 cold-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.109 Cured Ham Broth, 5-81, 84 Ham Broth, 2-306 Ham Consommé with Melon Beads, 4.48 Spanish raw-cured, U.S. importation rules on, 1.173 XO Sauce, 4-52 Ham and Cheese Omelet, 4-95 ham and cheese sausage, parametric recipe for, 3.238-239 ham broth Ham Broth, 2.306 parametric recipe for, 2.304-305 Ham Consommé with Melon Beads, 4.48 hamachi cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.102 Hamachi Maltaise plated-dish recipe, 5.147-149 Seared Hamachi, 5-147, 149 Hamburger Buns, 5-11, 12 Hamburger Glaze, 5-11, 14 hamburgers best bets for, 3.234 as coarse "sausage," 3.220, 222 meat grinders for, 3.233 parametric recipe for, 3.234-235 perfect, how to cook sous vide, 3.86 Hancock, Jerry, liquid nitrogen ice cream and, 1.63 hand washing proper methods for, 1.196–199 UV lotion or powder and, 1.201 handheld blenders dispersing thickeners with, 4.24 emulsifying with, 4.208, 209 foam forming with, 4.252, 258, 259 hydration of ion-coagulated gels with, 4.124 hydrocolloid dispersion with, 4.38 for Modernist kitchen, 2.286 ultrasonic homogenizers as, 2-415 wet-grinding with, 2.413

handheld smokers, 2-146 handheld whipping wands. See also whisks foam forming with, 4.258 to froth milk, 4-391 Hanger Steak Tartare, 3-65 Hanig, Dieter, 4-341 Hanner, Heinz, 1.70 hard apple cider freeze-concentrating to make applejack, 2.396 Poached Apple with Pecorino Foam, 4.276 hard water dissolved minerals and, 1.335 espresso-making and, 4.384 hydration of ion-coagulated gels with, 4.124 plant food cooking and, 3.278 hard-boiled eggs, parametric recipe for cooking, 4.78 hardwood charcoal, briquettes vs., 2-12 Harvard School of Public Health, 1.230 Harvell, Michael Lee, 3.207 Hawaiian Poke plated-dish recipe, 5.175-177 Hay-Smoked Chicken Crown, 5-113, 114-115 Hazard Analysis and Critical Control Point (HACCP) assessment, 1-195 hazard ratio, nutritional studies and, 1.219 haze (weather phenomenon), 1.325 hazelnut oil Broccoli and Hazelnut-Oil Puree, 2.426 Hazelnut Oil Extract, 2-321 hazelnut oil extract Hazelnut Oil Extract, 2-321 parametric recipe for, 2-326 hazelnuts Centrifuged Roasted-Hazelnut Oil, 2.367 Dried Cherry and Hazelnut Nougatine, 5.267, 270 Foie Gras and Hazelnut Ganache, 5.125.128 Hazelnut "Cream," 4.236 Romesco Sauce, 2-419 Saucisson Sec, 3.247 HCAs (heterocyclic amines), 1-220 HDL (high-density lipoproteins), 1.226 heads, in distillation, 2.384 health. See food and health debates; foodborne illnesses; foodborne pathogens heart, characteristics and cooking of, 3.142 heart disease cholesterol and, 1.224-227 dietary fiber and risk of, 1.216 fat and, 1.229-230 French cuisine and, 1.228 weight loss diets and, 1.242 heart pattern, for caffè lattes, 4-395 hearts of palm, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 heat, 1.260-291. See also energy; temperature bacterial toxins and, 1.135 conduction of. See conduction convection of. See convection entries

defining, 1.264

heat (continued) efficiency and, 1.274 of kitchen devices producing, 1.275 energy and, 1.263 excessive, pressure cookers and, 2.291 friction and. See friction fruit ripening and, 3.283-284 of fusion, 1.296 latent, of vaporization. See latent heat of vaporization lost, cutaway illustration of sources for, 1.276 in motion, 1.277-290 oil changes due to, 2.115 oven control of, 2.153 from pan bottom to handle, 1.280 - 281physics of woks glowing hot, 1.287 radiant. See radiation shellfish flavors and, 3.27 specific, definition of, 1.266-267 spherification and, 4.184 steam distillation and, 2.320 of sublimation, 1.326 temperature and, 1.264-271 testing oven controls for, 2.156-157 transfer of boiling and, 2.63 cold-shocking and, 2.254, 256 computer simulation models of, 1.282 with conduction, 1.277-281. See also conduction with convection, 1.279, 281-283. See also convection direction of, 1.265-266 Fick's law of diffusion and, 2.290 Myhrvold on writing about, 1-84 with radiation, 1.284-286 types of, 1.277 in water bath at core temperature, 2.245 in water bath hotter than target temperature, 2.245, 247 of vaporization, 1.296. See also latent heat of evaporation whipped cream and, 4.244, 248 heat capacity of cookware, 1.278 of water, 1.298 heat content, measuring, 1-300-301 heat equation calculating cooking times using, 1.279 history of Fourier and, 1.278 heat flux, from grills, 2.10 heat lability, of bacterial toxins, 1.135 heat transfer coefficient, 1.283 heat-gun browning, 2.275. See also blow torching and blowtorches Heather-Smoked Sturgeon, 5-233, 235 Heather-Smoked Sturgeon Rillettes, 5.233.235 heat-set Activa bonding, 3.252 heat-shocking, of plant foods, 3.344, 358-359 heat-treated fruit, parametric recipe for, 3.359 hemoglobin, role of, 3.12, 14 Henderson, Fergus, 1.28, 3.136 HEPA (High Efficiency Particulate Air) ventilation hoods, 1.205

pathology of, 3-139 hepatitis A, 1.155 herb oil, Sous Vide Lemon Herb Oil, 2.330 Herbed Cheese Spread, 4.57 Herb-Embedded Pasta Veil, 3-383, 5.253 herbs antioxidants in, aging braises and pot roasts and, 2.98 Apicius on, 1.11 for brining or curing, 3.158 converting grams to volumes for, 5-XXXVIII cryofreezing of, 2-458 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 3.372 microwaving, 3-310 Romans' use of, 1.11 in sausage, 3.226 seasonal mélanges with, 3.295 volumetric equivalents for amounts of, 5-XLIV water content of, 5-XLI Herman, Sergio, 1.70 Hermé, Pierre, Onion tart and, 5.261 Herodotus, 1.12 Hesse, Angelina, 4-128 Hesse, Walther, 4-128 Hesser, Amanda, 1-188 heterocyclic amines (HCAs), 1-220 hex. See sodium hexametaphosphate hibiscus flowers, Foie Gras Torchon with Beet and Hibiscus Glaze, 4-158-159 High Efficiency Particulate Air (HEPA) ventilation hoods, 1.205 high-acyl (HA) gellan for cold gels, parametric recipe for, 4.140 for hot fruit gels, parametric recipe for, 4.165 for hot gels, parametric recipe for, 4.160 as ion-based coagulant, 4.127 product guide for, 4-II-III properties and uses of, 4.42–43, 72 high-density lipoproteins (HDL), 1.226 high-methoxyl (HM) pectin for cold gels, parametric recipe for, 4.140 for edible films, parametric recipe for, 4.60 as gelling agent, 4-68 interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 product guide for, 4-II-III properties and uses of, 4.42–43, 72 high-pressure homogenizers emulsifying with, 4.206, 208, 209 foam forming with, 4.252 high-temperature, short-time (HTST) pasteurization, 1.188 hijiki, 5.28 histamines intolerance to, 1.239 spoiled fish and poisoning from, 1.139 Historic Lamb Curries plated-dish recipe, 5-89-99

hepatic steatosis and foie gras,

#### HYGIENE

history, 1-2-101 of evolution and revolution, 1.14-31 of Modernist Cuisine, 1-82-91 of Modernist Cuisine recipes, 1.92-101 of Modernist revolution, 1.52-77 of origins of cooking, 1.6-13 of seeds of Modernism, 1.32-51 timeline of Modernist recipes and techniques and, 1.78-81 HLB (hydrophilic-lipophilic balance) values, 4.204 HM pectin. See high-methoxyl pectin Hodgson, Robert, 4-338 Hoffman, James, 4-396, 400 hogs, roasting, 2.30-31 Hokkaido squash, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3-289, 290 holding food browned, in CVap water-vapor oven, 2.159 at target temperature, 2.247-249 holding temperature. See also water baths "danger zones," 1.175–176 extended and simplified 6.5D Salmonella reduction for, 1-192 FDA Food Code time and temperature for, 1.184 food safety misconceptions about, 1.175-176 maximum/minimum specifications for, 1.176 for meat, food safety and, 3.78 for pasteurization, 2.243, 3.233 of refrigerators, 2.257 Holiday Inn, Greenville, South Carolina, sous vide cooking and, 1-41 hollandaise Bacon Jam, 4.229 Deep-Fried Hollandaise, 4-228 Eggs Benedict, 4-86 Sous Vide Instant Hollandaise, 4-228 Homer, 1.13, 3.220 hominy, Shrimp and Grits, 3.377 homogenizers high-pressure emulsifying with, 4.206, 208, 209 foam forming with, 4-252 rotor-stator. See rotor-stator homogenizers ultrahigh-pressure for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 for reducing particle size, 2.398, 400 for wet-grinding, 2.414, 422-423 ultrasonic. See ultrasonic homogenizers Hon Dashi, 2.306, 5.197 honey BBQ Caramels, 4.62 Edible Bar Soap with Honey Bubbles, 4.267 Saffron Honey Foam, 5.94 Spiced Honey Glass, 5-121, 123 honeydew melon, Compressed Melon Terrine, 3.392 honshimeji mushrooms Compressed Dill Pickled Vegetables, 5.55.58 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for. 3.289 French Scrambled Eggs, 4-93 Hooke, Robert, 1.107

Hooke, Robert, 1·107 Horchata (Chufa Milk), 4·59

Horchata Foam, 5-239, 244 Hormel, Jay Catherwood, 1.21 horns, of ultrasonic homogenizers, 2-414 horsepower, 1.272 horseradish, Horseradish Foam, 4.284 Horseradish Foam, 4-284 hospital food in Sweden, sous vide technology for, 2.252, 265 Hostess Brands, 1.76 Hot and Cold Tea, 4.176, 182 Hot Applesauce Terrine, 5-101, 103 Hot Apricot Marshmallow, 4-293 Hot Banana Gel, 4-166 Hot Blood Pudding Custard, 4.221 Hot Butter Foam, 4-283 Hot Egg Mayonnaise, 4.227 hot foods, cooling food safety and, 1.205-206, 2.256, 257 phase changes and, 1.290 starchy plants and, 3.280, 282 hot gels best bets for, 4-160 examples of, 4.124 fruit best bets for, 4.165 parametric recipe for, 4.164-165 parametric recipe for, 4-160-161 Hot Green Apple Gel, 4-166 hot liquids, thickened, parametric recipe for, 4.46-47 hot mitts conduction in, 1.277, 280 silicone, 1.280 Hot Orange Gel, 4-167 hot plates, digitally controlled for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 for vacuum reduction, 2-380 Hot Quince Gel, 4-167, 5-121 Hôtel Moderne, 1.25 hot-packing boiling-water canning and, 2.77 heating requirements and duration for, 2.79 packing food in canning jars for, 2.78 hot-pickling tongue, 3.141 hot-smoking, 2.143, 148, 3.211, 361 hot-spring eggs, 4.75 parametric recipe for cooking, 4.78 House Barbecue Sauce, 4-49, 5-67 House Bitters, 2-327 House-Cured Bacon, 3-182, 5-17, 18 How To. See list of Step-by-Step Procedures, LVI HPMC. See hydroxypropyl methylcellulose HTST (high-temperature, short-time) pasteurization, 1.188 humectants, moisture content of food and, 2.428 humidity. See also combi ovens; moisture; water-vapor ovens Activa and, 3.252 baking and, 2.102, 111 braising or pot-roasting in ovens and, 2.98 coffee grind and, 4-376, 378 in deep-frying, 2.115, 116-117, 118-119, 125 evaporation and, 1-319-321 fermented sausage-making and, 3.246 heat transfer and, 2.71

humidity (continued) relative. See relative humidity resting food and, 2.38 in shallow frying, 2.127-128 smoking and, 2.132, 141, 3.211 flavor of smoke and, 2.138 hot-smoking and, 2.148 smoke from burning wood and, 2.143 testing oven controls for, 2-156-157 humidity-controlled mode, in modern ovens, 2.156-157 Humm, Daniel, Sous Vide Instant Hollandaise recipe, 4-228 Humphries, Daniel, 4-375 Hungarian Beef Goulash plated-dish recipe, 5.55-59 hunter-gatherers, cooking by, 1-6 hydration. See also rehydration approaches to, 4.20 of cellulosic gums, 4.127 of cooked roux, 4.22 for gelling, 4.71 of hydrocolloids for gelling, 4.124 for thickening, 4.38, 40 hydrocolloid gels, 3.250, 4.67, 68, 124-175. See also hydrocolloids casting how to, 4.132 in thick sheets, 4-134 cellulose gum, 4.126 best bets for, 4-171 example recipes for, 4.172-175 parametric recipe for, 4.170-171 coating, 4.150-160 best bets for, 4.151 example recipes for, 4.152–160 parametric recipe for, 4.150–151 cold, 4.140-149 best bets for, 4-140 example recipes for, 4.141–149 parametric recipe for, 4-140 dairy, formation of, 4-102 extruding gel noodles and, 4-138 with peristaltic pump, 4-139 films and veils from, example recipes for, 4-168-169 fluid, 4.176-184 best bets for, 4.177 coarse, 4.179 with concentrated premade stock gels, 4-179 example recipes for, 4.180-184 parametric recipe for, 4.177-179 quick-setting, 4.179 as thickeners, 4.19 fruit and vegetable, hot, 4.164-167 best bets for, 4-165 example recipes for, 4.166-167, 5.121 parametric recipe for, 4-164-165 hot, 4.160-167 best bets for, 4.160 example recipes for, 4.161-163 parametric recipe for, 4.160-161 hot fruit and vegetable best bets for, 4-165 example recipes for, 4.166-167, 5.121 parametric recipe for, 4-164-165 ion-coagulated, 4.124-127

hydrocolloid gels (continued) example recipes for, 4.130-131 how to use, 4.129 from microbes, 4-126 molding, 4.133 of firm beads in cold oil, 4-136 of firm droplets, 4.137 in spheres, 4.135 from plants, 4.126 fruits of, 4.126 marine, 4.126 tubers and roots of, 4.126 spherification with, 4-184-195 best bets for, 4-187 example recipes for, 4-188-195 parametric recipe for, 4.186-187 reverse, 4-187 suspending solids in gelled spheres and, 4.187 starches as, 4.126 hydrocolloid gums flavor release by, 4.11 grades, brand names, and proprietary blends of, 1.95 natural sources for, 1.253 organic label for, 1.245 scaling using baker's percentages and, 1.96-97 hydrocolloids, 4.67, 68, 124-175. See also hydrocolloid gels; specific types of hydrocolloids enzymes as, 4.126 health and safety of, 1.250 hydration of, 4-40 interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 ion reaction for spherification with, 4.184 as natural ingredient, 4.38 product guide for, 4-II-V properties and uses of, 4.42-43 proprietary blends, sources of, 4-41 sequestrants and, 4.129 suppliers of, 4.40 texture-hydrocolloid combinations, overview, 4-VII as thickeners, 4.13, 19, 38-55 example recipes for, 4.48-59, 61-63, 5-67 use of term, 4.124 hydrogen bonds, 1.296, 298, 314, 332 hydrolysis, 2.123, 247, 3.78-79, 118 hydrophilic molecules, in surfactants, 4.202,244 hydrophilic-lipophilic balance (HLB) values, 4.204 hydrophobic molecules fats as, 4-199 in surfactants, 4.202, 244 hydrosol, in essential oils, 2.318, 320 hydroxypropyl methylcellulose (HPMC) for cellulose gum gels, parametric recipe for, 4.170, 171 interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 product guide for, 4-IV-V properties and uses of, 4.42-43 hygiene, 1.196-207 food, sous vide and, 2.199, 201 ice cream bases and, 1.206 kitchen, 1.200-205 personal, 1.196-200

ovens and, 2.153



#### hygiene (continued)

temperature control, 1.205-207 hygroscopic materials, food drying and, 2.428

ice

hyperdecanting wine, 4.343-344 hypermodern cuisine, 1.57 hypertension, salt and, 1.234, 236-237 hypothesis, of scientific theories, 1.218 hysteresis, gel selection and, 4.73

crystals of. See ice crystals forms of, 1.304 freezing clear cubes of, 1-333 heat conductivity of water vs., 1.299 as phase of water, 1.300 sublimation of, 1.326 ice beer, freeze concentration of, 2-396 ice cream Aerated Coffee Ice Cream, 4-312 base for hygiene and, 1.196 pasteurizing in sous vide bag, 1-206 sous vide cook-chill of, 1.206 FDA Food Code time and temperature for, 1-185, 187, 189 freeze concentration of, 2-396 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 2.451 as frozen set foam, 4.247 hot, as Modernist cuisine quest, 4.127 ice-restructuring compounds and, 1.305 liquid nitrogen and, 1.60-62, 311, 2.458 pacotizing, 2-406, 407 simplified recommendations for, 1.190 vacuum inflation for foaming with, 4.254 ice crystals. See also sublimation freeze concentration and, 2.396 on frozen foods, 2.256-258 thawing and, 2.262 pacotizing and, 2.407 ice wine, freeze concentration of, 2-396 ice-brine baths freeze concentration and, 2.396 freezing food in, 1-310, 2-260 pros and cons of, 2.259 vacuum packing and freezing in, 2.258 ice-restructuring compounds, in fish, 1.305 ice-water baths for cooling hot food, 1.206 physics of not halting cooking with, 2.254 pros and cons of, 2.255 for quick chilling, 2.256 for thawing, 2.263 ID. determining, science of, 1.115 foodborne illnesses and, 1.115-116 ideal gas law, 1.282 Ideas in Food (blog), 1.66, 67. See also Kamozawa, Aki; Talbot, H. Alexander Idiazábal cheese Idiazábal Gnocchi recipe, 4-123 Quinoa and Idiazábal with Bonito Stock Veil, 4-168 IDL (intermediate-density lipoprotein), 1.226 ike jime method of slaughtering fish, 3.35.37 how to, 3.38 Il Giardino d'Italia. See Boiardi, Ettore Iliad (Homer), 1.13

illnesses, foodborne. See foodborne illnesses; foodborne pathogens immediate service, sous vide and, 2.204-205 immersion blenders. See handheld blenders immersion chillers, 2.238. See also water haths immersion circulators, 2.230, 234, 235, 237 immiscible substances, 1-331, 332 immune system, food allergies and, 1.238 - 239immune-compromised people, fermented or cured sausages and, 3.223 impregnated fruits and vegetables example recipes for, 3-392-401, 5-285 parametric recipe for, 3-390-391 Impression, Sunrise (Monet), 1-17, 18 Impressionism fading of, 1.72 history of rough start for, 1.18-19 Modernist avant-garde and, 1.52 as revolution in art, 1.16-18 Turner's paintings and, 1.33 impulse sealers, 2.225, 284. See also vacuum packing inactivation, of viral pathogens, 1.152-153 INAO (Institut National des Appellations d'Origine), 4-331 Incas, gastronomy of, 1-13 index of refraction, 4.203 India, curries of, 3.196-197 Indies Spice Blend, 2-403 individual quick freezing, fluidized bed freezing for, 1.307 induction burners, 1.274 infections astrovirus, 1.155 intestinal. See also diarrhea; Salmonella spp. giardiasis as, 1.128 salmon-poisoning fluke and, 1.124 invasive, 1.110, 133, 134-135 noninvasive bacteria causing, 1.133, 135-136, 138-141 definition of, 1.110 infectious dose determining, science of, 1-115 foodborne illnesses and, 1.115-116 inflammation, heart disease and, 1.227 inflammatory diarrhea, 1.114 inflation, vacuum, foam forming with, 4.252, 254, 310 informal recommendations, on food safety, 1.165 infrared light blackbodies and, 1.285 measuring, 1.287 radiation and, 1.284 infrared thermometers, 1.269, 2.286 infusing flavor. See also chamber sealers; essences, aromatics into fats example recipes for, 2.329-331 parametric recipe for, 2-328-329 flavor-infused liquids and example recipe for, 2.313 parametric recipe for, 2.310 by cooking sous vide, 2.251

ingredients. See also specific ingredients converting grams to volumes for, 5-XXXIX-XL measurement of, 1.93 weights and measures for, 1.94–95 Modernist. See Modernist ingredients size of. See food size thickness of. See food thickness used in Modernist Cuisine, 1.93-94 injectors, for accelerating brining, 3.158, 166, 174-175 innards, 3-136-151 blood as, 3-144 bones as, 3.143-144 cooking, 3.136-151 fat and, 3.144-145 gizzard as, 3.141-142 heart as, 3.142 intestines as characteristics and cooking of, 3.142 - 143for sausage encasement, 3.220 kidney as, 3-141 liver and foie gras and, 3.138-140 marrow as, 3.143-144 Offal Sous Vide, 3-146 parametric recipe for cooking sous vide, 3.146 as sausage binder, 3.222 soaking in water or milk, 3-136 stomach as, 3-142-143 sweetbreads as. See sweetbreads tender, best bets for cooking sous vide, 3-146 tongue as, 3.140-141. See also specific types of tongue tough, best bets for cooking sous vide, 3.146 insoluble substances, 1.330 Insta Cure No. 1, 3-158, 161 Insta Cure No. 2, 3-161 Instant Crème Fraiche, 4.57 Instant Swiss Meringue, 4.284 Instant Tofu Noodles, 4-172 Institut National des Appellations d'Origine (INAO), 4-331 institutional cooking, sous vide techniques for, 2.265 insulators, low conductivity of, 1.277 integrals, mathematical, definition of, 2.230 intellectual property law, 1.70-72, 76 intensity of power, calculating grill power and, 2-10 intermediate muscle fiber, 3.15 intermediate-density lipoprotein (IDL), 1.226 internal energy, 1.264-265 International Agency for Research on Cancer, 1.220 Internet as Modernist ingredients source, 1.94 Modernist innovation and, 1.59-60 INTERSALT study, 1.236, 237 intestinal tract infections. See also diarrhea; Salmonella spp. giardiasis as, 1.128 salmon-poisoning fluke and, 1.124

infusion, in coffee brewing, 4.364

jus (continued) Truffle Jus, 4.53 vacuum evaporation for reducing, 2.346

#### intestines

characteristics and cooking of, 3.142-143 for sausage encasement, 3-220 "Into the Vegetable Garden," 3.294, 4.37 intracellular fluid, in raw foods, 1.305 invasive infections, 1.110, 133, 134-135 inverse-square law of light, 1.286 Inverted Flame Firebox, invention of, 3.208 inverters, for microwaves, 2-189 Invincible Vinaigrette, 4-231 ion-coagulated gels characteristics of, 4.124-127 using, how to, 4.129 ion-exchange filter, for purifying water, 1.335 ionic bonds, 1-296 ionic compounds, 1-330 Ionnadis, John, 1.220 ionotropic gelation, 4.184 ions definition of, 1.330 gel coagulation and, 4.68, 124-127 gel selection and, 4.73 hard water and, 1.335, 3.278 hydrocolloid coagulation and, 4.70 hydrocolloid hydration and, 4-40 sodium, dissolved in water, 3.154 iota carrageenan for cold gels, parametric recipe for, 4.140 controlling syneresis with, 4.17 for fluid gels, parametric recipe for, 4.177 hot, as Modernist cuisine quest, 4-127 interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 as ion-based coagulant, 4-124, 129 product guide for, 4-II-III properties and uses of, 4-42-43, 128 for spherification, parametric recipe for, 4.187 for thick foams, parametric recipe for, 4.278-279 irradiation. See radiation irreversible changes measuring of, 1.268 temperature and, 1.268, 270 isomalt for edible films, parametric recipe for, 4.60 for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288-289 for thick foams, parametric recipe for, 4.278-279 Italian sausage Italian Sausage, 3.242 sweet, parametric recipe for, 3.236-237 Italy early gastronomy of, 1.10–11 espresso in, sociological role of, 4-374 medieval cuisine in, 1.12 Nouvelle cuisine in. 1-28-29 Slow Food movement of, 1.23 tradition and evolving cuisine of, 1.14 - 15wine regulation in, 4-332 Iuzzini, Johnny Beet Flexicurd recipe, 4.219 concentrating flavor of, 2.379

Green Tea Cake recipe, 4-292 innovations of, 1.73

Jaccard tenderizers for accelerating brining, 3.158, 166 characteristics of, 3-51 collagen mesh and, 3.76 hazards with, 1.176 meat juiciness and, 3.79 jacking, 2.379, 396, 397 jalapeño chips, parametric recipe for, 3.328 Jaleo, 1.67 James I of Aragon, 5-244 Jamin. See Robuchon, Joël jamón Ibérico Ham Broth, 2.306 Maillard reaction and, 3.173 slicing, 3.50 U.S. importation rules on, 1.173 Japan blocking tuna in, 3-54 meat-grading system in, 3-36 seam cutting in, 3-47 tuna prices in, 3-52 Japanese rotary vegetable slicer, 3-327 Japanese slow-cooked eggs, parametric recipe for cooking, 4.78 Japanese stock, parametric recipe for, 2.296-297 Japanese vegetable sheeter, 3-326 Japanese yams, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.292 Jardin des Saveurs, 1.61 jasmine essential oil, Apricot and Jasmine Puree, 5-171, 173 Jean Georges, 1.73 Jefferson, Thomas, 3.322 Jell-O shot, 4.70 jelly, Passion Fruit Jelly, 4-180 Jenner, Edward, 2.85 Jerusalem artichokes cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 Jerusalem Artichoke Pudding, 4-31 Pickled Jerusalem Artichokes, 5-125, 131 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2.425 John Dory cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.102 in Seared Hamachi, 5-147, 149 Jones, Curt, 1.61, 72 Jones Soda Company, Turkey & Gravy seasonal flavor, 4.33 ioules, 1.272 Joule, James Prescott, 1.272 Journal of Food Protection, 1.181 Journal of Wine Economics, 4-338 juice. See also juicing apple. See apple cider/apple juice beef parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 Sous Vide Beef Juice, 2.349 centrifuge-spun, 2.360 chicken, parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 citrus, as acidifier, 2.314, 315 clarifying with Buon Vino pressure filter, how to, 2.355

grape. See grapes; verjus from ground fruits or vegetables, 3.376 keeping fresh taste of, 2.338-339 juicers for raw food, 3.269 types of, 2.332, 334 iuiciness acidic marinades and, 3.192-193 cooking meat and seafood and, 3.79, 83 of meat fat content and, 3-18 from young vs. older animals, 3.79, 81 juicing, 2.332-349 chemistry and, 2.335 with enzymes, 2.335, 336 equipment for, 2-332-335 example recipes for, 2.340-341 by freezing, 2.335, 337 with osmosis, 2.336 with pectinase from plants, 2.336 reducing, in vacuum, 2.381 strategies for, 2.338, 339 Julien, Honoré, 3-322 Juneja, Vijay K., 1.180-181, 188, 190, 193 The Jungle (Sinclair), 3-35 juniper berries infusion of, parametric recipe for, 2.310 Juniper Brine, 5-35, 36 Pork Tenderloin with Juniper, 5-35, 36 junk food, obesity and, 1.23 jus, 2.343-349 beef Aged Rare Beef Jus, 5.5, 6 Beef Tenderloin with Jus de Roti, 4.54 parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 rare, parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 Sous Vide Rare Beef Jus, 2-349 best bets for, 2.344-345 bromelain for preparation of, 3.195 characteristics of, 2.343 chicken, brown, parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 concentrating flavor of, 2.379 example recipes for, 2.346-349, 347, 5.25 Green Asparagus and Morels with Asparagus Jus, 2.341 Jus de la Presse, 2.347 Jus Gras, 4.237 Lamb Garlic Jus in a Jar, 2-348, 5-25 mushroom Mushroom Jus, 2.348 parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 mussel, parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 Pomegranate and Garum Jus, 5-121, 122 reduced, flavor of roux vs., 4.11 Root Vegetable Jus, 5-161, 163 salmon, rare, parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 Sous Vide Prawn Jus, 2.347 thickening strategies for, 2.346 Toasted Oat Jus, 5-126, 133

juice (continued)

fruit, for acidic marinades, 3.195

frozen, freeze-drying of, 2.446

**KABOCHA SQUASH** 

kabocha squash Braised Pine Nuts with Winter Squash, 5-60, 65 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289, 290, 292 Kæstur Hákarl, chemistry of, 3-43 Kahan, Paul, Achatz's first meal at elBulli and, 1.38 Kalbi Flank Steak, 3-199 Kamozawa, Aki Aerated Gruyère and, 4-312 on blanching sous vide, 3-293 on browned solids from clarified butter, 4-212 chicken skin glued to scallops by, 3.252 Compressed Melon Terrine recipe, 3.392 on cooking whole chicken eggs, 4-75 fast hot-spring eggs and, 4.78 fish skin pillows of, 3-131 gel filtration and, 2.369 Goat Cheese Dumplings recipe, 4.105 Ideas in Food blog and, 1.66, 67 Modernist Béchamel and, 4-31 Pasta Marinara recipe, 3-386 Pulled Mushroom recipe, 3-396 smoked eggs by, 4.100 Whipped Yogurt Crisps recipe, 4.292 Kanpachi Sashimi with Citrus Foam, 4.269 Kansas City BBQ Sauce, 5-66, 68 Kansas Rub, 5.66, 68 kappa carrageenan for cold gels, parametric recipe for, 4.140for fluid gels, parametric recipe for, 4.177 interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 product guide for, 4-II-III properties and uses of, 4-42-43, 128 Karabecue smoker, 3.208 Karau, Bill, 3.208 Kasper, Lynn Rossetto, 3-306 katsuobushi, 2.143 Kaufman, C. W., 3.92 Kaufman, Galen, 2.469 Keller, Thomas Achatz's first meal at elBulli and, 1.38.52 Cauliflower Panna Cotta recipe, 4.142, 162 Curry Oil recipe, 2-331 New International cuisine and, 1.30-31 oyster and pearls of, 5.205 Red-Onion Cream recipe, 3.68 Salmon Tartare Cornets recipe, 3-68 sous vide cooking and, 1.73 Tomato Powder recipe, 3-312 kelp, 5.28 Kelp Company, 4-40 Kelvin, Lord, 4.246 Kelvin Problem, 4-246 Kelvin temperature scale, 1.266, 285-286

Kennedy, Rob, liquid nitrogen ice cream and, 1.63 Kentucky BBQ Sauce, 5-66, 71 Kentucky Fried Chicken franchise, 1.22-23, 76, 2.120 Kerala Curry, 5.90, 91, 96 keratin, in gizzards, 3-141 ketchup Mushroom Ketchup, 5-11, 13 as shear-thinning fluid, 4-6, 176 ketosis, Atkins diet and, 1.242 Keurig espresso machine, coffee capsules for, 4.400 Keys, Ancel on fat and heart disease, 1.219, 224-225, 226 on Mediterranean diet, 1.232 on saturated fats, 1.234 Keys to Good Cooking (McGee), 1.43 Kick's law, 2.401 kidnevs characteristics of, 3-141 cooking, 3.141 sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.146 kielbasa, parametric recipe for, 3.236-237 kilocalories, 1.272 kilowatts, 1.272 kimchi Kimchi, 3-352 Watermelon Rind Kimchi, 5.285, 2.86 kimchi consommé, parametric recipe for, 2.374-375 Kinch, David Beef and Oyster Tartare recipe, 3-66 Beef Cheek Pastrami recipe, 3.213 Corn Croquetta recipe, 3-341 Corn Custard recipe, 4.122 "Into the Vegetable Garden" and, 3.294, 4.37 Modernist cuisine and, 1-67 Strawberry Gazpacho recipe, 5.277 Turbot with Onion and Marrow Broth recipe, 3.105 king trumpet mushrooms, Pulled Mushroom, 3-396 Kistler, Samuel Stephens, 4.72 kitchen, Modernist. See Modernist kitchen kitchen hygiene, 1.200-205 chef's accessories for, 1.202-203 contaminants and, 1.200 disinfecting procedures for, 1.200, 204 technology of UV powder and, 1.201 kitchen management, Escoffier's system for, 1.20 kitchen space, contamination and, 1.2.00 kitty litter, food safety and, 1.126 kiwifruit compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 introduction of, 1.15 Klock, Gerd, freeze filtration and, 2-369 kminkowa, parametric recipe for, 3.236-237

Knot Foie, 4-144

Knox, Charles, 4.67

Koch, Robert, 4-128 Kocuria, 3.165 Koffmann, Pierre, 1.28 kohlrabi, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289, 290, 292 Kohman, E. F., 2-84 Kokonas, Nik, 1.68, 69 kombu. See seaweed Komm, Anatoly, 1.70 konjac gum interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 product guide for, 4-II-III properties and uses of, 4-42-43 thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.46, 47 kori bustard, 1.253 K-Paul's Louisiana Kitchen, 1.28, 29 Kraft, James L., 1.24, 4.222 Kroc, Ray, 1.21-22, 31 kudzu starch, thickening with, 4.28 parametric recipe for, 4.28 Kumamoto oysters, in Shigoku Oyster with Fizzy Grapes, Fresh Wasabi, and Miso Powder, 5-197, 200 kumquats cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.291 Yuzu and Kumquat Marmalade, 3.356 Kunz, Gray pacotizing by, 2.407 Sous Vide and Pressure-Cooked Veal Breast with Bulbous Vegetables recipe, 3-111 kuri squash Braised Pine Nuts with Winter Squash, 5.60, 65 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289, 290 Kurti, Nicholas Erice Conferences and, 1.44, 45 liquid nitrogen ice cream and, 1.61-62.65 kuru, as prion disease, 1.158 Kusshi oysters, Poached Oysters, 5-233, 236

# L

La Broche, 1.57 LA gellan. See low-acyl gellan La Marzocco, 4-398, 400 L.A. Provincial cuisine, Puck and, 1-29 La Reynière (aka Robert Courtine), 1.26 La Varenne, École de, 4-322-325 La Varenne, François Pierre de as chef to French ruling class, 1.8, 9 French cuisine and, 1-19 innovations of, 1.20 laboratory scales, for measuring thickeners, 4.23 laboratory sieves for filtering, 2-351, 352, 353 for Modernist kitchen, 2.286 lactase intolerance, 1.239 lactic acid, as acidifier, 2-314 Lactobacillus bulgaricus, 1.134 Lactobacillus plantarum, 1.134 Lactobacillus sanfranciscensis, 1-134 Lactococcus lactis, 1.144 lactose-free cream, centrifuging to separate, 2.368 Ladenis, Nico, 1.62 Nouvelle cuisine and individuality of, 1-28 L'Air du Temps, 1.70 Laiskonis, Michael Chili Pearls recipe, 4-145 innovations of, 1.73 Lake Nyos, Cameroon, carbon dioxide eruption from, 2.466 laksa Burmese Chickpea Tofu Laksa, 4.121 Laksa Broth, 2-307 l'Amador, 1.70 lamb. See also sheep aging, 3-41 Braised Lamb Shoulder, 5-81, 83 cooking differences for parts of, 3.18 sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.96, 109 times for, 1.121 fast-twitch vs. slow-twitch muscle in, 3.12 Lamb Garlic Jus in a Jar, 2-348, 5-25 leaner, using Activa for making, 3.255 Poached Lamb Loin, 5-85, 87 Rack of Lamb, 5.25, 29 seam cutting, 3-45 how to, 3.46 searing before vacuum packing of, 2.268 lamb stock, parametric recipe for, 2.296-298 lamb sweetbreads, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3-146 lambda carrageenan interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 product guide for, 4-II-III properties and uses of, 4-42-43, 128 thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.46, 47 Lamblia intestinalis, 1-127-128 Landhotel Kirchdach, 1.70 Lang, George, 5.55 on Hungarian beef goulash, 5.55

#### LOCUST BEAN GUM

langoustines. See also prawns biology of, 3.28 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.103 Seared Langoustine, 5-239, 245 language, evolution of, 1.15 lap cheong, parametric recipe for, 3.244-245 L'Archestrate, 5-109 lard, pork, chemistry of, 2-126 larding, 3.84 Larousse Gastronomique (Montagné, 1938), 1.9 Las Vegas, Nevada, New International cuisine in, 1.30 lasagna, in oldest cookbook in English, 1.10 laser (laserpicium), history of, 1.11–12 lasers, for smoking, 1.69 L'Astrance, 1.64 latent heat of vaporization in AccuTemp griddles, 2-41 as phase change, 1.290, 299-300 science of how liquid nitrogen boils and. 2.457 steaming and, 2.70 Latin America Horchata drinks in, 4-59 Incan and Mayan gastronomy of, 1-13 wine innovation in, 4-332 latte (caffè latte) as art form, 4.391-393 composition of, 4-393 milk foam in, 4.244 patterns in, how to make, 4-394-395 lava rocks, in gas grills, 2-11 laws, U.S. See also U.S. Food and Drug Administration on advertising and label health claims, 1.214 on distillation, 1.94, 2.384, 391 on food safety, 1.165, 190 local, for laboratory equipment, 1.94 LBG. See locust bean gum LD50, foodborne illnesses and, 1.115 - 116LDL (low-density lipoproteins), 1.226, 227 Le Bernardin, 1.73 Le Calandre, 1.70 Le Postay, 1.70 LEARN diet, 1.242 leathers dehydrating formula for, 3-367 Mandarin Leather, 3-369 lecithin, soy de-oiled, for airs and froths, parametric recipe for, 4.264 product guide for, 4-II-III leeks Charred Leek Oil, 5-17, 18 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 Root Vegetable Jus, 5-161, 163 Sous Vide Root Vegetables, 5-49, 53 Lefeuvre, Clémence, 4.218 legumes. See also specific legumes converting grams to volumes for, 5.XXXVI water content of, 5-XLI

water content of, 5-XLI Leidenfrost, Johann Gottlob, 1-317

Leidenfrost effect, 1.317, 2.464, 466 lemon verbena infusion of, parametric recipe for, 2.310 Lemon Verbena and Peach Froth. 4.273 lemon zest infusion, parametric recipe for. 2.310 lemongrass infusion, parametric recipe for, 2-310 lemons as acidifier, 2-314 Citrus Air, 4.265 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.291 Eggless Citrus Curd, 4.234, 5.157 Grapefruit and Black Pepper, 4.276 Lemon Egg-Yolk Fluid Gel, 4-180 Lemon Strips, 4-61 Meyer Lemonade, 2.340 Pickled Lemon, 5.273, 275 Preserved Lemons, 3-350, 5-135 for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288-289 Sous Vide Lemon Curd, 4-227 lentils Lentil Salad plated-dish recipe, 5.267-271 puffed, parametric recipe for, 4-302 Sous Vide Lentils, 5.267, 271 Lespinasse. See Kunz, Gray lethal dose, foodborne illnesses and, 1.115-116 lettuce cold-smoking, 3-361 compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 2.451, 3.372 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 romaine Caesar Salad, 3-373 Smoked Lettuce, 5-11, 15 water content of, 3.273, 276 Leung, Alvin, Jr., 1.70 libraries, rare-book, freeze-drying by, 2.444 licorice Licorice Powder, 2-405 Salmon Poached in Licorice, 4-155 licorice root infusion, parametric recipe for, 2.310 lids, for pot-roasting or braising pots, 2.96 Liebrandt, Paul, 1.69 Foie Gras Cherries recipe, 5-267 Foie Gras Torchon with Beet and Hibiscus Glaze recipe, 4.158-159 "Into the Vegetable Garden" and, 3.294 Life of Luxury (Archestratos of Gela, Sicily), 1.12 light cooking meat and seafood and, 3.93-94 infrared blackbodies and, 1.285 measuring, 1.287 radiation and, 1.284 speed of, finding with microwave oven, 2.191 ultraviolet. See ultraviolet radiation

light foams, 4.270-277 best bets for, 4.270 example recipes for, 4.272-277 parametric recipe for, 4.270 lignin, smoked food and, 2.134 limes as acidifier, 2.314 Citrus Air, 4.265 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.291 Cryopoached Green Tea Sour, 4-291 Eggless Citrus Curd, 4.234 Lychee and Lime Soda, 4.268 Lindt, Rudolph, conche machine and, 2.404 Ling Cod with Bergamot-Infused Milk, 3.103 linguine, from gel sheets, how to make, 4.134 links, sausage, 3.230, 240 Linnaeus, Carl (Linné, Carl von), 1-112, 2.66 lipids, 1.222. See also cholesterol; fats; oils lipoproteins, low-density, 1.226, 227 liquamen, 3-195, 5-121 liquids. See also specific liquids for breading, 3-338 carbonation of, 2.468 clarifying with agar, 2.372-373 cold, best bets for thickening, 4-46 concentrating flavor of, 2.380 convection of heat in, 1.282, 283 converting grams to volumes for, 5.XXXVII fermented, intolerance to, 1.239 filtering strategies for, 2.352 hot best bets for thickening, 4.47 physics of blowing on, 1.288 internal energy, physics of, 1.301 Newtonian, 4-6 phase changes and thermal energy from, 1.290 phases of, mouthfeel and, 4.10 rheologic descriptions of, 4-VIII separating by centrifuging, 2.364 shear-thinning, 4.6 sous vide technique of extracting, 2.251 thickening, 4-5 vacuum packing with chamber sealer, 2.219 physics of, 2.215 viscosity of. See viscosity Liquid Center Duck Egg, 5-219, 220 liquid nitrogen. See also specific techniques using liquid nitrogen acronym or abbreviation for, 2-456 Adrià and, 1-39 boiling, science of, 2.457 cooking with, 2.456, 458, 459 cryogenic freezing using, 2.456 culinary life of, 1.60-66, 68, 70 culinary strategies for using, 2-459 freezing in vacuum of, 1.324 freezing using, 1.310-311, 2.258 fruit disassembly with, 2.458, 462 ice cream freezing with, 1-311 meat grinder rinsing with, 3-221, 224-225 for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 pacotizing and, 2.407, 410 peeling eggs with, how to, 4.78

liquid nitrogen (continued) pros and cons of, 2.259 research laboratories' use of, 2.456 safe handling of, 2.464, 466, 467 sausage grinding and, 3.230 sources of, 2.458 viscosity of, 4-6 Liquid Pimento Olive, 4-193 liquid smoke chemistry of, 2.149 for cold-smoking, 3.361 liquor. See also alcohol (ethanol); specific alcoholic beverages distillation of, 2.384, 390 production process for, 1.256 seasoning with, 2.317 Lirio, Jack, 1.26 Lisińska, Grażyna, 3-322 Listeria monocytogenes as foodborne pathogen, 1.134 nisin and replication of, 1.145 refrigeration and, 2.257 replication limits of, 1-145 wine marinade with oregano against, 1.145 listeriosis, 1.134 liver. See also specific animals characteristics of, 3.138 cooking sous vide, 3.146 liver flukes, 1.123-124 LM pectin. See low-methoxyl pectin LMA pectin, as gelling agent, 4.68 lobster biology of, 3.28-30 brining, parametric recipe for, 3.172 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.103 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 2.451 Jus de la Presse, 2.347 Lobster Américaine plated-dish recipe, 5.184-187 19th-Century-Style Lobster with Sherry and Cocoa, 3.107 Poached Lobster, 4-219 Poached Lobster Tail, 5-185, 187 Salted, Freeze-Dried Lobster, 2-454, 5.185 as seafood gel, 3.222 lobster mushrooms cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 Lobster Mushroom Confit, 5-185, 187 local food, current buzz on, 1.248 locust bean gum (LBG) for cold emulsions, 5.187 for cold gels, parametric recipe for, 4.140 controlling syneresis with, 4.17 as foam stabilizer, 4.257 for hot fruit gels, parametric recipe for, 4.165 for hot gels, parametric recipe, 4.160 interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 natural source for, 1.253, 257 product guide for, 4-II-III properties and uses of, 4.42-43 separating butterfat from cream with, 2.366, 368 source of, 4.124 thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4-46, 47

#### LONG ISLAND ICED TEA GEL SHOT

Long Island Iced Tea Gel Shot, 4-141 lotus root Spot Prawn and Lotus Root Tempura with Smoked White Soy Sauce, 5-197, 201 Wok-Fried Malaysian Vegetables, 5.167, 169 lotus root chips, parametric recipe for, 3.328 L'Oustau de Baumanière, 1-49 lovage, Romans' use of, 1-11 Low Fat "Cream," 4.57 low-acyl (LA) gellan for cold gels, parametric recipe for, 4.140 concentrations for fluid gels of, 4.V for edible films, parametric recipe for, 4.60 for fluid gels, parametric recipe for, 4.177 as foam stabilizer, 4.257 for hot fruit gels, parametric recipe for, 4.165 for hot gels, parametric recipe for, 4.160 interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 as ion-based coagulant, 4-124, 127, 129 for light foams, parametric recipe for, 4.270 product guide for, 4-II-III properties and uses of, 4.42-43, 72 for spherification, parametric recipe for, 4.187 for thick foams, parametric recipe for, 4.278-279 low-carbohydrate diets, 1.242 low-density lipoproteins (LDL), 1.226, 227 Low-Fat Chicken Sausage, 3-248 low-fat diets, 1.241 low-methoxyl (LM) pectin for cold gels, parametric recipe for, 4.140 for edible films, parametric recipe for. 4.60 as gelling agent, 4-68 interactions with thickeners, 4-44-45 as ion-based coagulant, 4.124, 127, 129 product guide for, 4-II-III properties and uses of, 4.42-43, 72 spherification using, 4.184 low-pressure drying, 2-433 low-temperature, long-time (LTLT) pasteurization, 1.188 low-temperature cooking. See also target core temperature domestic ovens and, 1.207 of meat and seafood, 3.94–95 sous vide technique and, 2.242 thermometer accuracy and, 1.206-207 low-temperature steam mode in combi ovens, 2-167 in CVap water-vapor oven, 2-158, 159 ovens using, 2.155 LTLT (low-temperature, long-time) pasteurization, 1.188 L20 (restaurant), 1.69 Lucas Carton, wine pairing at, 4-352

lungo blonding phase and, 4-388 evolution of, 4-379 Lutaud, Christian, 1.34 lutefisk, 3.200 alkaline marinades for, 3-194 lychees Fricassee of Fava Beans and Lychees, 5.171, 173 Lychee and Lime Soda, 4.268 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 Shaved Foie Gras, 3.177 Spot Prawns with Foie Gras Nage, 4.233 lyophilization, 2.444. See also freezedrying



Mac and Cheese, 3.387 macchiato, 4.393 mackerel cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for. 3.102 Mackerel with Spicy Tomato Skin, 4.175 macroclimates, wine and, 4.329 mad cow disease politics of, 1.160-161 prions and, 1.156 sheep and, 1.157 spread of, 1.159 Madeira Gelée, 5-125, 131 Madrid Fusión, 1.59 magnesium, as alkali earth metal, 4.126 magnetic stirring bar dispersing thickeners with, 4.24, 25 hydrating thickeners with, 4-26 hydrocolloid dispersion with, 4-38 for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 for vacuum reduction, 2.380 Maillard, Louis Camille, 2-343, 3-92 Maillard reaction baking and, 2.108 browning onions and, 3-277 century eggs and, 4-83 coffee roasting and, 4.358, 360 color changes in cooking meat and seafood and, 3.94 crustaceans and, 3-30, 87 deep-frying and, 2.122 dry-aging meat and, 3-41 flavors produced by, 2.198, 3.89-91 heterocyclic amines and, 1.220 history of, 3.92 meat cooking methods and, 2.343 modern methods of braising and, 2.98 mollusks and, 3.87 oil temperature and, 2.122 pot-roasting and, 2.96 pressure-cooking and, 3.298 ripening of cured meat or seafood and, 3-173 searing before vacuum packing and, 2.268 smoking and, 2-141 steak frying and, 3.74 stir-frying and, 2.48, 54 sugar in sausage and, 3.226 vegetables and, 2.58 Mainstone, John, 4.9 Maison Troisgros, 1.73. See also Troisgros, Pierre and Jean maitake mushrooms, Sautéed Maitake Mushroom, 5-11, 15 malaise, general, common pathogens causing, 1.114 Malaysian Aromatic Oil, 5-167, 168 Malaysian Steamed Snapper plated-dish recipe, 5.167-169 malic acid, as acidifier, 2-314 Malt Vinegar Powder, 4-34 maltodextrin as bulking agent with spray-dried powders, 2.442 drying plant foods with, 3-365

parametric recipe for, 4.60 maltodextrin DE 19, for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288-289 Maltrin, thickening with, 4-30 parametric recipe for, 4-30 Maltrin M100 for light foams, parametric recipe for, 4.270 for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288-289 mandarins cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for. 3.291 Mandarin Leather, 3-369 Manet, Edouard, 1.18 mangoes Aerated Mango Sorbet, 4-311 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.288, 290 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 Green Mango and Cashew Salad, 5.167, 169 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 mannitol, Frozen White "Truffle," 3.400-401 Manresa, 1.67 maple syrup grades of, 5.77 Maple Vinegar Gastrique, 5-125, 128 production process for, 1.256 Maple Vinegar Gastrique, 5-125, 128 Marangoni effect, 4-353 marbling tenderness and, 3.78 in Wagyu beef, 3-19, 36 Marchesi, Gualtiero Nouvelle cuisine and, 1.28 Risotto Milanese recipe, 3.306-307 Marcona Almond Butter Paste, 5-281, 282 Maremoto, 1.70 margarine, health risks of butter vs., 1.231 Marinated Crab Salad, 5-189, 191 Marinated Geoduck, Young Ginger, Shiso, 5.197, 200 Marinated Ogo, 5-175, 177 Marinated Spaghetti Squash, 5-147, 149 marinating, 3.190-207 with acid, 3.192-193 with alcohol, 3.195, 198 with alkaline substances, 3.194-195 with curries, 3.196-197 of eggs, in vinegar, 4.75 with enzymes, 3.195 example recipes for, 3.199-206, 5.233 fermentation and, 3.198 marinades for acidic, for stomach and intestines, 3.143 calcium chloride in, 3.76 strategies for, 3.192 marine-based hydrocolloids gelling agents from, 4-68, 126 for kitchen use, 4.124 thickening agents from, 4.5, 19 marmalade Mushroom Marmalade, 5.215, 217 Olive Marmalade, 4.99

maltodextrin DE 8, for edible films,

MELTING POIN

marmalade (continued) Roasted Scallion Marmalade, 5.253, 255 Shiitake Marmalade, 5-5, 7 Walnut Clam Marmalade, 5.229, 230 "Marmite broth," parametric recipe for, 2.304-305 marrow. See also yeal marrowbones characteristics and cooking of, 3-144 Marshall, Agnes, 1-60, 64-65 Marx, Thierry, 1.64 Masala Curry, 5-90, 91, 98 mascarpone cheese parametric recipe for, 4.56 Shrimp and Grits, 3-377 Mason, Sam aesthetics of nature in dishes of, 4.37 chocolate water and, 2.374-375 Modernist cuisine and, 1.67 mass, conservation of, 1-331 Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Carl G. Sontheimer Prize for Excellence in Innovation and Creativity in Design of, 2-412 Massialot, François, French cuisine and, 1.19 Master Cleanse, of toxins, 1.248 master recipes, parametric recipes compared to, 1.97 masting, as synchronized fruit ripening, 3.284 Mathematica (computer program), 1.63-64,282 Matsuhisa, Nobu Miso-Cured Black Cod recipe, 3.179 New International cuisine and, 1-30 matsutake mushrooms, Bincho-Tan-Grilled Sea Cucumber Maitake Mushroom, Shisito Pepper, 5-197, 203 Maurere, Wilhelm, 2-407 maw, 3.142-143 Maximin, Jacques, 1.34 Broccoli and Hazelnut-Oil Puree recipe, 2.426 Maxwell, James Clerk, 1.265, 285 Mayans, gastronomy of, 1.13 mayonnaise Basic Mayonnaise, 4.226, 5.233 Eggless Mayonnaise, 4-232 as emulsion, 4-199 separation and, 3.224 viscosity of, 4.204 Hot Egg Mayonnaise, 4.227 low-fat, 4.226 MC. See methylcellulose MCC. See microcrystalline cellulose McCracken, Brain, Modernist raviolo al'uovo of, 4.190 McCrady's, 1.67, 83 McDonald's, corporate control and protests against, 1.22-23 McGee, Harold biography of, 1.43 Blumenthal and, 1.50 on cold gels, 4.140 Erice Conference and, 1.44, 45 on experimental cooking, 1.57-58 on flipping food during panfrying, 2.38 food science and, 1.5, 42, 44, 52 Mac and Cheese recipe, 3-387 fat component of, 3-15, 18

on Modernist cuisine explosion, 1.46 on searing meat to seal in juices, 3.85 McGuckian, Ambrose T., 1-40 measures conversion factors for, 5-XXXVIII-XXXIX volume, converting, 5-XXXIX weights and, 1.94-95 meats. See also specific meats aging of, 3.39 enzymes and, 3.39, 41, 78 holding at specific temperature and, 2.247-248 artificial, 3.220. See also sausages blanching, 2.269 brining, 3.152, 154-156, 158 best bets for, 3.172 equilibrium, how-to, 3.170-171 speeding strategies for, 3.166, 173 chemicals as preservatives for, 1.144 chopping tools for, 3.230-233 cold-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 color of, 3.12, 14-15 cooked, red droplets on, 3.14 cooked and finely chopped, volumetric equivalents for amounts of, 5-XLV cooking, 3.70-115 on bone, 2.243 braising, how to, 2.99 collagen role in, 3-80-81 color and appearance of, 3.92-93 cooling strategies for, 2.256 defects of cured meat, chemistry of. 3.165 flavor and, 3.84, 87-91 gelatin from, 4-67 grilling and. See grilling ideal temperature for, 3.89 innards of, 3-136-151 juiciness and, 3.79, 83 muscles and, 3.5 myth of searing to seal juices and, 3.85 optics of, 3.93-94 pot-roasting and, how to, 2.99 red, in combi ovens vs. water baths, 2.167-168 safe, principles for, 1.191 searing and, 2.58, 269, 3.85 simplified cooking standards for, 1.192 skin and, 3.116-129, 133-135 sous vide, 2.201, 276-279 sous vide, on bone vs. fillet, 2.207 stages from raw to cooked and, 3.76, 78-79 succulence and, 3.83-84 tenderness and, 3.70, 76 trade-offs in, 3-94-95 white and gray droplets on surface during, 3.94 cured, ripening of, 3-167, 173 curing, 3.158-162, 165-166 best bets for, 3.172 speeding strategies for, 3-166, 173 cutting, 3-44-50 tools for, 3.230-233 dark. See dark meat; red meat extended and simplified 6.5D Salmonella reduction in, 1.193 fat, as tough cut, science of, 3-83

meats (continued) FDA time-and-temperature table for, 1.183, 185, 187 as fining agent, 2.359, 360 flavor and temperature of, 3-88-89 flavor of, Maillard reaction and, 3.89-91 freeze-drying, critical temperature for, 2.446 gassing, for color, chemistry of, 3.95 gels and. See meat gels glue and, 3.250-256, 4.70. See also Activa grading, 3.35-36, 39 grinding grinders for. See meat grinders tools for, 3.230-233 grinding fat and, how to, 3.228 ground converting grams to volume for, 5-XLII for stock, 2.290 juiciness of, age of animal and, 3.79, 81 leftover, chemistry of flavor of, 3.91 marinating, 3.190-207 meat glue and, 3.250-256 muscle and characteristics of, 3-6-19 converting into meat, 3-32-36, 39, 41-42 punctured, hazards of, 1.176 raw, 3.62-69 example recipes for, 3.65-68 fat content of, 5-XLIII red. See red meat resting effects of, 3.84 juices and, 2.105 restructured meat glue and, 3.250-256 sausage as. See sausages salting. See brining; curing sausages. See sausages slaughtering practices for Grandin's research on, 3-36 quality and, 3.32, 34-35 slicers for, 2.286, 3.44, 50 smoking, 3-208-219 best bets for, 3.210 example recipe for, 3.213 ideal surface for, 3.211 parametric recipe for, 3.210 sources for, 5-XXXIII for stocks, 2.288 tartares and, 3.62–69 temperature and flavor of, 3-88-89 tender cuts of. See tender cuts of meat tenderizing enzymes in, 3.78 tenderizing of food safety and, 1.191 foodborne illnesses and, 1.176 mechanical, 1.176, 191, 3.10, 50-51 muscle structure and, 3-10 tenderizers for, 1.176, 2.286. See also Jaccard tenderizers tenderness of, 3.10-11 Warner-Bratzler tenderometer estimates of, 3.77 tough cuts of. See tough cuts of meat Trichinella contamination of, 1-117-118, 120, 121, 122, 179

meats (continued) trimmings from, for searing flavor without presearing, 2.268 vegetarian dishes simulating, 3-388 water content of, 5-XL of young vs. older animals, juiciness and, 3.79, 81 meat band saw, for Modernist kitchen, 2.285 meat batter, 3.222 Meat Cuts and Muscle Foods (Swatland), 3.44 meat gels embedding meat in, 3.250 of emulsified sausages, 3.222 myosin as, 3.70, 222-223 for sausage-making, 3.70, 222-223 meat glue, 3.250-256, 4.70. See also Activa meat grinders bit-and-plate, 3-231, 233 cutaway illustration of, 3.229 grinding plates for, typical aperture sizes of, 3.228 liquid nitrogen rinse of, 3-221, 224-225 Meat Inspection Act, 3-35 meat slicers Berkel, 3-44 for Modernist kitchen, 2.286 for very thin slices, 3.50 meat tenderizers Jaccard. See Jaccard tenderizers for Modernist kitchen, 2.286 penetrating, hazards with, 1-176 meatballs, as coarse sausage, 3-222, 230 meatloaf, as coarse sausage, 3.222 mechanical tenderizing, of meat, 3.50-51 food safety and, 1-191 foodborne illnesses and, 1.176 muscle structure and, 3.10 medals, for wines, 4-338-339 medical dietary systems, 1.222-239 Mediterranean diet, 1.232, 241, 242 medlars, bletting to ripen, 3-283 Lo mejor de la gastronomía, 1.59 melanoidin pigments, in fruits and vegetables, 2.267 Melitta coffee brewer, 4-369 melons Compressed Melon Terrine, 3-392 compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.288 Ham Consommé with Melon Beads, 4.48 heat-treating, parametric recipe for, 3.359 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 Melon Caviar, 4-189 Melon Water, 2-340 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 Prosciutto and Melon "Raw Egg," 4.194 Watermelon Chips, 3-328 Watermelon Meat, 3-394, 5-285 Watermelon Rind Kimchi, 5-285, 286 melon chips, parametric recipe for, 3.328 melting points. See also freezing point of frying oils, 2.126

#### MEMBRANE-TYPE VACUUM PUMPS

membrane-type vacuum pumps filtration with, 2.354, 357 for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 vacuum reduction using, 2.380, 381 membranes, reverse osmosis through, 2.379, 396 memory Blumenthal's use of, 1.51 García's use of, 1.57 Memphis BBQ Sauce, 5-66, 70 Memphis Rub, 5-66, 68 Meneau, Marc, Cromesquis recipe, 3.340 merguez, parametric recipe for, 3.236-237 meringues Cryopoached Dill Meringue, 5-161, 165 Green Olive Meringue, 4-298 as set foam, 4.247 meta-analysis definition of, 1.216 of dietary fat and heart disease, 1.230 randomized trials vs., 1.219 of salt and hypertension, 1.236, 237 of statins and heart disease, 1.227 metal searing bars, in gas grills, 2-11 metallic bonding, 1.296 metals alkali earth, 4.126 conductivity of, 1.277 metastability of emulsions, 4-199 of foams, 4.248 methanol, as ethanol distillation by-product, 2.384 Methocel E4M, for edible films, parametric recipe for, 4-60 Methocel SGA 150, for edible films, parametric recipe for, 4.60 methylcellulose (MC) for cellulose gum gels, parametric recipe for, 4.170, 171 for filtering or clarifying, 2.352 as fining agent, 2.359, 360 foam, 4.255 gels, best bets for, 4-171 interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 product guide for, 4-IV-V properties and uses of, 4.42-43 Santamaria on, 1.258 thermo-reversible gels from, 4.127 methylcellulose A4C, for thick foams, parametric recipe for, 4.278-279 methylcellulose E4M, for hot fruit gels, parametric recipe for, 4.165 methylcellulose F50, for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288-289 metmyoglobin, 3.93 metric units, converting energy and power units using, 1.272-273 Meyer Lemonade, 2.340 miang kham, 5.189 Miang Paste, 5-189, 190 Miang Syrup, 5-189, 191 micelle, 4-199 Michelin Guide, 1.24, 26 Micri, 4-29 microaerophilic bacteria, 1.130

microbes. See also bacteria; pathogens; viruses contamination by bad odors from sealed bags and, 2.214 shellfish foraging and, 3.27-28 gelling agents from, 4.126 as germs, 1.106-109 microbiology of, 1-106-109 Pasteur on food spoilage and, 2.75 microbial-based hydrocolloids, as thickeners, 4.19 microbiology, 1.102-161 of foodborne illnesses, 1.110-119 of foodborne pathogens, 1-108-109 of microbes as germs, 1-106-109 microscopes for study of, 1.107 of parasitic worms, 1-120-125 of prions, 1.156-161 of protists, 1.126-129 scientific names in, 1.112 of viruses, 1.152-156 microclimates, wine and, 4-329 microcrystalline cellulose (MCC) interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 product guide for, 4-IV-V properties and uses of, 4.42-43 as thickener, 4.12-13 thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.47 microemulsions, science of, 4.205 Micrographia (Hooke), 1-107 microorganisms, 1.106. See also bacteria; microbes; viruses microoxygenation (MOX), in viticulture, 4.330-331 Microplane graters Adrià's use of, 1.36, 3.388 cutting vegetables for frying with, 3.327 microporous filtration, 1.335 microscopes, history and parts of, 1-107 microwave ovens characteristics of, 2.182-183, 189 cutaway illustration of, 2.186-187 drying in, 2.430 FDA rules on, 1.189 heating small foods slowly in, physics of, 2.188 invention of, 1.22, 2.182-183 for Modernist kitchen, 2.287 moisture content of food and, 2.153 myths and reality of, physics of, 2.190 parts of, 2.184 plant food cooking in, 3-310-313 radiant heat from, 1.277 safety, 2.190 speed of light in, physics of finding, 2.191 strategies for using, 2.185 Microwaved Beef Jerky, 3-184, 5-43 Microwaved Pistachio Sponge Cake, 4.294 Microwaved Tilapia with Scallions and Ginger, 3-115 microwaved vegetables example recipes for, 3-312-313 parametric recipe for, 3-311 Microwave-Fried Parsley, 3-312 Microwave-Fried Parsley and Carrot Tops, 5-49, 53

microwaves definition of, 2.182 freeze-drying and, 2.444 Middle Ages, gastronomy of, 1-12 middle run, in distillation, 2.384 Mie scattering, in emulsions, 4.203 milk. See also milks allergies to, 1.238 almond, parametric recipe for, 4.56 butter from, 3.92 Cappuccino Foam, 4-266 carotenoid pigments and, 3.92 Cauliflower Crème Anglaise, 4-89 chocolate, as colloidal suspension, 4.176 chufa. See chufa milk colors of, 3.92, 4.202 cow, allergies to, 1.238 dairy-based emulsions and, 4.218 colors of, 4.202 fat content and steaming of, 4-391, 392 foaming agent in, 4.251 fresh, frigi-canning and, 2.84 goat carotenoid pigments and, 3.92 color of, 4.202 Goat Milk Ricotta, 4-108 hydrating LA gellan with, 4.124-125 Milk Foam, 5-31, 33 Milk Skin, 5.205 Milk Skin with Grilled Salsify and Truffle Puree, 4.114 as oil-in-water emulsion, 4-199 parametric recipe for, 4.56 powdered, in fermented sausage, 3.246 sov Frozen White "Truffle," 3-400-401 Soy Milk, 4-58 steaming for espresso, 4-391-395 how to, 4.390 Strawberry Milk Shake, 2-473, 5-11 Toasted Rice Milk, 4-59 viscosity of, 4.6 milk curd, basic, parametric recipe for, 4.104 Milk Foam, 5-31, 33 milk frother. See also Aerolatte milk frother for espresso, 4-391 foam forming with, 4-258, 260 milk shake machine foam forming with, 4-258, 259 for Modernist kitchen, 2.287 Milk Skin, 5-205 Milk Skin with Grilled Salsify and Truffle Puree, 4-114 milks, making, best bets for, 4.56 Millau, Christian, 1.24, 26 milling. See also grinding; pureeing equipment for, 2.401-402, 404. See also colloid mills example recipes for, 2.419, 3.377 frozen nuts, 3.374 of plant foods, 3-376-377 strategies for, 2.400 minerals, dissolved. See also dissolved materials hard water and, 1.335 minibar (restaurant), 1-63, 67 Minnesota Coronary Survey, 1-229, 230 mint, freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 3.372 miracle berry, Nigerian, 2-465 mirepoix, for stocks, 2.288 mirin, Yakitori, 3-201 miscible substances, 1-331, 332 Miso-Cured Black Cod, 3-179 Miso-Cured Egg Sheets, 4.87 miso-cured egg yolks, parametric recipe for, 4.82 mixers foam forming with, 4.258 for Modernist kitchen, 2.287 MKS (meter, kilogram, second) units, 1.272 mock dishes, types of, 3-388 Mock Turtle Soup, 2.394 modern ovens. See also combi ovens; convection ovens; CVap water-vapor ovens; microwave ovens; ovens; water-vapor ovens heat and humidity control testing in, 2.156-157 improvement proposals for, 2-167 temperature control by, 2.112 ModernCure, for brining or curing, 3.158 Modernism. See also Modernist cuisine as megatrend in culture, 1-17–18 Nouvelle cuisine and, 1.52, 56 as revolution in culture, 1.52 Modernist Béchamel, 4-31 Modernist Burrata, 4-109 Modernist cuisine Achatz and, 1.68 Adrià, elBulli, and, 1.33-40 in America, 1.67 Blumenthal, The Fat Duck, and, 1.49-51 Capel and, 1.59 in Chicago, 1.69 copying in, history of, 1.71 critical responses to, history of, 1.62-63 cryogens in, 1.60-66, 68, 70 forms of dishes in, 1.54-55 future of, 1.72-73, 76-77 history of, 1.32-51 ideas and owners in, 1.70-72 Ideas in Food blog and, 1.66, 67 ingredients for. See Modernist ingredients kitchen for. See Modernist kitchen novelty as cult in, 1.58-60 Pralus and, 1.42 principles of, 1.56 as revolution, 1.5, 52-77 Roca and, 1.58 Santos and, 1.59 science in the kitchen and, 1.42, 44-49 seeds of, 1.32-51 sous vide at home and, 1.73 in Spain, history of, 1.57 spread of, 1.38-40 Steingarten and, 1.65 timeline of recipes and techniques in, 1.78-81 trade secrets and, history of, 1.76 utensils and plating styles in, 1.74-75 vacuum packing and, 1.40–42 wine pairing and, 4.352

around the world, 1.70

муотомея

Modernist Cuisine baker's percentage in, 1.95-97 credit for recipes in, 1.100-101 guide to, 1.89-91 ingredients and equipment in, 1.93-94 photographs in, 1.88–89 recipes in, 1.92-101 types of, 1.97-100 weights and measures in, 1.94-95 writing and producing, story of, 1.82 - 91Modernist Fried Chicken, 3-337 Modernist ingredients, 1.250-259 as additives, perceptions of, 1.252 - 254chemical processes for, 1.250-252 chemical processing of common foods in. 1.256 as chemistry, health concerns about, 1.212 informed decisions about, 1.258-259 natural ingredients vs., 1.254-255 new naturals for, 1.257 Santamaria's claims about, 1.258 sources for, 5-XXXIII Modernist kitchen, 2.280-473 concentrates in, 2-378-397 cryogenic freezing and carbonation in, 2.456-473 drying in, 2.428-455 equipment for, sources of, 5-XXX-XXXII extracting flavors in, 2.288-317 filtering in, 2.350-377 infusing essences in, 2-318-331 juicing in, 2.332-349 particle size reduction in, 2-398-427 tools for classic, 2.287 handy special-purpose, 2.285 inexpensive but valuable, 2.286 must-have, 2.284 technology and, 2.283, 286 Modernist raviolo al'uovo, 4.190 Modernist sausages, example recipes for. 3.248-249 modified starches best bets for thickening with, 4-30 as foam stabilizers, 4.257 natural source for, 1.257 organic label for, 1.245 modified-atmosphere packing, for sous vide, 2.212 moist air, example recipes for cooking with, 2.176-177, 180-181 moisture. See also humidity; hydration in deep-frying, 2.115, 116-117, 118-119, 125 in food humectants and, 2.428 microwave ovens and, 2.153 in shallow frying, 2.127-128 water-vapor ovens and. See CVap water-vapor ovens; water-vapor ovens Mojitos, Carbonated Mojito Spheres, 4.188 molasses Blackstrap Molasses Country Ham, 3.183

Molasses Butter, 2-331

iolasses Dutter, 2-331

3.138

mold on canned food, sterilization process and. 2.80 on ripening cured meat or seafood, 3.173 molded spherification, 4.184 molds, silicone, for Modernist kitchen, 2.286 Molecular and Physical Gastronomy conference, Erice, Italy (1992), 1.44-46,65 molecular gastronomy critics on mad scientists and, 1-62 goals of, historical shifts in, 1.47 as Modernist cooking, 1-46–47 origins of, 1.44 This on, 1.46 mollusks. See also clams; mussels; octopus; oysters; scallops; snails; squid biology of, 3.24-26 Maillard reaction of, 3.87 Monell Chemical Senses Center, 4-335 Monet, Claude, 1.17, 18 monkfish cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.102 Monkfish with Constructed Skin, 3.132 Monkfish with Mediterranean Flavors plated-dish recipe, 5.151-155 in Seared Hamachi, 5-147, 149 Sous Vide Monkfish Pavé, 5-151, 155 uniform musculature of, 3-53 monkfish liver, Ankimo Torchon, 3-147 monoglycerides, as surfactant emulsifiers, 4.216-217 monosodium glutamate (MSG) for brines and cures, 3-160 safety of, 1.213 monounsaturated fat, 1.222 Montagné, Prosper, 1.9 Monterey Jack cheese, Cheese in a Tube, 4.225 moose, chronic wasting disease in, 1.159 morels Green Asparagus and Morels with Asparagus Jus, 2.341 Mushroom Puree, 5-215, 216 Stuffed Morels, 5-113, 117 Moroccan Batbout Flat Bread, 5-135, 139 Morrison, William, 1.60 mortadella, parametric recipe for, 3.238-239 mortar and pestle, 2.400 Morton Tender Quick curing salt for brining or curing, 3.158 composition of, 3-161 Moschion, 1.13 Motecuhzoma, 1.13 motility, of bacteria, 1.130 moto (restaurant), 1-67, 69, 72. See also Cantu, Homaro motorized aspirators for Modernist kitchen, 2-284 vacuum filtration with, 2-356 for vacuum reduction, 2.380 motors, power output of, 1.274 Moulard duck, foie gras production in,

Mound Builders, gastronomy of, 1-13 mouthfeel gel selection and, 4.73 gelling with hydrocolloids and, 4.124 importance of, 4.6, 10 oils for deep-frying and, 2.126 thickeners and, 4.12-13, 15, 17 thickening and, 4.5 MOX (microoxygenation), in viticulture, 4.330-331 mozoku, 5-28 mozzarella cheese Mozzarella Balloons, 4-110-111 Mozzarella Powder, 2-411 MSG (monosodium glutamate) for brines and cures, 3-160 safety of, 1.213 mucilage, of coffee beans, 4.358 Mugaritz, 1.57. See also Aduriz, Andoni Luis Mughal Curry Sauce, 5-89, 90, 92 mule duck, foie gras production in, 3.138 Multiple Risk Factor Intervention Trial, 1.229 multistep deep-frying, 2.122-123 mung beans, puffed, parametric recipe for. 4.302 Munster cheese, Alsatian Munster Sausage, 5.35, 39 Murata, Yoshihiro Hon Dashi recipe, 2-306 Peanut "Tofu" and and, 4.122 Sea Urchin Tofu, Tokyo Negi, Sesame, Ponzu recipe, 5-197, 202 muria, 5.121 Muscat grapes Compressed Muscat Grapes, 5-109, 110 in Shigoku Oyster with Fizzy Grapes, Fresh Wasabi, and Miso Powder, 5-197, 200 White Grape Syrup, 4-52 muscle fibers, 3.6 muscles, 3-6-31 in cephalopods, 3-24-25 contracting, 3-8-9 converting to meat or seafood of,  $3 \cdot 32 - 43$ cooking meat and seafood and, 3.5 fast-twitch. See fast-twitch muscles fat and, 3.15, 18-19 meat color and, 3.12-15, 16-17 in seafood, 3.20-31 slow-twitch. See slow-twitch muscles tenderness and, 3.10-11 working of, 3-6-31 museums, freeze-drying by, 2-444 mushroom jus Mushroom Jus, 2.348 parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 mushrooms. See also specific types of mushrooms cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289, 290 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 3.372 infusion of, parametric recipe for, 2.310

mushrooms (continued) Mushroom and Bacon Cappuccino, 4.275 Mushroom Broth, 5-11, 14 Mushroom Ketchup, 5-11, 13 Mushroom Marmalade, 5.215, 217 Mushroom Omelet plated-dish recipe, 5.215-217 Mushroom Puree, 5-215, 216 Mushroom Swiss Burger plated-dish recipe, 5-11-15 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 puree of Mushroom Puree, 5.215, 216 parametric recipe for, 2.425 Muslim Curry Sauce, 5-89-91, 93 muslin sheets, for filtering, 2.351 mussel jus, parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 mussels biology of, 3.26, 27 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.103 Mussels in Mussel Juice Spheres, 4.191 Sous Vide Mussel, 5-151, 154 Sous Vide Mussel Juice, 2-346 Sous Vide Sole with Bergamot Sabayon, 4.274 mustard Aromatic Alsatian Mustard, 5-35, 37 Mustard Vinaigrette, 4.231 Preserved Pear in Mustard Oil, 5-281, 283 mustard seeds, preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 Myhrvold, Nathan on first God shot, 4-375 Pacojets and, 2-407 on writing Modernist Cuisine, 1.83 myocommata, 3.21 myofibrils, 3-6, 8-9 myoglobin cooked food color and appearance and. 3.92-93 on cooked meat surfaces, 3.14 gassing meat and, chemistry of, 3.95 oxidation of meat and, 2.201, 3.12, 14 oxygen levels and states of, 3.93 in seal meat, 3.15 searing meat and, 3.85 in tuna, 3.21 myosepta, 3.21 myosin frictional heat and, 3.230 Jaccard tenderizers and, 3.51 as meat gel, 3.70, 222 as meat glue, 3.250 in muscle, 3-6 myotomes, 3.21, 23

NACKA SYSTEM

Nacka system, Swedish hospitals and vacuum packing using, 1.40 nailbrushes for handwashing, 1-196–197, 198 for mushroom washing, 1.199 naked frying, 3.317, 321 best bets for, 3.320 chemistry of, 3.320 coated frying vs., 3-316, 318-319 naked portafilters, 4-385. See also crotchless portafilters nanoemulsions, 4.238-239 example recipes for, 4.238-239 science of, 4-205 nanofiltration, in viticulture, 4-330 Nanophyetus salmincola, 1.124 Napa cabbage Braised Napa Cabbage, 5-109, 111 Kimchi, 3-352 Napoleon Bonaparte, 2.75, 84 Napoleon III, 2.84, 4.331-332 NASA (National Aeronautics and Space Administration), 1-40-42 National Advisory Committee on Microbiological Criteria for Foods, 1.181 National Aeronautics and Space Administration (NASA), 1.40-42, 195.3.372 National Gum and Mica Company, 4-40 National Institutes of Health, 1.215 National Pork Board, 1-179 National Starch, 4-40 National Toxicology Program, 1.220 Native Americans, acorn cooking by, 1.6 natural convection from air, heat transfer coefficient of, 1.283 definition of, 1.282 natural foods, toxins in, 3.267 Navel Orange Salad, 5-135, 138 navy beans Baked Beans, 5-67, 77 Pressure-Cooked Tarbais Beans, 5-81.83 necrotizing enteritis, 1-141 nectarines, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.288 nematodes, 1.120-123 anisakid, 1.122-123 Ascaris lumbricoides as, 1.123 Trichinella as. See Trichinella spiralis; trichinellosis nervous system, prion diseases and, 1.156 - 157Nespresso capsule system, 4-400 nettles, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.290 neurologic symptoms, common pathogens causing, 1-114 New American cuisine, history of, 1.28 - 29The New England Journal of Medicine, 1.213 New Guinea, cannibalism and kuru in, 1.159 New International cuisine, history of, 1.29 - 31

New York City health department of on salt content of processed food, 1.237 sous vide rules of, 1.188, 195 Modernist cuisine in, 1-69 New International cuisine in, 1.30 The New York Times Magazine, 1-188 New Zealand, screw tops for wine bottles in, 4-344-345 Newtonian fluids, 4.6 Nigerian miracle berry, 2-465 nigiri sushi, how to slice fish for, 3-60 19th-Century-Style Lobster with Sherry and Cocoa, 3.107 nisin, as food preservative, 1.144–145 nitrates. See also saltpeter; sodium nitrate chemistry of, 3.160 in cured meats, safety of, 1.143 intolerance to, 1.239 in sel rose, 3.162 USDA on cured foods with, 3-165 nitrites. See also sodium nitrite benefits of, 3.165 chemistry of, 3.160 for food preservation, 1.144-145 USDA on cured foods with, 3.165-166 Nitro Green Tea Sour, dramatic effects of. 1.51 Nitro Scrambled Egg and Bacon Ice Cream, dramatic effects of, 1-51 NitroCream LLC, 1.63 nitrogen Guinness beer cans pressurized with, 4.251 liquid. See liquid nitrogen phase diagram of, 1-303 solubility in water of, 1-330, 333, 4.243 wine preservation with, 4.346, 348 nitrogen dioxide, 3.95 nitrosamines chemistry of, 3.160 conversion of nitrates into, 3.165-166 in cured meats, safety of, 1.143 nitrous oxide (NO2) as foaming gas, 4.255, 256 solubility in water of, 1-332 Noble, Ann. 4-339 Nobu, New International cuisine and, 1.29 Noguchi, Soichi, 2.445 Noma, 1.70. See also Redzepi, René noncirculating water baths, for sous vide cooking, 2.232, 234 nonclimacteric fruits, ripening, 3.283-284 noninflammatory diarrhea, 1.114 noninvasive infections bacteria causing, 1-133, 135-136, 138-141 definition of, 1.110 nonionic compounds, 1.330 nonmedical dietary systems, 1.240-249 nonpolar, definition of, 4.199 nonpolar solvents, 1.330 noodles. See also pasta freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 2.451 gel, how to extrude, 4.138 with peristaltic pump, 4.139

Norén, Nils on agar for clarifying liquids, 2.372 Beet Juice-Fed Oysters recipe, 3.206 Centrifuged Roasted-Hazelnut Oil recipe, 2.367 on Fizz-Giz system, 3-207 freeze filtration and, 2.369 French fries by, 3-322 Parmesan "Polenta" recipe, 4-181 Pectinase-Steeped Fries recipe, 3.324 Pressure-Cooked Egg Toast recipe, 4.97 pressure-cooked stock testing by, 2.87 on unvented pressure-cookers for stocks, 2.292 normale, evolution of, 4.379 noroviruses (Norwalk-like viruses) food contamination by, 1.154 foodborne illnesses due to, 1.153-154 spreading, mathematics of, 1.153 North Carolina (Eastern Region) BBQ Sauce, 5.66, 70 North Carolina (Lexington-Style) BBQ Sauce, 5-66, 71 "The Nose Smells What the Eye Sees," 4.335 nostalgia. See memory nougatine, Dried Cherry and Hazelnut Nougatine, 5.267, 270 Le Nouveau Guide, 1.24, 26 Nouvelle cuisine Adrià's study of, 1.34 development of, 1.5, 24, 26-31 Modernism and, 1.52, 56 reductions and, 4.11 stocks vs., for extracting flavors, 2.2.88 Nouvelle Première trains, France, 1-41 Novation Prima 600, thickening with, 4.30 parametric recipe for, 4.30 novelty, cult of, 1.58-60 NSEW technique, for grooming espresso, 4.381, 383 nucleate boiling, 1-316, 317 thin sauces and, 2.68 nucleation sites boiling and, 1-316 in a Champagne flute, 4.333 etched on glass, for beer or Champagne, 4.251 phase changes and, 1.304 nucleus of the solitary tract, 4-341 Nukazuke, 3-354 Nurses' Health Study, 1.214, 230-231, 241 nut butter milling, 2.418 for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288-289 nutmeg extract, parametric recipe for, 2.326 nutmeg infusion, parametric recipe for, 2.310 nutritional epidemiology, 1.218-220 nuts. See also specific types of nuts about. 5.244 converting grams to volumes for, 5-XXXVII frozen, milling of, 3-374

nuts (continued) milling, 3-376 seasonal mélanges with, 3-294 typical fat content of, 5-XLIII water content of, 5-XLI volumetric equivalents for amounts of, 5-XLV N-Zorbit (N-Zorbit M) for edible films, parametric recipe for, 4-60 Spinach Paper, 3-369 thickening with, 4-5, 7, 13, 19, 30, 34-36 parametric recipes for, 4-30, 60

XTAIL

0

Candied Puffed Oats, 5-125, 128 Sous Vide Clam and Oat Risotto, 3.308 Toasted Oat Jus, 5-126, 133 obesity, 1.23, 243 weight loss diets and, 1.240–241 observation bias, nutritional studies and, 1.218 octopus biology of, 3.24-25 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.108 Smoked Octopus, 3-215 Sous Vide Octopus, 5-193, 194 odds ratio, nutritional studies and, 1.219 odors agreeable. See aromas bad microbial taints and, 1-135 from sealed bags, 2.214 offensive, when cooking cured meat or seafood, 3.165 of urine, asparagus and, 4-350 Odyssey (Homer), 1.13, 3.220 Oeufs en Meurette plated-dish recipe, 5.219-221 offal. See innards ogo, 5-28 Marinated Ogo, 5-175, 177 oil-in-water (O/W) emulsion continuous phase and, 4-199 creaming as failure of, 4.210 nanoemulsions as, 4.238-239 oil-in-water-in-oil (O/W/O) emulsion Bancroft's rule and, 4.203 continuous phase and, 4-199 oils, 2.114-131. See also essential oils; frying; specific types of oils chemical changes in, heat-induced, 2.123-125 coffee brewing in, 4-371 confit cooking in. See confits cryopoaching, 2.460 emulsifiers in, 2.123, 125 extracting flavor with, 2.323 flash points of, 2.126 flavored Centrifuged Roasted-Hazelnut Oil. 2.367 Curry Oil, 2-331 Sous Vide Lemon Herb Oil, 2-330 Spiced Chili Oil, 2.330 for frying, chemistry of, 2.126 hydrocolloid hydration and, 4.40 hydrolysis of, 2.123 melting points of, 2.126 saturated vs. unsaturated, 2.126 for sautéing, 2-44 for shallow frying, 2.127-128 smoke points of, 2.116, 125, 126 smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.362 stability of, 2.126 thickening, 4.13 typical, fat content of, 5-XLIII vacuum frying and, 2.128

Crispy Okra, 5-90, 97 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 Raw Okra, 5.97 oleic acid, 1.233, 234 oleoresins, 2-320 olive oil Black Olive Oil, 5-193, 195 chemistry of, 1.233, 2.126 fatty acids in, 1.234 heart disease and, 1.232, 234 Olive Oil Gummy Worms, 4-147 Olive Oil "Margarine," 4-235 Olive Oil Noodles, 4-146 Olive Oil Spread, 4-51 smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.362 Thickened Oil, 4.230 Vanilla Olive Oil Powder, 4-35 olives. See also Black Olive entries; green olives preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 omega-3 fats, 1.231-232 Omelet Base, 5-215, 217 omelets in combi oven vs. conventional oven, 4.95 Ham and Cheese Omelet, 4.95 Japanese (tamago), parametric recipe for, 4.92 Mushroom Omelet, 5.215-217 Omelet Base, 5.215, 217 parametric recipe for, 4.92 On Food and Cooking (McGee), 1-42, 43, 44, 49, 3.85 1D reduction, in bacteria for sanitizing food, 1.148, 149 160 Bloom gelatin for airs, parametric recipe for, 4.264 for cold gels, parametric recipe for, 4.140 for edible films, parametric recipe for. 4.60 for fluid gels, parametric recipe for, 4.177 for hot fruit gels, parametric recipe for, 4.165 for light foams, parametric recipe for, 4.270 for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288-289 for thick foams, parametric recipe for, 4.278-279 thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.47 onions Autoclaved Onion Soup, 3-302 compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289, 290 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 Freeze-Dried Onion Powder, 3-373, 5.261, 263 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 3.372 Glazed Pearl Onion, 5-261, 263 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390

okra

Onion Arlette, 5-261, 262

onions (continued) Onion Fluid Gel, 4-183 Onion Gratin, 5-261, 265 Onion Rings, 3-342-343, 5-11 Onion Sablé, 5-261, 263 Onion Stock, 5-261, 264 Onion Tart plated-dish recipe, 5-261-265 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2-425 Root Vegetable Jus, 5-161, 163 smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.362 Sous Vide Glazed Pearl Onion, 5.219 221 Sous Vide Root Vegetables, 5-49, 53 Sweet Onion Salsa, 5-175, 177 Sweet-and-Sour Cipolline Onions, 5.17, 19 Turbot with Onion and Marrow Broth, 3-105 onsen eggs, parametric recipe for cooking, 4.78 onsen tamago, 4.75, 78 oocysts Cryptosporidium parvum, 1.129 definition of, 1.115 Entamoeba histolytica, 1.129 Giardia intestinalis, 1.129 Toxoplasma gondii, hardiness of, 1.126, 129 opacity of emulsions, 4-203 gel selection and, 4.73 "OpenCola," 4.239 optics cooking meat and seafood and, 3.93-94 of emulsions, physics of, 4-203 Orange Soda, 2.472 oranges. See also blood oranges as acidifier, 2.314 Candied Orange and Carrot Pulao, 5.94 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3-291 Hot Orange Gel, 4-167 Ling Cod with Bergamot-Infused Milk, 3-103 Mandarin Leather, 3-369 Navel Orange Salad, 5-135, 138 Orange Soda, 2.472 Yuzu and Kumquat Marmalade, 3.356 oregano, antimicrobial properties of wine and, 1.145 organ meats. See innards organic food as dietary system, 1.245–247 pesticides and, 1.252-253 Ornish, Dean, 1.242, 244 O'Shea, Jack, 3-48 Osmanthus vinegar, about, 5.172 osmosis brining and, 3.154 drying with salt and sugar and, 3.346 freezing and thawing liver and, 3-138 juicing and, 2.335, 336 reverse. See reverse osmosis osmotic pressure, juicing and, 2.335 Osso Bucco Milanese plated-dish recipe, 5-60-65 Osteria La Francescana, 1.70

ostrich, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.99 Ostwald ripening as emulsion failure, 4.212 in foams, 4.249 ouzo/pastis effect and, 4.211 Oud Sluis, 1.70 L'Oustau de Baumanière, 1.49 outgassing, decanting wine and, 4.342, 343 Outhier, Louis, 1.26 ouzo effect, science of, 4.211 oven finishing, in sous vide cooking, 2.270 oven mitts conduction in, 1.277, 280 silicone, 1.2.80 ovens, 2.150-191 braising using, 2.96 combi. See combi ovens convection. See convection ovens conventional, convection and radiant heat in, 1.286 evolution of uses for, 2.101 foam forming with, 4.258 humidity in, 2.102 heat control and, 2.153 manufacturers of, "BTU" as used by, 1.272 microwave. See microwave ovens modern. See also combi ovens; CVap water-vapor ovens; water-vapor ovens heat and humidity control testing in, 2.156-157 improvement proposals for, 2.167 temperature control by, 2.112 for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 moist air, 2.154-181 pot-roasting using, 2.96 temperature control in, 1.207 thermostats for, 2.111 vacuum, 2.433, 4.310 water-vapor. See water-vapor ovens wood-fired, 2.26-27, 33 overcooking food safety rules and, 1.170, 191 reheating and, 2.264 O/W (oil-in-water) emulsion continuous phase and, 4.199 creaming as failure of, 4.210 nanoemulsions as, 4.238-239 O/W/O (oil-in-water-in-oil) emulsion Bancroft's rule and, 4.203 continuous phase and, 4.199 oxidation aging braises and pot roasts and, 2.98 of fats dry-aging meat and, 3.41 freezer taste and, 1.306 flavor changes in frozen food and, 2.261 food preservation and, 2.252 myoglobin pigment in meat and, 2.201 vacuum packing and, 2.208 oxtail Boeuf in Gelée, 4-163 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.109 Glazed Oxtail, 5-49, 50 Oxtail Consommé, 2-376

oxtail (continued) Oxtail Pho Broth, 2.307 Pot au Feu Consommé, 5-49, 52 oxygen myoglobin color in meat and seafood and, 3.92-93 removal from unfinished wine bottles, 4-346 solubility in water of, 1.330, 333, 4.243 oxygenation decanting wine and, 4-342-343 wine aroma and, 4.350 oxymyoglobin, 3.93 oyster mushrooms cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 Pigeon with Shellfish Butter, 3-100 ovsters Beef and Oyster Tartare, 3-66 Beet Juice-Fed Oysters, 3.206, 5.233 biology of, 3.26, 27 Burmese Chickpea Tofu Laksa, 4.121 cold-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 contamination of, 3.28 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.103 fecal contamination of, 1.117 noroviruses and, 1-153, 155 Oyster Beignet, 5.25, 28 Oyster Butter Emulsion, 5-233, 236 Oyster Consommé, 5-205, 206 Oyster Escabeche, 5-205, 206 Oyster Stew plated-dish recipe, 5.205-207 Oysters with Cava Foam, 4.277 Oysters Guggenheim Bilbao, 1-57 Oysters with Mignonette Air, 4-265 Poached Oysters, 5.233, 236 seasonal ban on, politics of, 1.171 Shigoku Oyster with Fizzy Grapes, Fresh Wasabi, and Miso Powder, 5-197, 200

OXTAIL

### P

packaging, plastic for edge sealers, 2.222 for impulse sealers, 2.225 molding sausage with, 3.241 selection of, 2.210-211 sous vide cooking and, 2.207 Pacojet, 2.406-411 breaking down food with, 2-398, 400, 406-411 example recipes for, 2-410-411 history of, 2-407 meat batters made in beaker of, 3.231.233 for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 tartares and raw meat preparation with, 3.62 Pacojet Pea Soup, 2-410 pacotizing, 2-406-411 Pad Thai, 3-385 Paella Rice, 5.239, 241 Paella Stock, 5.239, 240 Paella Valenciana plated-dish recipe, 5-239-245 Pain d'Épices Powder, 5-17, 22 pale soft exudate (PSE), adrenaline and, 3.34 palm oil, chemistry of, 2.126 palm olein oil, chemistry of, 2-126 Palmer, Charlie, New International cuisine and, 1.30 palmitic acid, 1.233 pan scrapings, 2.343 pancreas, 5-32. See also sweetbreads characteristics and cooking of, 3-140 paneer, parametric recipe for, 4.104 panfrying. See also griddles; shallow frying basting and, physics of, 2.103 characteristics of, 2.37 after cooking sous vide, 2.275 flipping food in, 2.38-39 griddles for, 2-40-41 heat transfer by conduction in, 1.277 a la plancha, 2.36–43 pans and burner choices for, 2.41-43 pans for combi ovens, 2.166 dark-surfaced, radiant heat and, 2.38 frying, seasoning of, 2-53 for sautéing, 2.45 for searing a la plancha, 2.41-43 as vacuum containers, 2.226-227 papacy, early gastronomy of, 1.10 papain, 3-195 papayas Green Papaya Pickle, 5.97 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 paper pod systems, for espresso, technology of, 4-400 paper towels, disposable, kitchen hygiene and, 1.200 papers dehydrating formula for, 3-367 Seafood Paper, 3-188 Spinach Paper, 3-369 Papin, Denis, pressurized boiler of, 2.76 paprika infusion, parametric recipe for, 2.310

Paracelsus, 3.160 Paradoxurus hermaphroditus, Kopi Luwak coffee and, 4.360 paragonimiasis, 1.124 parametric recipes for acidifiers, 2.314-315 for batter-frying, 3-332-333 for blended egg gels, 4.92 for breading, 3.338-339 for brines, cures, and dry rubs, 3.168 - 172for broth, 2.304-305 for cellulose gum gels, 4·170–171 for coarse-ground sausages, 3.236-237 for cold gels, 4.140-141 for compressed and impregnated fruits and vegetables, 3-390-391 for compressed fruits and vegetables, 3.390-391 for consommé, 2.374-375 for cooked whole eggs, 4.78-79 for custards, 4-84 for dehydrated fruits and vegetables, 3.366-367 for edible films, 4.60 for emulsion-style sausages, 3.238-239 for extracting flavor with alcohol, 2.326 for fermented sausage, 3.244-245 for fish and shellfish sous vide, 3.102 - 103for flavor infusion into fats. 2.328-329 for flavor-infused liquids, 2-310 for fluid gels, 4.177-179 for freeze-dried fruits and vegetables, 3.372 for freeze-drying, 2-450-452 for froths, airs, and bubbles, 4.264 for fruit and vegetable chips, 3-328-329 for fruit purees, 2-424-425 for fruits sous vide, 3.288, 290-291 for hamburgers, 3.234-235 for heat-treated fruit, 3.359 for hot- and cold-smoked meats and seafood, 3-210 for hot fruit and vegetable gels, 4.164-165 for hot gels, 4-160-161 for impregnated fruits and vegetables, 3.390-391 for jus, 2.344-345 for light foams, 4.270 for microwaved vegetables, 3-311 for milks and creams, 4.56 for modern starch thickeners, 4-30 in Modernist Cuisine, 1.97-98 for offal sous vide, 3.146 for pasta, 3.380-381 for potato purees, 3-296-297 for preserved and pickled eggs, 4-82 for protein curds, 4-104 for puffed snacks, 4.302 for risottos, 3.304-305 for salting, pickling, and fermenting, 3.348-349 for separated egg gels, 4-85 for set foams, 4.288-289 for smoked eggs and dairy products, 4.100

parametric recipes (continued) for smoked plant foods, 3.362 for spherification, 4.186-187 for stocks, 2.296-298 for tender meats sous vide, 3.96 for tender poultry sous vide, 3.99 for thick foams, 4.278-279 for thickened hot and cold liquids, 4.46-47 for tough meats, poultry, and shellfish, 3.108-109 for traditional starch thickeners, 4.28 for transglutaminase gels, 4.116 for vegetable purees, 2.424-425 for vegetables sous vide, 3.288, 289-290, 292 parasitic worms, 1.120-125 flesh contamination and, 1.117 flukes as, 1.120, 123-124 foodborne illnesses in U.S. and, 1.111, 113 as foodborne pathogens, 1-108 roundworms as, 1.120-123 tapeworms as, 1.124-125 parathas, about, 5.92 Parker, Robert M., Jr. aroma sensitivity of, 4.348 on Ashenfelter's Bordeaux Equation, 4.328 biography of, 4.330 wine ratings by, 4-338, 340 on wine taste, 4.332 Parkerization, 4.330 Parmesan cheese Frozen White "Truffle," 3-400-401 infusion of, parametric recipe for, 2.310 Parmesan Crème Brûlée, 4-88 Parmesan Nuggets, 4-35 Parmesan "Polenta," 4-181 Two-Meter Parmesan Spaghetto, 4.143 Parmesan water, parametric recipe for, 2.374 - 375Parmiggiano Reggiano cheese, Warm Potato and Pistachio Pesto Salad, 4.53 Parnell, Thomas, 4.9 parsley Microwave-Fried Parsley, 3-312 Microwave-Fried Parsley and Carrot Tops, 5-49, 53 Parsley Foam, 5.229, 231 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2-425 Parsley Foam, 5.229, 231 parsnips natural toxins of, 1.249 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2.425 Root Vegetable Jus, 5-161, 163 particle size reduction, 2-398-427 dry grinding and, 2.401-406 equations on energy to reduce, 2.401 equipment for, 2.398-427 pacotizing and, 2-406-411 strategies for reducing, 2.400-401 wet-grinding and, 2.412-427 particles size of mouthfeel and, 4.10 reducing. See particle size reduction for thickening, 4.7, 12, 19 partridge, as substitute for pigeon, 5.132
Pascal seconds, as viscosity measure, 4-6 Paskach, Thomas, 1.62-63 Passard, Alain L'Arpège egg of, 5-211 Onion Gratin recipe, 5-261, 265 Scallop Tartare recipe, 3-67 Smoked Potatoes with Vin Jaune Sabayon recipe, 3-363 passion fruit dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 Passion Fruit Brown Butter Fluid Gel. 5.181, 182 Passion Fruit Granita, 5-175, 177 Passion Fruit Jelly, 4-180 Passion Fruit Marshmallow with Chorizo Powder, 4-290 Passion Fruit-White Soy Sauce Vinaigrette, 5-181, 183 pasta, 3.378-388 Chinese, Italians and, 1-14 Cocoa Tajarin, 5-225, 227 doughs, best bets for, 3.381 example recipes for, 3-382-387, 5.253 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 2.451 ingredients and process for, 3.378 Mac and Cheese, 3-387 milled grains for, 3-376 Pad Thai, 3-385 parametric recipe for, 3-380-381 Pasta Marinara, 3-386 Ramen Noodles, 5.247, 250 smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.362 smoking of, 3-361 Sour Cream Spaetzle (Csipetke), 4.117, 5.55, 59 Two-Meter Parmesan Spaghetto, 4.143 wheat, puffed, parametric recipe for, 4.302 Pasta Marinara, 3-386 Pasteur, Louis, 1.148, 2.75, 84-85, 250 pasteurization drying with warm air and, 2.432-433 of eggs, 1.191, 4.74 FDA Food Code on, 1-185, 187, 188-189 for heat-sanitizing food, 1-148-149 holding at specific temperature for, 2.243 of ice cream bases, 1-206 refrigerated shelf-life for vacuumpacked foods after, 2.257 of sausage, 3.233 simplified cooking standards for, 1.190, 191, 192, 194 for storage, terminology for, 2.249 - 250pasteurized eggs, parametric recipe for cooking, 4.78 pastis effect, science of, 4-211 pastrami, Beef Cheek Pastrami, 3.213 pastry chefs, innovations of, 1.73 pâte, Guinness "Pâte de Fruit," 4-145 Pâte à Choux, 5-151, 152 Patent and Trademark Office, 1.71

patent law, food ingredients and techniques and, 1.70, 71–72

Pathogen Modeling Program (PMP), 1.147 pathogens. See also bacteria; foodborne illnesses; viruses endemic, 1.110 microorganisms as, 1.106-109 Patterson, Daniel on essential oils, 2,322 Grapefruit and Black Pepper recipe, 4.276 Modernist cuisine and, 1.67 poached scrambled eggs by, 4.93 pavé Skate Pavé with Bread Crust, 5-157, 159 Sous Vide Duck Confit Pavé, 5-81, 82 Sous Vide Monkfish Pavé, 5-151, 155 Pavoni, Desiderio, 4.372 Pea Vine Salad, 5.273, 275 peas. See black-eyed peas; chickpeas; green peas peaches compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.288 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 Lemon Verbena and Peach Froth, 4.273 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 peanut butter Peanut "Tofu," 4-122 Salmonella-contaminated, 1.180, 195 peanut oil, chemistry of, 2.126 peanuts allergies to, 1.238 Crispy Boiled Peanuts, 3-303 pears compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.288, 290 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 heat-treating, parametric recipe for, 3.359 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 Preserved Pear in Mustard Oil, 5.281,283 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 pecans, smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.362 pecorino cheese, Pecorino with Truffle Honey on Cedar, 4-101 Pecorino Romano cheese, Poached Apple with Pecorino Foam, 4-276 pectin drying plant foods with, 3-365 as gelling agent, 4-68 with heat, for thickening, 4.7 hydrogen bonds in water and, 1.296 natural sources for, 1.253, 257 as vegetable glue, 3.392 pectin methylesterase (PME), 3-280 pectinase juicing fruits with, 2.335

Pekin duck, roasting, 2.33 Peking Duck skin crisping by loosening from, 3.123 traditional cooking of, 3.119, 122 pellicle, formed by smoking, 2-141, 3.211 Pen Shell Clam, Pluot, Myoga, Scallop Mochi, 5-197, 202 penetrating meat tenderizers, hazards with, 1.176 pepperoni Fast-Cured Pepperoni, 3-247 parametric recipe for, 3.244-245 peptides, in freshly slaughtered meat, 3.34 percolation, for coffee brewing, 4-364 perimysium, 3-6 peristaltic pumps, extruding gel noodles with, 4.139 Perlage Champagne preservation system, 4-347 Perlini carbonation system, 4-347 Persian cucumbers, Nukazuke, 3-354 persimmons cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.288 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 Hachiya variety, unripe phase of, 3.262 persistent diarrhea, 1.114 personal hygiene chef's accessories for, 1-202-203 food safety and, 1.196-200 Peschardt, William Julius Syplie, 1-39 pesticides, 1.245, 252-253 Petrini, Carl, 1.23 pH. See also acidifiers; acidity of food; acids or acidic compounds; pickling acidic marinades and, 3.192-193 bacterial replication rates and, 1.143, 144 boiling-water sterilizing of canned foods and, 2.81 Clostridium botulinum and, 1-139 canning method and, 2.76 in century eggs, 4-83 chemistry of, 3-194 color and texture of cooking plant foods and, 3.274-275 of espresso, hard water and, 4.384 in fermented sausage, 3-246 gel selection and, 4.73 juice extraction and, 2.239 lowering, for food preservation, 3.344 Maillard reaction and, 3.91 marinades and, 3.190 measuring of, 2-316 in muscle after slaughter, 3.32, 34 - 35pressure-canning and, 2.85 sodium citrate as sequestrant and, 4.125 thickeners and, 4.15, 16 truite au bleu and, 3-40 phase changes in emulsions, 4-199, 203, 206 thermal energy from, 1.290 of water, energy of, 1-300-303

phase diagrams, of water, how to read, 1-302–303

phase inversion, 4.206 pheasant, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.99 Phelan, Robert, 4.246 phenolic acids, olive oil and, 1.232, 234 phenols, smoked food and, 2.134, 3.211 pheophytin pigments, in green vegetables, 2.267 Philosophers at Dinner (Athenaeus), 1-12 pho broth Oxtail Pho Broth, 2-307 parametric recipe for, 2.304-305 Phocanema decipens, 1.122-123 phosphate brine, basic, parametric recipe for, 3.168 phosphates for accelerating brining, 3.158 for brining or curing, 3-157 phospholipids, as surfactant emulsifiers, 4.216-217 photographs credit for, 1.101 of cutaways, 1.88-89. See also cutaway illustrations equipment for, 1.89 Myhrvold on use of, 1.84-85 Phylloxera, 4.327 Physiologie du Goût (Brillat-Savarin, 1825), 1.9 Pic, Jacques, 1.34 pickle chips, parametric recipe for, 3.328 pickled eggs, parametric recipe for, 4.82 pickles Compressed Dill Pickled Vegetables, 5.55, 58 fermented, parametric recipe for, 3.349 Fried Pickles, 5-67, 75 Green Papaya Pickle, 5-97 parametric recipe for, 3-349 Pickled Bing Cherry, 5.267, 268 Pickled Butternut Squash, 5-60, 64 Pickled Celery Root, 5-126, 133 Pickled Figs, 5-135, 137 Pickled Garlic, 5-25, 26 Pickled Jerusalem Artichokes, 5-125, 131 Pickled Lemon, 5.273, 275 Pickled Quail Eggs, 4-83 Pickled Ramps, 5-113, 118 Pickled Tapioca Pearl, 5.205, 207 salt, parametric recipe for, 3-349 sour vinegar, parametric recipe for, 3.349 Sous Vide Cucumber Pickles, 3-353 sweet vinegar, parametric recipe for, 3.349 pickling boiling-water canning for, 2-82-83 of eggs, best bets for, 4.82 example recipes for, 3-353, 5-25, 135 formulas for, 3-349 parametric recipe for, 3-348-349 of plant foods, 3-344, 346, 348 PID (proportional-integral-derivative) controllers characteristics of, 1.270 God shots and, 4-375 invention of, 4-398 for kitchen appliances, 1.271 programmable, 2.238 for smoking, 3.208

juicing plant foods with, 2.336

Pectinase-Steeped Fries, 3-324

PID (proportional-integral-derivative) controllers (continued) for sous vide cooking, 2.233, 240 types and characteristics of, 2.230-231 Piège, Jean-François Spaghetti Carbonara recipe, 3-384 Steamed Blancmange recipe, 4-296 pig, suckling cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.96, 109 Suckling Pig Shoulder with Shallot and Orange Sauce, 3-110 pig-bel, C. perfringens-contaminated food and, 1.141 pigeon cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.99, 108 Farce Royale, 5-126, 132 Pigeon en Salmis plated-dish recipe, 5.125-133 Pigeon with Shellfish Butter, 3-100 Roast Pigeon Crown, 5-126, 132 Toasted Oat Jus, 5-126, 133 pigeon offal, Sous Vide Pigeon Offal, 5.125, 130 pigeon stock, parametric recipe for, 2.296-298 pig's blood, Hot Blood Pudding Custard, 4.221 pilaf, Candied Orange and Carrot Pulao, 5.94 pin bones, in fish, 3.22 pin-and-disc mills, 2.404 pine bud infusion, parametric recipe for, 2.310 pine nuts Braised Pine Nuts with Winter Squash, 5-60, 65 Frozen Crème-Frâiche and Pine-Nut Cream, 2-411 Romesco Sauce, 2-419 Shaved Foie Gras, 3.177 smoking, parametric recipe for, 3-362 pineapple compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for. 3.288 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 Pineapple Glass, 3-370 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 smoking, parametric recipe for, 3-362 pineapple chips, parametric recipe for, 3.328 pinecones, green, Adrià's use of immature pine nuts from, 1.36 pink brine, basic, parametric recipe for, 3.168 Pink Grapefruit Confit, 5-225, 226 pink salt rub, parametric recipe for, 3.169 pink salts, nitrates or nitrites in, 3-165 Pinot Noir, Chardonnay and, 4-327 piquillo peppers, 5-279 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 3.372 Piquillo Pepper and Strawberry

Salad, 5.277, 278

Pistachio Consommé, 2-376 pistachio cream for gelato, 4-214 Pistachio Gelato, 4.236 pistachio oil, Pistachio Gelato, 4.236 Pistachio Puree, 2-427 pistachios Microwaved Pistachio Sponge Cake, 4.294 Pistachio Consommé, 2-376 Pistachio Gelato, 4.236 Pistachio Puree, 2-427 Warm Potato and Pistachio Pesto Salad, 4-53 pit, barbecue, origins of, 3-208 pit boss, use of term, 3.208 pita bread, water as foaming gas for, 4.2.54 pitch, extreme viscosity of, 4-9 pitchers, spouted, for pouring lattes, 4.391-392 plancha. See also griddles; panfrying for Modernist kitchen, 2.287 searing using, 2.40-41 of frozen meat, 3.122 for sous vide cooking, 2.271 plant foods, 3.258-401 cooking benefits of, 3.267 color changes in, chemistry of, 3.274-275 frying and, 3.314-343 methods for, 3.273 microwaving and, 3-310-313 pressure-cooking and, 3.298-309 sous vide, 3-286-297 culinary deception with, 3-388-401 dehydrating, 3-365-373 enzymes in, 3.282-284 fat content of, 5-XLIII FDA Food Code time and temperature for, 1.184 freeze-drying, critical temperature for, 2.446 fruits as. See fruits; specific fruits Le Gargouillou with, 1.20, 3.294-295 heat-shocking, 3-358-359 internationalization of, history of, 3.268 juices from browning of, 2.338 filtering, 2.354 juicing with pectinase enzymes, 2.336 milling, 3-376-377 nuts as. See nuts preserving, 3-344-373 properties of, 3.262-285 raw digesting, biology of, 3-269 FDA rules and, 1.182 seeds as. See seeds smoked, 2.141 best bets for, 3-362 smoking, 3-361-363 softening by holding at specific temperature, 2.247-248 starches in, 3.280-283 textures of, modifying, 3-374-401 types of, 3.264 vacuum compression and, 2-213 vegetables as. See vegetables; specific vegetables water content of, 3.273

plants, 3.266. See also specific plants composition of, physics of, 3.266 defenses of, defeating, 3.267, 273 as food. See plant foods; specific plant foods gelling agents from, 4.126 hydrocolloids from, as thickeners, 4.19 seeds of. See seeds self-defense by, toxicity of, 3-266 plasma, as charged gas, 1.301 plasmids, 1.109, 133 Plasmodium, 1.126 plasmolysis, cell dehydration and, 1.305 Plassman, Hilke, 4-340 plastic packaging for edge sealers, 2.222 for impulse sealers, 2.225 molding sausage with, 3.241 selection of, 2.210-211 sous vide cooking and, 2.207 plastic wrap molding sausage with, 3.241 vacuum packing and, 2.212 plate freezers, uses for, 1-307 Plateau, Joseph, 4.246 plated dishes Blumenthal on, 1.51 elements of recipes for, 1.99 invention of, 1.25 Nouvelle cuisine and, 1.26 recipes in Modernist Cuisine for, 1.97-100 styles of, 1.98 styles of recipes for, 1.100 plated-dish recipes for eggs, 5.209-221 The Breakfast Egg, 5-211–213 Mushroom Omelet, 5-215-217 Oeufs en Meurette, 5-219-221 plated-dish recipes for fish, 5-141-177 Black Cod "Frédy Girardet," 5.170-173 Fish and Chips, 5-143-145 Hamachi Maltaise, 5-147–149 Hawaiian Poke, 5.175–177 Malaysian Steamed Snapper, 5.167-169 Monkfish with Mediterranean Flavors, 5-151-155 Salmon Rus, 5-161-165 Skate in Black Butter, 5-157-159 plated-dish recipes for fruits and vegetables, 5.259-287 Crispy Cauliflower, 5.281-283 Lentil Salad, 5.267-271 Onion Tart, 5-261-265 Strawberry Gazpacho, 5.277-279 Sweet Pea Fricassee, 5-272-275 Watermelon Bulgogi, 5-285-287 plated-dish recipes for poultry, 5-107-139 Crispy Hay-Smoked Chicken, 5-113-119 Duck Apicius, 5-121-123 Foie Gras à la Vapeur, 5-109-111 Guinea Hen Tagine, 5-135-139 Pigeon en Salmis, 5-125-133 plated-dish recipes for shellfish, 5-179-207 Lobster Américaine, 5-184-187 Oyster Stew, 5-205-207 Pulpo a la Greca, 5-193-195 Shellfish Omakase, 5-197-203

plated-dish recipes for shellfish (continued) Shrimp Cocktail, 5-180-183 Thai Crab Miang, 5-189-191 plated-dish recipes for starches, 5.223-256 Astronaut Ramen, 5-247-251 Cocoa Tajarin, 5.225-227 Paella Valenciana, 5-239–245 Russian Pelmeni, 5.233-237 Shanghai Soup Dumplings, 5.253-256 Spaghetti alle Vongole, 5-229-231 plated-dish recipes for tender cuts, 5.3-39 Autumn Harvest Pork Roast, 5-17-23 Beef Rib Steak, 5-5-9 Blanquette de Veau, 5.31-33 Choucroute Royale, 5-35-39 Mushroom Swiss Burger, 5-11-15 Rack of Lamb with Garlic, 5-25-29 plated-dish recipes for tough cuts, 5-41-105 American BBQ, 5-66-79 Braised Short Ribs, 5-42-47 Cassoulet Toulousain (Autumn), 5-81-84 Cassoulet Toulousain (Spring), 5-85-87 Historic Lamb Curries, 5-89-99 Hungarian Beef Goulash, 5-55-59 Osso Bucco Milanese, 5-60-65 Pot-au-Feu, 5-49-53 Sunday Pork Belly, 5-101–105 platinum RTD (resistance temperature diode), 1.207 Pliny the Elder, 2.396 plums compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.288 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 in Pen Shell Clam, Pluot, Myoga, Scallop Mochi, 5-197, 202 pluots about, 5.202 Pen Shell Clam, Pluot, Myoga, Scallop Mochi, 5-197, 202 PME (pectin methylesterase), 3-280 PMP (Pathogen Modeling Program), 1.147poach test of sausage binding power, 3-223 technique of, 3.225 Poached Apple with Pecorino Foam, 4.276 "Poached" Egg, 4-195 Poached Lamb Loin, 5-85, 87 Poached Lobster, 4-219 Poached Lobster Tail, 5-185, 187 Poached Oysters, 5-233, 236 poaching cryopoaching as Cryopoached Dill Meringue, 5-161, 165 Cryopoached Green Tea Sour, 4.291 for Dippin' Dots, 1.61 technique for, 2.460 of eggs, stirring pot before, physics of. 2.67

### POUR-OVER COFFEE BREWER

poaching (continued) Girardet method for broiling and, 2.24-25,96,97 pod systems, for espresso, technology of, 4.400 Poggioli, Renato, 1.18 Point, Fernand on glazing vegetables, 2.58 Nouvelle cuisine and, 1.24 Poulet au Feu d'Enfer recipe, 3-100 polar solvents, 1.330 polarity, of water molecules, 2-182, 4.199 Polcyn, Brian, Blackstrap Molasses Country Ham recipe, 3-183 polenta Almond Polenta, 4-36 Parmesan "Polenta," 4.181 Pressure-Cooked Polenta with Strawberry Marinara, 4.50 political interest groups, food safety rules and, 1.170 "The (Political) Science of Salt" (Taubes), 1.236 Pollan, Michael on eating our great-grandmothers' food, 1.15 on Slow Food, 1.23 Polo, Marco, pasta and, 1-14 Polyclar fining, 2-352, 360 polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons, smoked food and, 2.143 polyethylene, for rescuing corked wine, 4.349 polyglycerol esters, as surfactant emulsifiers, 4.216-217 polymer molecules, for gelling or thickening, 4.71 Polyp Prevention Trial, 1.215, 217, 233 polyphenol oxidase (PPO) blanching and, 2.267 fruit blemishes and, 3.282-283 plant juice browning and, 2.338 polyphosphates. See sodium tripolyphosphate polysaccharides hydrocolloids as, 4.124 starches as, 4.20 polysorbates, as surfactant emulsifiers, 4.216-217 polyunsaturated fat, 1.222 polyvinyl chloride (PVC) plastics, food safety and, 2.207, 3.241 polyvinylpolypyrrolidone (PVPP), as fining agent, 2.360 pomegranate juicing seeds of, 5.122 Pomegranate and Garum Jus, 5-121, 122 pomelo, Frozen Pomelo Cells, 5-189, 191 Pommes Pont-Neuf, 3-323 pommes soufflées Pommes Soufflées, 4-306, 5-143, 145 water as foaming gas for, 4.254 ponzu, Sous Vide Ponzu, 2-313 popcorn Crispy Corn Pudding, 5-101, 104 microwave, 2.183 Popcorn Pudding, 4-181 Popeil, Ron, 2-34

porcini mushrooms cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 Mushroom Puree, 5-215, 216 Rib Eye with Cherry Mustard Marmalade and Porcini, 3.97 pork. See also bacon; ham; hogs; prosciutto; suckling pig aging, 3.41 Alsatian Munster Sausage, 5-35, 39 brining, parametric recipe for, 3.172 Coarse Fat-Gel Sausage, 3-248 cold-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 cooked, pink color in, 3.94 cooking cooking times for, 1.121, 179, 180 sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.96, 109 Crab and Pork Stock Spheres, 5.253, 256 cultural recommendations on cooking, 1.165, 170-171 curing, parametric recipe for, 3.172 Fast-Cured Pepperoni, 3.247 fast-twitch vs. slow-twitch muscle in, 3.12, 13 FDA safe cooking standards for, 1.170 food safety misconceptions about, 1.179 - 180free-range, safety debate on, 1.179 Freeze-Dried Pork, 5-247, 251 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 2.451 Green Garlic and Pork Sausage, 5.85,86 hot-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 House-Cured Bacon, 3-182, 5-17, 18 Italian Sausage, 3.242 Pork Loin Roast, 5-17, 23 Pork Ribs, 5-67, 78 Pork Tenderloin with Juniper, 5-35, 36 Pressure-Cooked Carnitas, 3.114 primal cuts of, 3.44 Pulled Pork Shoulder, 5-67, 78 reattaching skin as breading after cooking, 3-122-123 red meat in, 3-14, 15 roast, how to puff skin on, 3.126-127 safe cooking temperature for, 1.121-122 Saucisson Sec, 3-247 as sausage binder, 3.222 for sausage-making, cuts for, 3.222 shoulder, dissecting, 3.48-49 skin contraction during cooking of, 3.118 Smoked Pork Cheek, 5-35, 38 Sous Vide Pork Belly, 5-101, 102 tapeworms and, 1.124 tenderizing enzymes in, 3.78 Toulousain Garlic Sausage, 5-81, 82 Trichinella and, 1-117-118, 120 Triple Dungeness Crab and Pork Stock Infusion, 5-253, 254 pork and Banyuls roasting jus, parametric recipe for, 2.344-345

parametric recipe for, 2-344–345 pork belly, sous vide tenderizing of, 3-83 pork fatback Coarse Fat-Gel Sausage, 3-248 Fast-Cured Pepperoni, 3-247 Italian Sausage, 3-242 Saucisson Sec, 3-247 pork lard, chemistry of, 2.126 pork rinds, puffed, making of, 3-129 pork stock, parametric recipe for, 2.296-297 Pork Trotter Beignet, 5-35, 38 portafilters, espresso crotchless advantages of, 4.385, 388 invention of, 4-398 dosing, 4-378, 380 grooming. See grooming espresso portafilters tamping, 4.380, 383-384 how to, 4.382 portafilters, nanoscale, 2-357 portions. See also food size single, Pacojets for, 2-407, 410 vacuum-sealed individual, 2-199, 201 Portuguese Cork Association, 4-348 posset, parametric recipe for, 4-104 Le Postay, 1.70 Postmodern cuisine, Modernist cuisine vs., 1.57 potassium hypertension and, 1.236 as ion-based coagulant, 4.126 potassium nitrate for dry-curing, 3.165 for food preservation, 1.144-145 in sel rose (curing salt), 3.162 potato chips homemade, 3-329-330 parametric recipe for, 3-328 Pringles, history of, 3-330 potato starch, thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.28 potatoes Artichoke and Potato Chaat, 3-313 Baked Potato Broth, 2-309 Baked Potato Foam, 4.281, 5.193 boiled, sugar and, 3.276 Clay Potatoes, 3-398 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.290, 292 Duck Leg Confit with Pommes Sarladaises, 3-178 flour milled from, 3.376 floury vs. waxy, gelatinization of, 3.280 frying, 3-322-325 mashed of Robuchon, 1-37, 58 of Steingarten, 1.65 natural toxins of, 1.249 Pectinase-Steeped Fries, 3-324 Pommes Pont-Neuf, 3-323 Pommes Soufflées, 4-306, 5-143, 145 Potato Beignets with Caviar, 4-174 Potato Puree, 5.5, 8 Potato Salad, 5-67, 73 puffed, parametric recipe for, 4-302 purees of best bets for, 3.297 parametric recipe for, 2.425, 3.296-297 Potato Puree, 3.296, 5.5, 8 Restructured Potato Chips, 3-330

potatoes (continued) Smoked Potato Confit, 5-193, 195 Smoked Potatoes with Vin Jaune Sabayon, 3-363 smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.362 starch granules of, 4-20 Starch-Infused Fries, 3-324 Starch-Infused Ultrasonic Fries, 3.325 thickening with, 4.28 toxins in, 3.262 Ultrasonic Fries, 3-325, 5-11 volumetric equivalents for amounts of, 5-XLV Warm Potato and Pistachio Pesto Salad, 4.53 pot-au-feu parametric recipe for, 2-304-305 Pot au Feu Consommé, 5-49, 52 Pot-au-Feu plated-dish recipe, 5.49-53 pot-roasting, 2.93-96 braising or stewing vs., 2.93 chemistry of aging and, 2.98 cutaway illustration of, 2.94-95 of meat, how to, 2.99 traditional method for, 2.93, 96 nots, on stove heat loss and, 1.276 immersion circulators for, 2.234 for sous vide cooking, 2.233, 240 Poulet au Feu d'Enfer, 3-100 poultry. See also specific types of poultry cooking ideal temperature for, 3.89 simplified standards for, 1.190, 193 diet and flesh color of, 3.93 FDA Food Code on Salmonella in, 1.175 FDA Food Code time and temperature for, 1-187-188 FSIS on Salmonella reduction in, 1.168 plated-dish recipes for, 5-107-139 red cooking sous vide, best bets for, 3.99 tender, parametric recipe for cooking sous vide, 3.99 safe cooking principles for, 1-191 tanning properties of smoke and, 2.141 tender red, parametric recipe for cooking sous vide, 3.99 tender white, parametric recipe for cooking sous vide, 3.99 tenderizing enzymes in, 3.78 tough, cooking sous vide best bets for, 3.108 parametric recipe for, 3.108 white cooking sous vide, best bets for, 3.99 tender, parametric recipe for cooking sous vide, 3.99 poultry liver, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.146 pounding meat, 3.50 pour-over coffee brewer, 4-369

Root Vegetable Risotto, 3-309

powders cryogenic freezing of, 2-461 cryopowdering and, how to, 2.461 espresso, instant, 4.371 pacotizing, 2.406-409 spray-dried, 2.438-441 power converting energy units and, 1.273 units of, 1.272-273 PPO (polyphenol oxidase) blanching and, 2.267 fruit blemishes and, 3.282-283 plant juice browning and, 2-338 **Prague Powders** nitrates or nitrites in, 3.165 No. 1 for brining or curing, 3.158 composition of, 3-161 No. 2, composition of, 3-161 Pralus, Georges, 1-41, 42 Prats, Bruno, 4-328 prawn crackers, water as foaming gas for, 4.254 prawns. See also langoustines biology of, 3-28, 31 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for. 3.103 Pigeon with Shellfish Butter, 3-100 Puffed Crab Crackers, 5-189, 190 in Seafood Paper, 3-188 Shrimp and Grits, 3.377 Shrimp Cocktail, 3.107 Sous Vide Prawn Jus, 2.347 Spot Prawn and Lotus Root Tempura with Smoked White Soy Sauce, 5-197, 201 Spot Prawns with Foie Gras Nage, 4.233 Steamed Live Spot Prawn, 5-181, 183 precipitates, supersaturated solutions and, 1.332 precooking, sous vide, for deep-frying, 2.123 precursor molecules, in flavor reactions, enzymes and, 2.335, 338 predator satiation (saturation), 3.284 pregelatinized starch cracker, puffed, parametric recipe for, 4.302 pregelatinized starch paste Pregelatinized Starch Paste, 4-29 for thick foams, parametric recipe for, 4.278-279 pregnancy, foodborne illnesses and, 1.127, 134 preheating for baking, 2.102-103 for deep-frying, 2.116 preinfusion, in pulling an espresso shot, 4.384 prepared foods, wide availability of, 1.22-23 presentation, cognitive science of, 4-335 preservatives. See also additives; food preservation chemical, bacterial growth and, 1.144 - 145fresh juice taste and color and, 2.238, 239 popular perception of, 1.250 Preserved Cinnamon Cap Mushroom, 5.219, 220 preserved eggs, parametric recipe for, 4.82

Preserved Lemons, 3-350, 5-135 Preserved Pear in Mustard Oil, 5-281, 283 preserves, seasonal mélanges with, 3.295 preserving food. See food preservation pressing, example recipes for, 3-377 pressure. See also pressure canners; pressure cookers; pressure filtration; pressure-canning; pressure-cooking plant foods atmospheric. See atmospheric pressure espresso-making and, 4.372, 374 fineness of grind vs., in espresso machines, 4-378 gauges and, atmospheric pressure and readings of, 2.86-87 homogenizers and. See homogenizers, high-pressure; homogenizers, ultrahigh-pressure pressure fryers and, for Kentucky Fried Chicken, 2.120-121 pressure steamers and, heat transfer in. 1.319 pressure-marinating and, 3-198 how to, 3.207 pressure-shift freezing and, physics of, 1.309 profiling, for espresso, 4-375 technology of, 4-400 solubility of gases in water and, 1.333, 4.256 specific heat and, 1.266-267 ultrahigh, to kill bacteria, 1-149 vacuum, 2.391, 447 vacuum packing and, 2-213, 215 water, in espresso-making, 4-384 pressure canners. See also pressure cookers cutaway illustration of, 2.90-91 for extracting and infusing flavors, 2.251 how to use, 2.89 pressure cookers vs., 2.85-86 for sous vide cooking, 2.233 sterilization using, 2.250 venting, 2.86-87, 291-292 pressure cookers browning starch for roux with, 4-22 collagen conversion into gelatin in, 3.79 excess heat in, 2.291 for Modernist kitchen, 2.286 pressure canners vs., 2.85-86, 89 for sous vide cooking, 2.233 sterilization using, 2.250 stock preparation with, 2.283, 291-294 for tomato sauces, 3.276 for tough cut cooking, 3.95 venting before sealing, 2.291-292 spring-loaded valves for, 2.86-87 pressure filtration characteristics of, 2.352, 353-355, 358 clarifying juice with, 2.355 equipment for, 2.286 pressure fryers, for Kentucky Fried Chicken, 2.120-121 pressure gauges, atmospheric pressure and readings of, 2.86-87

pressure steamers, heat transfer in, 1.319 pressure-canning, 2.85-91 acidity of food and, 2.76 Chevalier-Appert on, 2.75 cutaway illustration of, 2.90-91 fine tuning, 2.88 how air confounds, physics of, 2.87 for low-acidity foods, 2.85 pressure amount and duration for, 2.88 reading gauge displays for, 2-86-87 time to sterilization pressure using, 2.89 Pressure-Cooked Carnitas, 3-114 Pressure-Cooked Egg Toast, 4.97 Pressure-Cooked Polenta with Strawberry Marinara, 4-50 Pressure-Cooked Sesame Seeds, 3-303, 5.181 Pressure-Cooked Tarbais Beans, 5-81, 83 Pressure-Cooked Vegetable Risotto, 3.308 Pressure-Cooked White Chicken Stock, 2.301 pressure-cooking plant foods, 3.298-309 best bets for, 3.300 pressure-marinating, 3.198 how to, 3.207 pressure-shift freezing, physics of, 1.309 pretenderized meat, hazards with, 1.176 Prial, Frank, 4-331 Priestley, Joseph, 2-464 primal cuts, of meat, 3.44 primary emulsion, 4.206 Primitivo grape, Zinfandel and, 4-326 Pringles, history of, 3-330 "printed food," 1.67, 69, 71 prions diseases caused by, 1.156, 157-159, 160 brain and, 1.156-157 conformations of, 1.158 politics and, 1.160-161 in United States, 1.111 as foodborne pathogens, 1.109 names for, 1.112 processed foods cheese as, history of, 4.222 preservatives in, 1.144 professional chefs. See chefs, professional; individual chefs' names programmability in combi ovens, 2.168-169, 172-173 of heating/chilling baths, 2.255 of PID controllers, 2.230, 238 progressive smoking, 2-148 propane, for gas grills, 2.11 proportional-integral-derivative controllers. See PID (proportionalintegral-derivative) controllers propylene glycol alginate for edible films, parametric recipe for, 4.60 as foam stabilizer, 4.257 interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 product guide for, 4-IV-V properties and uses of, 4.42-43

propylene glycol esters, as surfactant emulsifiers, 4.216-217 propylene glycol, thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4-46, 47 prosciutto Chawanmushi, 4.96 Ham Broth, 2-306 infusion of, parametric recipe for, 2.310 Prosciutto and Melon "Raw Egg," 4.194 slicing, 3-50 prospective randomized, controlled clinical trials. See randomized clinical trials prospective studies definition of, 1.214 of nutrition, 1.220 protein coagulants, 4.103 protein extracts, as sausage binders, 3.223 proteins. See also dairy products; fatty acids; meats; specific foods conformation of, 1.156 curds of best bets for, 4-104 Cocoa Nib Curd, 4-105 Fresh Cheese Curds, 4-106-107 parametric recipe for, 4.104 dehydrating foods and, 1-296 in fish, 3.20 as foaming agent, 4.244, 247 folding of, 1.156 frozen, aromatic compounds and, 2.261 in gelatin, 4.67 gelling agents from, 4-69 with heat, for thickening, 4.7 marinating and, 3.190 in meat, 3.6 nonmeat, fat incorporation into sausage with, 3.225 proteolytic enzymes, 3-195 protists, 1.126-129 foodborne illnesses in U.S. and, 1.111 as foodborne pathogens, 1.108 Prudhomme, Paul, New American cuisine and, 1.28, 29 prune coals carbon dioxide in sugar glass for, 4.254 edible, how to make, 4-314-315 Prune Coals recipe, 5-17 Prusiner, Stanley, 1-156 PSE (pale soft exudate), adrenaline and, 3.34 Pseudoterranova decipiens, 1.122-123 psychrometric charts, how to read, 1.323 PTW (Australian architectural firm), 4.246 public health, food safety rules and, 1.169-170 publication bias, nutritional studies and, 1.219 Puck, Wolfgang food and restaurant empire of, 1.31 New American cuisine and, 1.28, 29 New International cuisine and, 1.30

RARE BEEF SAUSAGE



pudding. See also blood sausage (pudding) Boudin Noir Bread Pudding, 5-125, 127 Crispy Corn Pudding, 5-101, 104 Jerusalem Artichoke Pudding, 4-31 Popcorn Pudding, 4-181 Puffed Chicken Feet, 3-133 Puffed Chickpea Salad, 5-135, 138 Puffed Chickpeas, 4-307 Puffed Cockscomb, 3-133 Puffed Crab Crackers, 5-189, 190 puffed skin pork rinds and, making of, 3-129 on pork roast, how to make, 3-126-127 vicinal water and, 3.122, 123 puffed snacks, 4.302-309 best bets for, 4-302 Cheese Puffs, 4-305 example recipes for, 4.303-309, 5-197, 202 parametric recipe for, 4.302 Puffed Chickpeas, 4-307 pulao, Candied Orange and Carrot Pulao, 5.94 Pulled Mushroom, 3-396 Pulled Pork Shoulder, 5-67, 78 pulp, plant juice browning and, 2.338 pulped natural process, for coffee, 4-358 Pulpo a la Greca plated-dish recipe, 5-193-195 pulses, flours milled from, 3-376 pulverizing. See also grinding; milling mathematics of power to pulverize and, 2.401 Pumpjack Winery, 4-345 pumps aquarium foam forming with, 4.258, 260 for sous vide cooking, 2.240-241 vacuum. See vacuum pumps Pure-Cote B790 for edible films, parametric recipe for, 4.60 thickening with, 4.30 parametric recipe for, 4.30 pureeing colloid mills for, 2.398-399 of colloidal suspensions from, 4.12 meat, steps in, 3.231 Pacojet for, 2-406-411 strategies for, 2-400 purees. See also pureeing Apricot and Jasmine Puree, 5-171, 173 Avocado Puree, 5.205, 207 Black Olive Puree, 4-230 Broccoli and Hazelnut-Oil Puree, 2.426 Confit Egg-Yolk Puree, 5-147, 148 cooking fruits or vegetables sous vide for, 3.290 cryofreezing and, 2-458 Date Puree, 5-121, 122 frozen, freeze-drying of, 2.446 fruit best bets for, 2.425 cooking sous vide, 3.290 parametric recipe for, 2.425 ground fruits or vegetables as, 3.376

Milk Skin with Grilled Salsify and Truffle Puree, 4-114

purees (continued) Mushroom Puree, 5-215, 216 Pistachio Puree, 2.427 potato, best bets for, 3-297 Potato Puree, 3-296, 5-5, 8 Salted Caramel Apple Puree, 5-17, 20 seasonal mélanges with, 3.295 Smoked Pepper Puree, 5-55, 57 Tamarind Puree, 5.281, 282 vegetable best bets for, 2.425 mechanics of, 3.279 parametric recipe for, 2.424-425, 435 sous vide cooking for, best bets for, 3.290 purification, of toxins from the body, 1.248 PVC (polyvinyl chloride) plastics, food safety and, 2.207, 3.241 PVPP (polyvinylpolypyrrolidone), as fining agent, 2.360 pyrolysis coffee roasting and, 4.362 food safety and bitter taste from, 3.91 overcooking and, 3.94 of wood, 2.135, 137

# quail

cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.99, 108 Quail with Apple-Vinegar Emulsion and Water Chestnuts, 3-101 quail eggs Chorizo French Toast, 4.98-99 Pickled Quail Eggs, 4-83 Quatre Épices, 2-403, 5-35, 125 quiche filling, parametric recipe for, 4.92 quinces cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for. 3.291 Hot Quince Gel, 4-167, 5-121 raw vs. cooked, 3.275 quinoa Quinoa and Idiazábal with Bonito Stock Veil, 4-168 Ragout of Grains, 5-125, 129 quorum sensing, by bacteria, 1.134



rabbit cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.96, 109 leg muscles of, 3.7 Sous Vide Rabbit Loin, 5.239, 242 wild, risks of eating, 1.138 Rack of Lamb, 5.25, 29 Rack of Lamb with Garlic plated-dish recipe, 5.25-29 radiation (radiant heat) adding cream to coffee and, 1.289 charcoal grills and, 2.10-11 convection baking using, 2.110-111 cooking food unevenly with, 3.314 dark-surfaced pans and, 2.38 fourth-power relationship to temperature of, 1.287 heat transfer with, 1.277, 284-286 hot spots in baking and, 2.112 microwave ovens and, 2.182 physics of shiny griddles and, 1.284 roasting and, 2.28, 32-33 sweet spot of grills and, 2.14-17 radiation, ultraviolet. See ultraviolet radiation radishes Nukazuke, 3-354 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 ragout of Grains, 5.125, 129 raisins, Carbonated Golden Raisins, 5.157, 159 Ramen Noodles, 5-247, 250 Ramen Stock Powder, 2-455, 5-247 Ramen Vegetables, 2.455, 5.247 ramps Pickled Ramps, 5-113, 118 Razor Clam with Sauce Verte, 3-112 Ramsay, Gordon Modernist cuisine and, 1-63 Nouvelle cuisine and individuality of. 1.28 rancidity of freeze-dried meat, 2.447 of frozen food, 1.306 of reused deep-frying oil, 2.125 of saturated vs. unsaturated oils, 2.126 randomized clinical trials, 1.218 of cholesterol-lowering drug and heart disease, 1.227 of dietary fat and cancer, 1.233 of dietary fat and heart disease, 1.229, 230-231 of dietary fiber and colorectal cancer, 1.217 of nutrition, 1.220 of omega-3 fats and heart disease, 1.232 of salt and hypertension, 1.234 of vitamin supplements, 1.235 of weight loss plans, 1.240, 241 randomized intervention trials, 1.214 Rankine temperature scale, 1.266 Rao, Hayagreeva, 1.26 rapeseed oil, chemistry of, 2.126 rare beef jus, parametric recipe for, 2.344-345

Rare Beef Sausage, 3.249

#### RARE FLATIRON STEAK

Rare Flatiron Steak, 5-49, 50 rare salmon jus, parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 Ras el Hanout, 2.405 raspberries dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 3.372 in Strawberry Gazpacho, 5-278 ratings, for wines, 4-338-339 Ratio: The Simple Codes Behind the Craft of Everyday Cooking (Ruhlman), 1.95 Rational combi ovens comparing cooking modes for, 2.169 cooking strategies for, 2.170 effective cooking temperatures in, 2.165 heat and humidity control in, 2.163-165, 167 invention of, 2.154 program cooking with, 2-169 testing heat and humidity control in, 2.156 - 157Rautureau, Thierry, Spot Prawns with Foie Gras Nage recipe, 4-233 raw foods. See also specific foods diet of. 1.247-249 FDA Food Code on, 1-182, 184 flavors of, 3.87 food safety disclaimer rules for, 1.178 foodborne illness risks with, 1.191 freezing FDA on time and temperature for, 1.186 water types and, 1.305-306 hygiene and, 1.196 plants as, biology of digesting, 3-269 tartares and meat as, 3-62-69 example recipes for, 3.65-68 water in, weight of, 3.79, 83 raw milk cheese FDA safe cooking standards for, 1.170French vs. U.S. standards on, 1-171, 173 Raw Okra, 5-90, 97 raw packing, boiling-water canning and, 2.77 Rayleigh scattering, 2.124, 4.203 razor clams cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.103 noroviruses and, 1.155 Razor Clam "Takoyaki," 5-197, 199 Razor Clam with Sauce Verte, 3-112 ready-to-eat food. See also sous vide marketing of, 2.265 recall bias, nutritional studies and, 1.218 recipes format for, 1.93, 96 in Modernist Cuisine, 1.92-101 credit for, 1.100-101 types of, 1.97-100. See also example recipe entries; parametric recipe entries scaling, baker's percentage for, 1.95-97 red cabbage Red Coleslaw, 5-67, 72 Red Wine Cabbage, 5-101, 105

in Sauerkraut, 3-351, 5-35

С

red cabbage (continued) Vacuum-Concentrated Apple and Cabbage Juice, 2-389 red currants, as acidifier, 2-314 Red Dye # 2, 1.252 red flesh, in tuna, 3.21 red hot, 1.287 red kidney beans, natural toxins of, 1.249 red meat. See also specific meats animals producing, 3.14-15 breast cancer and, 1.221 combi ovens vs. water bath cooking of, 2.167-168 in ducks vs. chickens, 3.16-17 poultry, sous vide cooking, best bets for, 3.99 tenderizing enzymes in, 3.78 in tuna, biology of, 3-21 red pearl onions, Compressed Dill Pickled Vegetables, 5-55, 58, 67 red wine Constructed Red Wine Glaze, 5-219, 221 Red Wine Cabbage, 5-101, 105 Red Wine Cabbage, 5-101, 105 Red-Eye Gravy, 5-101, 102 Red-Onion Cream, 3-68 reductions for concentrating flavor, 2.379-380 emulsified butterfat in cream and, 4.205 extracting flavors using stocks vs., 2.288 flavor release by, 4.11 modern, for thickening, 4-19 scaling using baker's percentages and, 1.96 for thickening, 4-5, 7 thickening by, various methods of, 4.11 thickening sauces, jus, or glazes with, 2.346 vacuum. See vacuum reduction Redzepi, René Edible Earth recipe, 4.37 at elBulli, 1.39 on Le Gargouillou, 3.294 Milk Skin with Grilled Salsify and Truffle Puree recipe, 4.114 Modernist cuisine and, 1.70 reflectivity broilers and, 2.19, 22 grills and, 2.15 radiant heat and, 1.284-285 refraction, index of, 4.203 refrigeration. See also chilling of cold-smoked food, 2.143 food preservation and, 2.252 proper, importance of, 2.257 sel rose as curing salt and, 3.162 sous vide cooking and storage using, 2.206-207,208 of unfinished bottles of wine, 4-346 refrigerators for cook-chill sous vide, 2-255 temperature control in, 1.205-207 thawing using, 2.263 regional American cooking, 1.28 regulations, U.S., on food safety, 1-165. See also U.S. Food and Drug Administration

reheating of mass-market ready-to-eat foods, 2.265 modern thickeners and, 4.5 in sous vide cooking, 2.242, 262, 264 thickener selection and, 4.15 rehydration of freeze-dried foods, 2-447 physics of dehydration and, 1-321 relative humidity boiling point of water and, 2.163 drying foods and, 2.428 equilibrium, 2.430 measuring, 1-322 on psychrometric charts, how to read, 1.323 water vapor and, 1.320-321, 325, 2.154 relative risk, nutritional studies and, 1.219 Rémoulade Sauce, 5-67, 75 Renaud, Serge, 1.228 rendering bromelain for, 3-195 cryorendering and of subcutaneous fat, 3.122 before vacuum packing, 2.268 of fat from meat tissue, 3-83 methods for, 3.122 strategies for, 3.145 rennet, as gel coagulant, 4.70 reserve bottling of wine, taste of ordinary wine bottling vs., 4-340 reservoir chillers (water baths), 2.238 restaurants. See also Modernist cuisine; specific restaurants food safety disclaimer rules for, 1-178 Restaurant Apriori, 1.70 Restaurant Hanner, 1.70 Restaurante Calima, 1-57 resting after brining, 3-156 chilling and, 2.254 myth of, baking and, 2.105 panfrying and, 2.38 reheated food, 2.264 restrooms, personal hygiene and, 1-196 Restructured Emmental Slices, 5-11, 14 restructured meat meat glue and, 3.250-256 sausage as. See sausages Restructured Potato Chips, 3-330 resveratrol, heart disease and, 1.228 retort bags, plastic/flexible for canning, 2.77 heat transfer in, 1.319 heating requirements and duration for, 2.79 reverse osmosis (RO) concentrating flavor with, 2-379, 396 food industry uses for, 1-335 by kidneys, 3-141 for purifying water, 1.335 water for espresso-making and, 4.384 wine and, 4-330 reverse spherification, 4.184, 187, 5.254 revolution cuisine and, 1.18-20 cultural change and, 1.16-18 at low end of cooking and eating, 1.20-22 Nouvelle cuisine, 1.24, 26-31 La Reynière (aka Robert Courtine), 1.26

Reyns, 4.6 rhubarb as acidifier, 2.314 compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.290 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 natural toxins of, 1.249 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 Sour Rhubarb Sorbet, 5-277, 279 rhubarb water, parametric recipe for, 2.374-375 Rib Eye with Cherry Mustard Marmalade and Porcini, 3-97 ribose, 3-89 rice Black Sesame Rice Crisps, 4-304 Candied Orange and Carrot Pulao, 5.94 Cantonese Fried Rice, 2-176-177 Crispy Dosa, 3-355 Foie Gras Soup with Bomba Rice and Sea Lettuce, 3-149 Paella Rice, 5-239, 241 Pressure-Cooked Vegetable Risotto, 3.308 puffed, parametric recipe for, 4-302 Ragout of Grains, 5-125, 129 Risotto Milanese, 3-306-307 smoking, parametric recipe for, 3-362 Steamed Sticky Rice, 5-113, 119 thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.28 Toasted Rice Milk, 4-59 rice bran, Nukazuke, 3-354 rice cookers, for sous vide cooking, 2.240 rice crisp parametric recipe for, 4.302 Rice Crisp, 5-31, 32 rice flour, 3-376 rice flour pasta and, parametric recipe for, 3.381 rice starch, 4-20, 28 rice stick noodles, Pad Thai, 3.385 rice vinegar, Soy Vinegar Infusion, 5.253, 256 Rich Brown Stock, 2-297 Richot, Charles, 1.238 ricotta cheese Crispy Goat's Milk Ricotta Dumpling, 5.273, 274 Goat Milk Ricotta, 4-108 parametric recipe for, 4.104 Tomato Whey Broth, 4-49 Rienzner, Cristiano, 1.70 rigid containers, vacuum packing using, 2.226-227 rigor mortis, in muscle after slaughter, 3.32,34 rillettes Beef Shank Rillette, 5-49, 52 Heather-Smoked Sturgeon Rillettes, 5.233, 235 rinsing, after brining, 3.156, 158 ripening on command, how to, 3.285 of cured meat or seafood, 3.167, 173 of fruit, 3.283-284 sous vide technique of, 2.250 synchronized, chemistry of, 3.284

SOUS VIDE SALMON

Ripert, Eric Escolar with Red Wine Butter recipe, 3.104 Fluke Ceviche recipe, 3.203 New International cuisine and, 1-30 pot-au-feu of, 5-49 risotto best bets for, 3.305 example recipes for, 3.306-309 parametric recipe for, 3.304-305 Risotto Milanese, 3-306-307 starch release during cooking of, 3.282 ristrettos blonding phase and, 4.388 brewing, skill of choosing temperature for, 4-385 evolution of, 4.379 4.250 Rittinger's law, 2.401 Ritz, César, 1.20 The River Café, New American cuisine and, 1.28, 29 RNA, in viruses, 1.152 RO. See reverse osmosis roast. See also roasting; specific foods derivation of term, 2.101 FDA Food Code on cooking, 1-174 sous vide vs. combi oven cooking of, 2.267 2.167-168 Roast Pigeon Crown, 5-126, 132 Roasted Candlenuts, 5-175, 177 roasted hazelnut oil extract, parametric recipe for, 2.326 Roasted Scallion Marmalade, 5.253, 255 roasted-hazelnut oil, Hazelnut "Cream," 4.236 roasting, 2.28-35 of beer can chicken, science of, 2.109 calculations for, 2.28, 32 cutaway illustration of, 2-104-105 extended and simplified 6D Salmonella reduction guidelines for. 1.190 historical uses of, 1.16 of meat jus formation and, 2.343 whole, FDA Food Code on oven temperatures for, 1.186 whole, FDA Food Code on time and temperature for, 1.182-183, 184 pot-roasting as. See pot-roasting program cooking in combi oven for, 2.169 Ronco Showtime Rotisserie Oven for, 2.34-35 2.326 spit-roasting as, 2-32-33 turning or not turning in, 2-32-33 of whole hog, 2.30-31 Robuchon, Joël on Adrià as chef, 1.39 mashed potatoes of, 1.37, 58 New International cuisine and, 1.30 Nouvelle cuisine and individuality of, 1.27 Potato Puree recipe, 3-296, 297 restaurants of, 1-31 Shellfish Custard recipe, 4-162 Rocket, Genevac, 2.391-395 sous vide cooking and, 1.41, 42, 43, 2.195 rotary vegetable slicers, Japanese, 3-327

Robusta coffee beans, 4-358

Roca, Joan Rothschild, Philippe de, 4-350 biography of, 1.58 rotisseries as Catalan/Spanish chef, 1.258 Eggplant Foam recipe, 4-280 Modernist cuisine and, 1.57 Oysters with Cava Foam recipe, 4.277 rotary evaporation and, 2.388 Smoked Octopus recipe, 3.215 Sous Vide Cuisine by, 1.83 Suckling Pig Shoulder with Shallot and Orange Sauce recipe, 3.110 Roche, Ben, 1-69 rock salt for brine, table salt vs., 2.260 Rocket Evaporator, 2-391-395 example recipes for, 2-394 rocket widget, in Guinness beer cans, rockfish, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.102 Roellinger, Olivier Exotic Spice Mixture recipe, 2-405 Indies Spice Blend recipe, 2.403 19th-Century-Style Lobster with Sherry and Cocoa recipe, 3-107 roller mills, for dry-grinding, 2.404 rolling boil, blanching using steam vs., romaine lettuce Caesar Salad, 3-373 Smoked Lettuce, 5-11, 15 Roman Empire cookbook of, 1-10. See also Apicius gastronomy of, 1.10-12 Romano beans, Fresh Bean Salad, 5-85, Rømer, Ole, measuring speed of light and, 2.191 Romera, Miguel Sánchez Steamed Cod with Cod Roe Velouté and, 4.32 tapioca starch gel product by, 4-29 Romesco Sauce, 2-419 Ronco Showtime Rotisserie Oven, 2.34-35 root vegetables. See also specific root vegetables Root Vegetable Jus, 5-161, 163 Root Vegetable Risotto, 3-309 Sous Vide Root Vegetables, 5-49, 53 roots, gelling agents from, 4.126 rose petals Blossom Salad, 5-171, 172 Crystallized Rose Petals, 3-368 rose water, distillation of, 2.390 rosemary extract, parametric recipe for, rosetta pattern, for caffè lattes, 4-392, 394-395 rotary evaporators, 2.384–394 boiling point vs. vacuum pressure in, 2.391 for concentrating flavor, 2-379, 380 distillation using, 1.94, 2.384, 388-391 essential oils and, 2.320 manufacturers of, 2.384 for Modernist kitchen, 2.285 parts of, 2.386-387

roasting without turning vs. using, 2.32-33 sous vide vs., 2.228 rotors in colloid mills, 2.413-414 in rotor-stator homogenizer, 2.413 rotor-stator homogenizers breaking down food with, 2.400 dispersing thickeners with, 4.24 egg emulsions and, 4.226 emulsifying with, 4.206, 208, 209 foam forming with, 4.252 friction effects in, 1.274 hydration of ion-coagulated gels with, 4.124 hydrocolloid dispersion with, 4-38 for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 for shearing gels into fluids, 4.176 wet-grinding with, 2.413, 420-421 roundworms, 1.120-123 anisakid, 1.122-123 Ascaris lumbricoides as, 1.123 Trichinella as. See Trichinella spiralis; trichinellosis roux flavor of reduced jus vs., 4.11 hydrocolloid dispersion in, 4-38 technique of, 4.20, 22 Roux, Albert, 1.28, 41 Roux, Michel, Nouvelle cuisine in the U.K. and, 1.28 Rouxl Britannia restaurants, 1.41 royale custard, parametric recipe for, 4.92 rubs, dry Kansas Rub, 5-66, 68 Memphis Rub, 5-66, 68 parametric recipe for, 3.168–172 Ruhlman, Michael, 1.44, 95 Blackstrap Molasses Country Ham recipe, 3-183 Ruscalleda, Carme as Catalan/Spanish chef, 1.258 crisping fish skin by, 3-129 Russia, early gastronomy of, 1-8, 10 Russian Pelmeni plated-dish recipe, 5.233-237 Russian Smoked Salmon, 3-212 rutabagas cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289, 290 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 Root Vegetable Jus, 5-161, 163 in Sauerkraut, 3-351, 5-35 Sous Vide Root Vegetables, 5-49, 53 Rye Bread, 5-55, 59

sabavon Blood Orange Sabayon, 5-147, 148 Smoked Potatoes with Vin Jaune Sabayon, 3.363 Sous Vide Sole with Bergamot Sabayon, 4.274 sablefish, cold-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 safety. See also food safety cryogen handling, 2-464, 466-467 liquid nitrogen and, 2-459, 464, 466 meat grinding or chopping tools and, 3.233 with microwave oven, 2.190 Modernist cooking and, 1.101 with pressure cooker, 2.291-292, 3.298 steam burns and, 1.319, 2.154 safflower oil, chemistry of, 2.126 saffron extract, parametric recipe for, 2.326 Saffron Honey Foam, 5-94 saffron infusion, parametric recipe for, 2.310 salads. See also coleslaw Blossom Salad, 5.171, 172 Crispy Beef and Shallot Salad, 5-43, 47 Cucumber Black-Eyed Pea Salad, 5.94 Fresh Bean Salad, 5-85, 87 Green Mango and Cashew Salad, 5.167, 169 Marinated Crab Salad, 5-189, 191 Navel Orange Salad, 5.135, 138 Pea Vine Salad, 5.273, 275 Piquillo Pepper and Strawberry Salad, 5.277, 278 Potato Salad, 5-67, 73 Puffed Chickpea Salad, 5-135, 138 Warm Potato and Pistachio Pesto Salad, 4-53 salamander browning in, after sous vide cooking, 2.272-273 as original broiler, 2.18, 20 salami, parametric recipe for, 3.244-245 salinity of brined and cured food, 3.152 for brining, 3-154, 156, 158 for curing, 3.160 measuring, 2.313 during brining, 3.158 salmon cold-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.102 diet and flesh color of, 3.93 Grapefruit-Cured Salmon, 3-180 Russian Smoked Salmon, 3-212 Salmon Custard, 4-119 Salmon Poached in Licorice, 4-155 Salmon Rus plated-dish recipe, 5-161-165 Salmon Tartare Cornets, 3-68 in sorrel sauce, as first plated dish, 1.25

rotavaps. See rotary evaporators

rotaviruses, 1-155

#### SALMON SKIN SOUFFLÉ

Salmon Skin Soufflé, 5-161, 163 Salmonella spp. CDC on foods associated with, 1.180 "danger zone" temperatures and, 1.176, 177, 178-179 extended and simplified 6D reduction guidelines for, 1-190 FDA Food Code on cooking pork and, 1.179 FDA Food Code on thermal death curve for, 1.182-189 flesh contamination and, 1.117 as foodborne pathogens, 1.134 FSIS on reduction of, 1-168 misconceptions about, 1.118 in poultry, FDA 2009 Food Code on, 1.175 replication limits of, 1.145 Salmonella enterica, 1.132, 145 Salmonella enteritidis, 1.118 Salmonella Heidelberg, 1-132 Salmonella typhimurium, 1.132 salmon-poisoning fluke, 1.124 salsify cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 Fossilized Salsify Branch, 3-399 Milk Skin with Grilled Salsify and Truffle Puree, 4-114 Salsify Fondant, 5-205, 207 salt cod broth, parametric recipe for, 2.304-305 Salt Gel, 5-5, 9 salt pickles, parametric recipe for, 3-349 salt (sodium chloride or table salt). See also brines; brining; curing; ice-brine baths; salting bitter flavors and, 5.227 for brine, rock salt vs., 2.260 characteristics of, 3-152, 154 Clostridium perfringens and, 1.141 concentration of, brining and, 3.154 drying with, 2.430, 3.344 in fermented sausage, 3.250 formation of, 4.126 freezing-point depression and, 1.305 health and, 1.234, 236-237 hypertension research and, 1.234 for juicing, 2.335 legislation regulating, 1.237 moisture absorbed by, 2-428 nucleation sites in boiling and, 1.316 organic label for, 1.245 other salts for brining vs., chemistry of, 3.157 production process for, 1.256 in sausage, 3.223 scaling using baker's percentages and, 1.96 seasoning with, 2-312 sel rose as chemistry of, 3.162 composition of, 3.161 solubility in water of, 1.331, 332 weights and measures for, 1.94 salt-coagulated egg, parametric recipe for, 4.82 Salted, Freeze-Dried Lobster, 2-454, 5.185 Salted Caramel Apple Puree, 5-17, 20 salted cod roe, Fossilized Salsify Branch, 3-399

Salted Cucumber, 5-233, 236

Salted Halibut, 3-187, 5-151 salted pollock roe, Fossilized Salsify Branch, 3.399 salting. See also brining; curing example recipes for, 3-350-351, 354 of fish, scombroid poisoning and, 1.139 parametric recipe for, 3.348-349 protein gel of meat and seafood and, 3.84 with salts other than sodium chloride, chemistry of, 3-157 saltpeter for dry-curing, 3-165 for food preservation, 1.144-145 in sel rose (curing salt), 3.162 salts curing cold-smoked food and, 2.143 composition of, 3-161 in fermented sausages, 3-222 in sausage, 3.226 sel rose and, chemistry of, 3.162 sodium nitrate in, 3-158 for marinating, 3.190 mineral, plant food cooking and, 3.278 salting with salts other than sodium chloride and, chemistry of, 3.157 saltwater, shellfish flavors and, 3-27 salty brine. See ice-brine baths sampling error, in small-scale studies, 1.218 Sanders, Harland The Colonel's Chicken recipe, 3-336 franchises of, 1-31 innovations of, 1.21, 22 pressure fryers and, 2.120 trade secrets of, 1.76 sandwiches, Egg Salad Sandwich, 4-90 sanitization, pasteurization vs., 2.250 Sant Pau. See Ruscalleda, Carme Santamaria, Santi, 1.63, 258 Sant'Eustachio Il Caffè, 4-374, 396 Santini, Nadia, Nouvelle cuisine and, 1.28 Santos, Rafael García, 1-59 sarcomeres, in muscle, 3-6, 8-9 sardines cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.102 Eggplant Foam, 4-280 saturated condition, solubility and, 1.331 saturated fat. See also cholesterol characteristics of, 1.222 French cuisine and, 1.228 saturated oils, flavor of unsaturated oils vs., 2.126 saturated solutions, 1.331, 332 saturation vapor pressure, 1.320 sauces. See also barbecue sauces cheese, parametric recipe for, 4.223 converting grams to volumes for, 5.XXXVII cooling of, 1.206 flour-thickened, flavor release and, 4.11 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 2.451 Jus Gras, 4.237

Pasta Marinara, 3-386

sauces (continued) Pressure-Cooked Polenta with Strawberry Marinara, 4.50 Rémoulade Sauce, 5-67, 75 Sauce Allemande, 4-88 Sauce Vin Jaune, 5-113, 116 Sea Urchin Tartar Sauce, 5-143, 145 smoking and application of, 3.211 Sofrito, 5.239, 243 stocks for, 2.288 thickening strategies for, 2.346 vacuum evaporation for reducing, 2.346 XO Sauce, 4.52 saucisson sec parametric recipe for, 3.244-245 Saucisson Sec. 3.247 sauerkraut about, 5.39 Braised Sauerkraut, 5-35, 39 Sauerkraut, 3-351, 5-35 sausage stuffers, 3.227, 232 sausages, 3-220-250. See also chorizo Alsatian Munster Sausage, 5-35, 39 basic principles of, 3-220, 222 blood, history of, 3.220 Boudin Blanc, 3-243 Cantonese Fried Rice, 2.176-177 casing for preparation of, 3.226 types of, 3-227 Coarse Fat-Gel Sausage, 3-248 coarse-ground, 3.220, 222 best bets for, 3.236-237 cryoshattering for, 3.230 parametric recipe for, 3.236-237 cold-smoked, 2.143 emulsified, 3.222, 225 best bets for, 3.238-239 Emulsified Sausage with Fat Gel, 3.248 Emulsion-Style Sausages, 3.238-239 fat in, incorporating and holding, 3.224-225 fermented. See fermented sausages Fermented Sausage, 3.244-245 forming and finishing, how to, 3.240-241, 246 Frankfurter, 3.242 fresh, 3-222 Fried Chicken Sausage, 3.249 gel (binding) for, making, 3.222-223 Green Garlic and Pork Sausage, 5-85 hot-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.210 Italian Sausage, 3-242 linking technique for, 3.230 Low-Fat Chicken Sausage, 3.248 meat gels and, 3.70 meat grinding or chopping tools for, 3.230-233 Modernist, 3.248-249 other ingredients in, 3.225-227 overcooking, precautions for, 3.233 poach test for, 3.225 pregrinding meat treatments for, 3.228 Rare Beef Sausage, 3-249 sheets of, 3.241 stuffing, 3.227, 230 tenderness of, fat and, 3.224 Toulousain Garlic Sausage, 5-81, 82 Sautéed Maitake Mushroom, 5-11, 15

sautéing, 2-44-47 covered, 2.58-61 chao technique and, 2.54 cutaway illustration of, 2.60-61 searing or glazing before, 2.58 flipping food in, 2.46-47 heat transfer by conduction in, 1.277 pan selection for, 2.45 tips for, 2.44 Savoy, Guy Gras, Laurent and, 1.69 New International cuisine and, 1-30 savoy cabbage Sauerkraut, 3-351 White Coleslaw, 5-67, 72 Wok-Fried Malaysian Vegetables, 5-167, 169 Saxe, Godfrey, 3-220 Scabin, Davide, 1.70 scales temperature, 1.266, 285-286 for weight measurement digital. See digital scales laboratory, for measuring thickeners, 4-23 scallions, Roasted Scallion Marmalade, 5.253, 255 scallops biology of, 3-26, 27 Chawanmushi, 4.96 chicken skin glued to, 3.252 contamination of, 3.27-28 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.103 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 2.451 Scallop Mochi, 4-308-309, 5-197, 202 Scallop Tartare, 3-67 in Seafood Paper, 3-188 shucking of, 3.52 Scandinavia, early gastronomy of, 1-8, 10 Schecter, Andy, 4-396 Schilling, Hans and Marketta, 1-33, 34 schizophrenia, Toxoplasma gondii and, 1.127 Schlosser, Eric, 1.23 Schlow, Michael, Achatz's first meal at elBulli and, 1.38 schmaltz, chemistry of, 2-126 Schneider, Martin, 1.70 schnitzels, 2.127 Schomer, David on consistency, 4-396 cooling burr grinders by, 4-376, 378 espresso-making and, openness of, 4.374 inventions by, 4-398 Myhrvold and, 4.375 profile of, 4-399 Schroeder, William, 1.62-63 Schultz, Howard, 4-398 Schwa, 1-69 scientific names, origin of, 1-112 scientific research. See also double-blind trials; food science; randomized clinical trials food safety rules and, 1.166 sCJD (sporadic Creutzfeldt-Jakob disease) scombroid poisoning, spoiled fish and, 1.139

#### SHIITAKE MUSHROOMS

shallots

scorching, of deep-fried foods, 2.125 Scoville, Wilbur, 3.270 Scoville Heat Units (SHU), 3-270 scrambled eggs parametric recipe for, 4.92 Scrambled Egg Foam, 5-215, 216 scrapie, 1.157, 158 screw tops, for wine bottles, 4-344, 346 sea bass, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.102 sea cucumber about, 5.203 Bincho-Tan-Grilled Sea Cucumber Maitake Mushroom, Shisito Pepper, 5-197, 203 sea lettuce, 5.28 sea urchin tongues Sea Urchin Bottarga, 3-186, 5-225, 226 Sea Urchin Butter, 5-225, 227 Sea Urchin Tartar Sauce, 5-143, 145 Sea Urchin Tofu, Tokyo Negi, Sesame, Ponzu, 5-197, 202 Shellfish Custard, 4-162 Uni with Whipped Tofu and Tapioca, 4.285 sea urchins, biology of, 3-30-31 seafood. See also fish; shellfish; specific types of seafood Activa as glue for, 3-250-256 blanching or searing before cooking, 2.269 brining, 3.152, 154, 156, 158 best bets for, 3.172 converting muscle into, 3-37-38, 40, 42 cooking color and appearance of, 3.92-93 flavor and, 3.84, 87-91 grilling. See grilling ideal temperature for, 3-89 innards of, 3.142-143 juiciness of, 3.79, 83 muscles and, 3.5 optics of, 3-93-94 skin of, 3-129-132 sous vide, 2.206, 276-279 stages in, from raw to cooked, 3.76, 78-79 succulence of, 3-83-84 tenderness of, 3.70 trade-offs in, 3.94-95 critical temperature for freezedrying, 2.446 crustaceans, biology of, 3-28-31 cured ripening of, 3.167, 171 smoking of, 3.173 curing, 3.158, 160, 162 best bets for, 3.172 cutting, 3.52-60 fermenting, drying with warm air and, 2.433 frozen, handling and quality of, 1.182 how muscle works in, 3-20-31 Maillard reaction and flavor of, 3.89-91 marinating, 3.190–207 mollusks, biology of, 3-24-26 muscles in, 3.20-31 salting. See curing

sausage made from

seafood (continued) best bets for, 3.238 making a gel (binding) for, 3-222 Seafood Paper, 3-188 searing before covered sautéing of, 2.58 shellfish. See shellfish smoking, 3.208-219 best bets for, 3-210 sources for, 5-XXXIII tartares, 3.62-64, 66-69 temperature and flavor of, 3-88-89 tenderizing enzymes in, 3.78 tenderness of, 3.10-11 seafood brine, basic, parametric recipe for, 3.168 seal meat, myoglobin in, 3-15 Sealed Air Corporation, 1.42 seals, for canning, 2.77 seam cutting, 3.45, 47 Seared Hamachi, 5-147, 149 Seared Langoustine, 5.239, 245 Seared Strawberry, 5-277, 279 searing. See also cryosearing with charcoal vs. gas grills, 2-11 in combi oven, convection mode for, 2.168 covered sautéing and, 2.58 to crisp skin, 3-123 extended and simplified 6D Salmonella reduction guidelines for, 1.190 food safety and, 1.191 frozen meat, 3.122 before Jaccarding, 3-51 a la plancha, 2.40-41 for Maillard reaction, 3.95 for sealing juices in meat, myth of, 3.85 for sous vide cooking, 2.267, 269, 270-275 temperatures for, 1.186-187 before vacuum packing vs. after cooking, 2.268 seasonings. See also dry rubs; spice mixes; spices; specific seasonings converting grams to volumes for, 5.XXXVIII meat and seafood, 3.88 with salt and other flavor enhancers, 2.312 with wine, beer, and spirits, 2.317 seasoning woks or frying pans, 2.53 Seattle, as coffee capital of the world, history of, 4.398 Seattle's Best Coffee, 4-398 seaweed Bacon Dashi, 2.308 Fluke Cured in Kombu, 3-181 Foie Gras Soup with Bomba Rice and Sea Lettuce, 3-149 gelling agents from, 4-68, 126 Hon Dashi, 2.306, 5.197 hydrocolloids from, 4.124 Marinated Ogo, 5-175, 177 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 Seaweed Tapenade, 5-25, 27 Seaweed Vinegar, 2-315 thickening agents from, 4-5, 19 types of, 5.28 secondary emulsion, 4-206 The Secret Life of Germs (Tierno), 1-196

as draining in foams, 4.249 as emulsion failure, 4-210 seeds distribution of, ecology of, 3-265 hydrocolloids from, 4.124 mustard, preserving, parametric recipe for, 3-348 seasonal mélanges with, 3-294 sesame, Pressure-Cooked Sesame Seeds, 3-303, 5-181 toxins in, and propagation of, 3.262 typical fat content of, 5-XLIII water content of, 5-XLI sel rose chemistry of, 3.162 composition of, 3-161 selection bias, nutritional studies and, 1.219 selenium, health benefits of, 1-235 self-cleaning combi ovens, 2-169 semiconvecting foods, pressurecanning of, 2.88 semidry sausages, 3.246, 250 semolina pasta parametric recipe for, 3-381 Semolina Pasta, 3-382 Senderens, Alain Duck Apicius and, 5-121 Foie Gras à la Vapeur recipe, 5.109 Le Nouveau Guide on, 1.26 on wine pairings, 4-352 sensory science Blumenthal and, 1.50 of wine tasting, 4-337 sequestrants calcium and, 4.126–127 coagulant molecules and, 4.72 hydrating ion-coagulated gels with, 4.125 using, 4.129 Sergi Arola Gastro, 1.57 serovars (serotypes), bacterial variants as. 1.132 Serra, Richard, Yogurt Foam and Sweet Potato Chips recipe, 4-287 Serrano, Julian, New International cuisine and, 1.30 service à la Russe, 1.25 serving temperature brewed coffee and, 4.364 gel selection and, 4.73 thickener selection and, 4.14-15 sesame oil, chemistry of, 2-126 sesame seeds, Pressure-Cooked Sesame Seeds, 3.303, 5.181 set foams, 4-288-301 baked, water as secondary foaming gas for, 4.254 baked goods as, 4.245 best bets for, 4.288-289 example recipes for, 4.290-301 frozen, 4.245, 247 parametric recipe for, 4-288-289 as thermo-irreversible gels, 4.244 vacuum-inflated, 4.252, 254, 310-315 settling period in baking, 2.106 in deep-frying, 2-116-117 in drying, 2.431 Seven Countries Study, 1.225 shaft horsepower, 1.274

sedimentation

cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289, 290, 292 Crispy Beef and Shallot Salad, 5.43, 47 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2.425 shallow frying amount of oil for, 2.127-128 heat conduction in, 2.127 Shanghai Soup Dumplings plated-dish recipe, 5.253-256 Shangri-La diet, 1.241 Shanker, Anjana, chaat masala made by, 5.281 shark, Greenland, chemistry of, 3-43 Shaved Foie Gras, 3.177 shear forces in foam forming, 4.252 viscosity of fluids and, 4.5-6 shear-thinning fluids emulsions as, 4.204 fluid gels as, 4.16, 176 as non-Newtonian fluids, 4-6 whipped cream as, 4-248 sheep. See also lamb scrapie in, 1-157 sheep liver fluke, 1.123 shellfish. See also specific shellfish allergies to, 1.238 biology of, 3.26-28 cooking sous vide example recipes for, 3-107 parametric recipe for, 3-102-103 fat content of, 5-XLIII plated-dish recipes for, 5-179-207 raw, food safety and, 3.27-28 Shellfish Butter, 2-329 Shellfish Custard, 4-162 Shellfish Omakase plated-dish recipe, 5-197-203 smoked example recipe for, 3.215 parametric recipe for, 3.210 tender, cooking sous vide best bets for, 3-103 parametric recipe for, 3.103 tough, cooking sous vide best bets for, 3-108 example recipes for, 3.112 parametric recipe for, 3-108 shellfish consommé, parametric recipe for, 2.374-375 shellfish jus, parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 shellfish sausage, parametric recipe for, 3.238-239 shellfish stock parametric recipe for, 2.296-297 Shellfish Stock, 2-297, 5-185, 186 Shelton, Winston. See also CVap watervapor ovens on forced convection in ovens, 2.159 pressure fryers and, 2.120 Sherry Gel Cube, 5-267, 270 Shigella spp., 1.134, 145 Shigoku Oyster with Fizzy Grapes, Fresh Wasabi, and Miso Powder, 5.197, 200 shiitake mushrooms cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 Mushroom and Bacon Cappuccino,

4.275

#### SHIITAKE MUSHROOMS

shiitake mushrooms (continued) Mushroom Ketchup, 5-11, 13 Mushroom Puree, 5.215, 216 Shiitake Marmalade, 5.5, 7 Sichuan Bok Choy, 3-313 Sweetbreads with Sour Mango Powder and Shiitake, 3-151 shimeji mushrooms Compressed Dill Pickled Vegetables, 5.55, 58 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 French Scrambled Eggs, 4-93 Shimomura, Koji, 1.70 shisito pepper, Bincho-Tan-Grilled Sea Cucumber Maitake Mushroom, Shisito Pepper, 5-197, 203 SHMP. See sodium hexametaphosphate shot glass, pulling espresso shot into, 4.384 shrimp biology of, 3.28, 31 brining, parametric recipe for, 3.172 dried, Pad Thai, 3-385 Fermented Shrimp Sheets, 5-167, 168 as seafood gel, 3.222 Shrimp and Grits, 3-377 Shrimp Cocktail, 3-107 Shrimp Cocktail plated-dish recipe, 5.180-183 Spot Prawn and Lotus Root Tempura with Smoked White Soy Sauce, 5.197, 201 SHU (Scoville Heat Units), 3.270 SI units (Système International d'Unités), 1.272 Sichuan Bok Choy, 3-313 side towels, cross-contamination and, 1.200 Siebeck, Wolfram, 1-62 sieving. See also filtering equipment for, 2.286 for filtering, 2.351, 353 signature dishes, Modernist cuisine at elBulli vs., 1.37 silica gel desiccant properties of, 2.428, 433 freeze-dried food storage and, 2.447 silicone mats, 2.286 silicone molds, 2.286 silicone oven mitts, conduction in, 1.280Silken Tofu, 4-113 simmering boiling vs., 1.316 definition of, 1.317 simple syrup, as reduction, 4.11 simulations, computer. See computer simulation models Sinclair, Upton, 3-35 single-disc mills, for dry-grinding, 2.404 sinks, cross-contamination and, 1.200 Siphoned Soufflé à la Lorraine, 4-297 Siphoned Tempura Batter, 5-143, 144 siphons. See soda siphon; whipping siphons skate cooking sous vide, parametric recipe

skate (continued) Skate in Black Butter plated-dish recipe, 5.157-159 Skate Pavé with Bread Crust, 5-157, 159 skin, 3.116-135. See also chicken skin; duck skin; fish skin baking chicken upright and, 2.109 of cephalopods, 3.24 components of, 3-116 cooking separately from meat, 3.122 crisping, 3.123 approaches to, 3-123 after cooking sous vide, 2.268 of fish, 3-129 slime as key to, 3.129 of small fish, how to, 3.130 sous vide, of fish, 3-131 meat cooking, 3.116-129, 133-135 gluing on, 3.252 puffing, 3.123 softening, 3.116, 118, 122-123 skin-puncturing tool for Modernist kitchen, 2-286 Peking Duck cooking using, 3-122 skyr, parametric recipe for, 4.56 slaughterhouse practices, 3-32, 34-35, 36 Slayer espresso machine, 4-398, 400, 401 slicing of fish, for nigiri sushi, 3-60 of meat, 3.47, 50, 76 slime, crispy skin and, physiology of, 3.129 Slow Food, history of, 1.23 slow-curing rub, parametric recipe for, 3.169 slow-twitch muscles fast-twitch muscles vs., 3-11-12 fat content and, 3.18 in meat, 3-11-12 meat color and, 3-14-15 slug-and-column boiling, 1-316, 318, 2.68-69 slurry method, for Activa bonds, 3.256 small dense low-density lipoproteins (sdLDL), 1.226, 227 small-scale scientific studies, 1-218 SMC (super methylcellulose), for cellulose gum gels, parametric recipe for, 4.170, 171 smells. See aromas; odors Smith, Clark, on dealcoholization, 4.331 smoke. See also smoking capturing flavor of, 2.138 chemistry of flavor and, 2.12 hot vs. cold, 2.140-141 liquid chemistry of, 2.149 for cold-smoking, 3-361 making, 2.134, 137 smell of, appeal to humans, 3.208 temperature of, 2.140-141 smoke condensates, drenching food with. 2.149 smoke gun, packing and lighting, how to, 3.214 smoke points, of frying oils, 2.116, 125, 126 Smoked Egg Crème Caramel, 4-101

smoked fish, example recipe for, 3.212

Smoked Lettuce, 5-11, 15 Smoked Octopus, 3-215 Smoked Pepper Puree, 5-55, 57 Smoked Pork Cheek, 5-35, 38 Smoked Potato Confit, 5-193, 195 Smoked Potatoes with Vin Jaune Sabayon, 3-363 smoking, 2.132-149, 3.208-219. See also barbecue; smoke air flow and temperature for, 2.137 capturing flavor in, 2.138 chemicals and, 2.140 cold, 2.141-143, 3.61 of dairy products best bets for, 4.100 example recipes for, 4.101 of deep-frying oil, 2.124 of eggs, best bets for, 4.100 equipment for, 2.146-147, 285, 3.208 of fermented sausages, 3-222 fire for, 3.208, 211 of fish, scombroid poisoning and, 1.139 flesh surface in, 3.211 hot, 2.143, 148, 3.211, 361 humidity and, 2.132 by hunter-gatherers, 1.6 making smoke for, 2.134, 137 of meat example recipe for, 3.213 parametric recipe for, 3.210 myths and lore of, 2.145 of plant foods, 3-344, 361-363 example recipe for, 3-363 parametric recipe for, 3-362 progressive, 2.148 regional specialties in, 3.218-219 ripening of cured meat or seafood and. 3.173 of sausages, 3.240 of shellfish example recipe for, 3-215 parametric recipe for, 3.210 smoke temperature in, 2.140-141 tapeworms and, 1.124 temperature for, 2.132, 135 wet vs. dry food and, 2-141 wood choices for, 2.136 snails biology of, 3.26 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.108 farmed, 5-243 Sous Vide Braised Snail, 5-239, 243 snapper cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.102 Crispy Snapper Skin, 5-167, 168 Sous Vide Snapper, 5-167, 169 SNCF (French railway system), sous vide cooking and, 1.41 soap, as surfactant, 4.202 Soccarat Tuile, 5-239, 245 "The Socrates of the Nouvelle Cuisine," 1.26 soda siphon, 2.286 soda water Priestley's "fixed air" and, 2.464 taste of, 2.465 sodas carbon dioxide for, 1.334, 4.254 ready-to-drink, 1.20 sodium, ion-exchange filters and, 1.335

sodium alginate as emulsion stabilizer, 4.215 as foam stabilizer, 4.257 grades of, 5-256 interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 product guide for, 4-IV-V properties and uses of, 4.42-43 for spherification, parametric recipe for, 4.187 sodium benzoate, fresh juice color and, 2.338 sodium caseinate, for froths, parametric recipe for, 4.264 sodium citrate hydrating ion-coagulated gels with, 4.126 processed cheese food and, 4.222 product guide for, 4-IV-V as sequestrant, 4-129 sodium hexametaphosphate (SHMP) for brining or curing, 3-157 for hot fruit gels, parametric recipe for, 4.165 hydrating LA gellan with, 4.125 product guide for, 4-IV-V as sequestrant, 4.129 for spherification, parametric recipe for, 4.187 sodium nitrate, 3-158, 165 sodium nitrite, 1.144-145, 3.165, 226 sodium pyrophosphate, 4-IV-V sodium tripolyphosphate for brining or curing, 3.157, 158 in marinade, 3-143 myosin extraction for sausage and, 3.223 Sofrito, 5.239, 243 soft drinks carbon dioxide for, 1.334, 4.254 ready-to-drink, 1.20 soft-boiled eggs parametric recipe for, 4-79 perfect, how to, 4.79 process for, 4.74 Soft-Boiled Egg and Garlic Emulsion, 4-227 sole cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3-102 in Seared Hamachi, 5.147, 149 sole meunière and, science of, 3-40 Sous Vide Sole with Bergamot Sabayon, 4-274 Soler, Juli, 1.33, 34, 38 solids bulking, hydrocolloid hydration and, 4.40 dissolved, reduction and, 4.11 as foaming agents, 4.244 Fourier on heat conduction through, 1.278 hot, physics of blowing on, 1.288 internal energy of, 1.264 physics of, 1.301 phase changes and thermal energy from, 1.290 radiant heat from, 1.285 rheologic descriptions of, 4-VIII as solvents, 1.330 suspended, molding gels with, how to, 4.133 suspension in, gel selection and, 4.73

for, 3.102

species, in scientific naming system, 1.112 specific heat calculating efficiency using, 1.275 definition of, 1.266-267 heat capacity of cookware and, 1.278 how liquid nitrogen boils and, science of, 2.457 measuring of, 1.268 specific heat capacity of common kitchen materials, 1.267 definition of, 1.266-267 spectrum. See also emission spectra heat rays on, 1.284 infrared, 1.287 Spectrum diet, 1.242 Spencer, Percy, 1.22, 2.182-183 spheres, molding gel into, 4-135 spherification, 4-184-195 Adrià's use of, 1-39, 4-184 alginate for, 4.127 best bets for, 4.187 with cryogens, 4.184 direct, 4.130, 186 evolution of, 5-256 example recipes for, 4-188-195 hydrocolloid coagulation and, 4.70 melon juice beads due to, 4.48 parametric recipe for, 4.186-187 reverse, 4.187, 5.254 suspending solids in gelled spheres and, 4.187 spice mixes Fish Spice Mix, 5-151, 154 Spice-Mix Emulsion, 5-151, 155 Sweet Spice Blend, 5-211, 212 Spiced Ash, 5-17, 22 Spiced Chili Oil, 2.330 Spiced Honey Glass, 5-121, 123 Spiced Walnut Vinegar Gel, 5-109, 111 Spice-Mix Emulsion, 5-151, 155 spices for brining or curing, 3.158 medieval cuisine and, 1.12 in sausage, 3.226 seasonal mélanges with, 3.295 toasting, 5.94 trading, discovery of New World and, 1.14, 3.197 spinach cooking benefits of, 3.267 sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.290 Creamed Spinach, 4.55 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 E. coli O157:H7 outbreak of 2006 and, 1.169-170, 172, 195 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2.425 Spinach Paper, 3-369 spinalis dorsi, in pork and beef, 3-15 spirits. See also alcohol (ethanol); specific alcoholic beverages distillation of, 2-384, 390 production process for liquor and, 1.2.56 seasoning with, 2.317 spit jacks for roasting, 2.28 spit-roasting, 2.32-33 spittle, human, contamination by, 1.116, 117 spoilage bacteria, 1.133-134, 135

solubility. See also dissolved materials concentration of solution and, 1.331 of polar solids, 1.330 solubility limit, 1.331 solubles concentration, brewing control chart on, 4.366-367 solubles yield, brewing control chart on, 4.366-367 solutes, 1.330 solutions, 1.330. See also dissolved materials; solubility Solvay process, 1.255 solvent extraction, of essential oils, 2.320 solvents, 1.330 sonicators, 2-398 Sontheimer, Carl, 2.412 sorbet Aerated Mango Sorbet, 4-311 pacotizing, 2.406, 407, 408-409 Sour Rhubarb Sorbet, 5-277, 279 sorbitan esters, as surfactant emulsifiers, 4.216-217 sorbitol for hot fruit gels, parametric recipe for, 4.165 for hot gels, parametric recipe for, 4.160 Sørensen, Søren Peter Lauritz, 3-194 soufflés cutaway illustration of, 4-248-249 Gruyère Soufflé, 4-301 Salmon Skin Soufflé, 5-161, 163 as set foam, 4.247-248 Siphoned Soufflé à la Lorraine, 4-297 sound, Blumenthal's use of, 1.50 soup, Adrià's method for serving, 1.52 Sour Cream Spaetzle (Csipetke), 4-117, 5.55, 59 sour flavor, coffee brewing and, 4.364 sour mango powder, Sweetbreads with Sour Mango Powder and Shiitake, 3-151 Sour Rhubarb Sorbet, 5.277, 279 sour vinegar pickles, parametric recipe for, 3.349 sous vide methods, 2-192-279 aging braises and pot roasts and, 2.98 aging technique using, 2.250 AGS system of vacuum packing and, 1.40 benefits of, 2.198-199, 201 235 blanching for, 2.266-275 chilling strategies, 2.251-265 common myths about, science of, 2.206-207 confit, 2.128-129 cook-chill. See cook-chill sous vide methods cookers for, types of, 2.232-233 cooking foods directly from freezer and, 2.258, 262 cooking strategies for, 2.204-205, 242-251 cooking times and for cylinder-shaped food with 221 diameter 15 cm/ 6 in, 2.276 for cylinder-shaped food with length 15 cm/ 6 in, 2.277 for cylinder-shaped food with

thickness about equal to diameter, 2.278

Sous Vide Lentils, 5.267, 271 sous vide methods (continued) Sous Vide Monkfish Pavé, 5-151, 155 for slabs of meat with width and length five times its thickness, Sous Vide Mussel, 5-151, 154 2.279 Sous Vide Mussel Juice, 2-346 cooking to specific temperatures and, 2.243-247 definition of, 2-195, 197 development of, 2.252, 265 equipment for, 2.228-241. See also equipment; specific types of equipment for home use, 1.73 extended and simplified 6.5D Salmonella reduction for, 1-193 extracting flavors with, 2.251 FDA rules on, 1-182, 186, 189 food poisoning and, 1-138 holding food at target temperature and, 2.247-249 at home, history of, 1.73 infusing flavors with, 2.251 liquid nitrogen and, 2.459 low-temperature steam mode for, 2.157 for mass-market dinners, 2.265 New York City health department rules on, 1.188, 195 packaging food for. See vacuum packing pasteurizing for storage using, 2.249-250 reheating and, 2.242, 262, 264 ripening technique using, 2-250 searing and, 2.266-275 smoking using, 2.148 steps in, 2.202-203 stocks and, 2.302 temperature control with, 2.230-231 thawing foods directly from freezer and, 2.258, 262 thawing or cooking foods directly from freezer and, 2.258, 262 water baths for. See water baths water circulation control for, 2.234-235 Sous Vide and Pressure-Cooked Veal Breast with Bulbous Vegetables, 3-111 Sous Vide Artichoke, 5-239, 244 Sous Vide Baby Beet, 5-181, 183 Sous Vide Baby Golden Beet, 5.233, Sous Vide Beef Juice, 2-349 Sous Vide Beef Rib Steak, 5-5, 7 Sous Vide Berry Juice, 2.340 Sous Vide Black Cod, 5-171, 173 Sous Vide Braised Snail, 5.239, 243 Sous Vide Clam and Oat Risotto, 3-308 Sous Vide Cucumber Pickles, 3-353 Sous Vide Cuisine (Roca), 1-58 Sous Vide Duck Confit Pavé, 5-81, 82 Sous Vide Duck Ham, 5-85, 87 Sous Vide Fish Stock, 2-303 Sous Vide Foie Gras, 5-109, 110 Sous Vide Glazed Pearl Onion, 5-219, Sous Vide Golden Beets, 5.233, 235 Sous Vide Green Asparagus, 5-147, 149 Sous Vide Guinea Hen, 5-135, 137 Sous Vide Instant Hollandaise, 1.95-96, 4.228

Sous Vide Octopus, 5-193, 194 Sous Vide Pigeon Offal, 5-125, 130 Sous Vide Ponzu, 2-313 Sous Vide Pork Belly, 5-101, 102 Sous Vide Prawn Jus, 2-347 Sous Vide Rabbit Loin, 5-239, 242 Sous Vide Rare Beef Jus, 2-349 Sous Vide Root Vegetables, 5-49, 53 Sous Vide Salmon, 5-161, 162 Sous Vide Snapper, 5-167, 169 Sous Vide Sweetbreads, 5-31, 32 Sous Vide Turnip, 5.31, 33 Sous Vide Veal Tongue, 5-49, 50 Sous Vide Vegetable Jus, 2-347 Sous Vide Vegetable Stock, 2-303 Sous Vide White Asparagus, 5-147, 149 South Beach Diet, 1-242 South Carolina BBQ Sauce, 5-66, 70 South Carolina hospital food, AGS system of vacuum packing for, 1.40 Southern barbecue, hot-smoking and, 3.211 soy, foaming agent in, 4-251 soy curd, traditional method for, 4.102 soy gels, parametric recipe for, 4.116-117 soy lecithin de-oiled, for airs and froths, parametric recipe for, 4.264 product guide for, 4-II-III soy milk Frozen White "Truffle," 3-400-401 Soy Milk, 4.58 soy oil, hydrogenated, chemistry of, 2.126 soy sauce Passion Fruit-White Soy Sauce Vinaigrette, 5-181, 183 smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.362 Soy Sauce Cloud, 4.299 Soy Vinegar Infusion, 5-253, 256 soy yuba, 5.205 Abalone and Foie Gras Shabu-Shabu with Yuba and Enoki, 5-197, 203 Green Pea Yuba, 4.115 soybean oil, chemistry of, 2-126 soybeans, allergies to, 1.238 spaetzle, Sour Cream Spaetzle (Csipetke), 4-117, 5-55, 59 Spaghetti alle Vongole plated-dish recipe, 5.229-231 Spaghetti Carbonara, 3.384 spaghetti squash, Marinated Spaghetti Squash, 5-147, 149 Spago, 1.29 Spain early gastronomy of, 1.10 Horchata drinks in, 4-59 influence on Western cuisine by, 1-14 Modernist cuisine in, 1.57 Nouvelle cuisine in, 1.28 Spam, 1.21, 22-23 sparkling white wine. See also Champagne Fizzy Grape Fluid Gel, 4-183 Oysters with Cava Foam, 4.277 Sparta, Greece, military cuisine in, 1-12, 13

Sous Vide Lemon Curd, 4.227

Sous Vide Lemon Herb Oil, 2-330

SPONGES

sponges, cross-contamination and, 1.200 spongiform encephalopathies, transmissible, 1.156-159 sporadic Creutzfeldt-Jakob disease (sCID), 1-157 spores, bacterial, food spoilage and, 1.136, 138-141 Spot Prawn and Lotus Root Tempura with Smoked White Soy Sauce, 5-197, 201 Spot Prawns with Foie Gras Nage, 4.233 spray dryer, example recipes for, 2.443 Spray-Dried Blood Orange Juice, 2-443 Spray-Dried Buttermilk, 2-443 spray-drying characteristics of, 2.438-441 equipment for, 2.285, 430 method for, 2.442 spreads cheese, parametric recipe for, 4.223 Olive Oil Spread, 4-51 Spring Garlic Consommé, 5-85, 86 spring-loaded valves, for pressure cookers, 2.86-87 Square Mile Coffee, 4-396 squash. See also specific types of squash cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 Squash Glaze, 5-60, 63 squid biology of, 3.24 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.108 scoring to tenderize, 3.56 in Seafood Paper, 3-188 Squid Sicilian Lifeguard-Style, 3-113 squid ink Squid Ink Fluid Gel, 4-131 Squid-Ink Bean-Sprout Risotto, 3.397 Ssamjang Paste, 5-285, 287 St. John, 3-142 Staphylococcus aureus, 1.135, 144-145 star anise extract, parametric recipe for, 2.326 star anise infusion, parametric recipe for. 2.310 Starbucks, 4-398 Starch-Infused Fries, 3-324 Starch-Infused Ultrasonic Fries, 3-325 starches, 4.20-37. See also specific starches best bets for thickening with, 4.28 dispersion of, 4.20, 22 drying plants foods with, 3.365 in fermented sausage, 3.246 flavor release by, 4.11 foam forming with, 4.244, 247, 255 gelling agents from, 4-68, 69 hydration of, 4.22 modified. See modified starches in plant foods, 3.280-283 plated-dish recipes for, 5.223-256 pregelatinized as emulsion stabilizer, 4.215 thickening sauces, jus, or glazes with, 2.346 proprietary blends, sources of, 4-41

starches (continued) example recipes for, 4.29, 31-37 modern, parametric recipe for, 4-30 traditional, parametric recipe for, 4.28 statins, heart disease and, 1.227 statistical power, of nutritional studies, 1.220 statistician, Gosset as, 4.251 stators in colloid mills, 2-413-414 in rotor-stator homogenizer, 2-413 steaks. See also beef cooked, fats in, 1.233 FDA Food Code on cooking, 1.174 in frying pan, cutaway illustration of, 3.72-73 vs. roasts, FDA Food Code on, 1.187 steam. See also autoclaves; bubbles; evaporation; steaming blanching using, 2.267 boiling and, 2.65, 68-69 burns from, 1.319, 2.154 condensing, heat transfer coefficient of, 1.283 in deep-frying, 2.115, 116-117, 118-119, 125 distillation, of essential oils, 2.318, 320 as foaming gas, 4.254 heat of vaporization of water and, 1.2.96 low-temperature, use of term, 2-155 in shallow frying, 2.127-128 as water phase, 1.300 zones of, 1.318 steam mode in combi ovens, 2.167 in CVap water-vapor oven, 2-158-159 in ovens, pros and cons of, 2.155-156 steam wands foam forming with, 4.258 to froth milk, 4-391 Steamed Blancmange, 4-296 Steamed Cod with Cod Roe Velouté, 4-32 Steamed Live Spot Prawn, 5-181, 183 Steamed Sticky Rice, 5-113, 119 steaming, 2.70-73. See also autoclaves; steam boiling vs., 2.72-73 chemistry of sweetness due to, 2.70 cutaway illustration of, 2.72-73 fog compared to, 2.71 hot-packing canning and, 2.77 as phase change, 1.290 in Western and Asian cooking, 2.70 Steam'N'Hold vapor oven, 2-158 stearic acid, 1.233, 234 Steelhead Trout Confit with Fennel Salad, 3-106 Stefan, Josef, 1.287 Stefan-Boltzmann law, 1.285-286, 289 Steingarten, Jeffrey biography of, 1.65 on Chinese restaurant syndrome, 1.213 on hypermodern cuisine, 1.57 on oxalic acid in spinach, 3.267, 273 Potato Puree recipe, 3-296 Stelvin screw top for wine, 4-344 steric hindrance or resistance, 4.12 sterilization, 1.148-149 in boiling-water canning, 2.79-80

sterilization (continued) canning and, 2.76 modern confit preparation and, 2.128 pasteurization vs., 2.249-250 in pressure-canning, 2.85, 88 time to temperature using pressure canning for, 2.89 Stewart Brothers Coffee, 4-398 stewing, 2.96–98. See also braising cutaway illustration of, 2.96-97 pot-roasting or braising vs., 2.93 stiffness, gel selection and, 4.73 Stir-Fried Fiddlehead Ferns, 5-113, 119 stir-frying, 2.48-57. See also woks bao technique for, 2-54-55 burners for, 2.48, 52, 56-57 chao technique for, 2-54, 56-57 cutaway illustration of, 2.50-51, 56-57 heat transfer in, 2.48 seasoning woks or frying pans for, 2.53 stirred baths, for sous vide cooking, 2.234 stirring. See also magnetic stirring bar boundary layer and, 1.283 before poaching eggs, physics of, 2-67 Stockfleth's method, for grooming espresso, 4-381 stocks aromatics for, 2.298 brown Brown Beef Stock, 2-301 Brown Butter Fumet, 5-157, 158 Brown Veal Stock, 2.300 rich, parametric recipe for, 2.297 Rich Brown Stock, 2.297 concentrating flavor of, 2.380 cooling of, 1.206 example recipes for, 2.300-301, 303 flavor extraction for sauces and, 2.288 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 2.451 Onion Stock, 5-261, 264 Paella Stock, 5.239, 240 parametric recipe for, 2.296-298 Pressure-Cooked White Chicken Stock, 2-301 pressure-cooking, 2.294-295 how to, 2.293 Ramen Stock Powder, 2-455, 5-247 shellfish, parametric recipe for, 2.297 Shellfish Stock, 2-297 size of ingredients and flavor of, 2.290-292 sous vide Sous Vide Fish Stock, 2-303 Sous Vide Vegetable Stock, 2-303 vacuum filtering of, 2.354 white parametric recipe for, 2.297 White Stock, 2.297 stomach characteristics and cooking of, 3.142-143 as sausage binder, 3.222 stove top. See also burners braising and pot-roasting using, 2.96 how heat is lost from, 1.276 hydrating thickeners on, 4.26 for Modernist kitchen, 2.287 pot on. See pots, on stove reductions, 2.346, 379

stove-top smokers, 2.146 straining, for filtering, 2-351, 353 strawberries compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 dehydrating, parametric recipe for, 3.366 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 3.372 heat-treating, parametric recipe for, 3.359 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 Piquillo Pepper and Strawberry Salad, 5.277, 278 Pressure-Cooked Polenta with Strawberry Marinara, 4.50 Seared Strawberry, 5.277, 279 Strawberry Consommé, 5.277, 278 Strawberry Gazpacho, 5-277, 278 Strawberry Milk Shake, 2.473, 5.11 strawberry chips, parametric recipe for, 3.328 stress, slaughterhouse practices and, 3-34 stretching phase, in milk steaming, 4.391 strong coffee, brewing and, 4-364 Stuffed Clam, 5.229, 231 Stuffed Morels, 5.113, 117 Stuffed Smoky Braised Eggplant, 5.99 Stupak, Alex Aerated Coffee Ice Cream recipe, 4.312 Pistachio Puree recipe, 2-427 Whipped Cheese recipe, 4.272 sturgeon cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for. 3.102 Heather-Smoked Sturgeon, 5.233, 235 Heather-Smoked Sturgeon Rillettes, 5.233, 235 "Styrofoam" Cup and Lid, 5.247, 248-249 Subijana, Pedro, Eggs Benedict recipe, 4.86 sublimation of aromatic compounds in frozen foods, 2.261 carbonating liquids and, 2.464 critical temperature for freezedrying and, 2.446 deposition vs., 1.329 dry ice and, 1-326 evaporative cooling due to, 2.446 in freeze-drying, 1.328, 2.444, 3.365 in freezers, 1.326 heat of, 1.326 of ice, 1.326 solid transmission to gas as, 1.326-329 of water, 1.326-329 subspecies, 1.132 succulence, cooking meat and seafood and, 3.83-84 suckling pig cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.96, 109 Suckling Pig Shoulder with Shallot and Orange Sauce, 3-110 Sucro, for airs and froths, parametric recipe for, 4.264

as thickeners, 4.5, 7, 13, 19

sucrose centrifuging and, 2.368 for cold gels, parametric recipe for, 4.140 GRAS criteria and, 1.254 suction pump, vacuum filtration and, 2.354 Suet Mousseline, 5-5, 8 sugar preserves, parametric recipe for, 3.349 sugar syrup, cooking fruits or vegetables sous vide in, 3.291 sugar-glass foams carbon dioxide for, 4.254 Modernist cuisine and, 4.255 sugars converting grams to volumes for, 5-XXXVII-XXXVIII dissolving in water, 1.296 drying with, 2.430, 3.344 for edible films, parametric recipe for, 4.60 freeze-drying and, 2.447 freezing-point depression and, 1.305 for juicing, 2.335 organic food movement perception of. 1.253 production process for, 1.256 refining process for, 1.254 in sausage, 3.226 for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288-289 solids, as foam stabilizer, 4.257 solubility in water of, 1-331, 332 spherification and, 4.184 supersaturated solution of, 1.332 for thick foams, parametric recipe for, 4.278-279 Sugimoto, Tagashi, Green Pea Yuba recipe, 4-115 sulfites drying plant foods with, 3-365 fresh juice color and, 2.338 intolerance to, 1.239 sulfur dioxide, cork taint in wine and, 4.348-349 Sullivan, Geneva, 4.399 summer squash, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 sunchokes cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 Jerusalem Artichoke Pudding, 4-31 Pickled Jerusalem Artichokes, 5-125, 131 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2-425 Sunday Pork Belly plated-dish recipe, 5-101-105 sunflower oil, chemistry of, 2.126 Sunny-Side Up "Eggs," 4-148-149 sunny-side up eggs, process for, 4.74 super methylcellulose (SMC), for cellulose gum gels, parametric recipe for, 4.170, 171 supercooled liquids, 1.304 how to supercool water and, 1.312 supercritical fluids critical point and, 1.328 extraction decaffeinated coffee and, 4-363 flavor and, 2.320

5.272-275 sweet potatoes for, 3.292 Chips, 4.287 sweet spot or zone for, 3.349 19 sweetbreads as gas and liquid, 1.302-303 of, 5-XLIV supersaturated solutions, 1-332 water content of, S-XLI

sweetness, chemistry of steaming and, surface area, volume ratio to, 2.288 surface tension of bubbles, 4.246 of water, hydrogen bonds and, 1.296, 298 surfactants emulsifiers as, 4.202 as foaming agent, 4.244 HLB values and, chemistry of, 4.204 in oil used for deep-frying, 2.123 for stabilizing emulsions, 4-214 Surger, in Guinness beer bottles, 4-251 surgical tweezers, for cooking, 1.197 surimi, 3.251, 388 susceptible populations foodborne illnesses and, 1.174, 191 warnings for, 1.178, 182 sushi anisakid infections and, 1.122-123 flash-cooking, how to, 3.61 nigiri, how to slice fish for, 3-60 tapeworms and, 1.124 suspending solids in gelled spheres, 4-187 sustainable food current buzz on, 1.248 New American cuisine and, 1.28 Swatland, Howard, 3.44 Swedish hospital food, sous vide technology and, 1.40, 2.252, 265 Sweet, Sour, and Savory Glaze, 5-43, 44 sweet cure, basic, parametric recipe for, 3.169 sweet Italian sausage, parametric recipe for. 3.236-237 Sweet Onion Salsa, 5-175, 177 Sweet Pea and Young Ginger Fricassee, 5.273, 275 Sweet Pea Clusters, 4.173 Sweet Pea Fricassee plated-dish recipe, Sweet Pea Wafer, 3-371 sweet peas. See green peas Sweet Potato Fondant, 5-35, 39 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe necrotizing enteritis and, 1.141 Sweet Potato Fondant, 5-35, 39 Yogurt Foam and Sweet Potato Sweet Spice Blend, 5-211, 212 of broilers, 2.18-19, 22-23 of grills, 2.14-17 roasting and, 2.32 sweet vinegar pickles, parametric recipe Sweet-and-Sour Cipolline Onions, 5-17, brining, parametric recipe for, 3.172 characteristics and cooking of, 3.140 cooking sous vide, 3.146 parametric recipe for, 3.146 Crispy Sweetbreads, 3.150 definition of, 5.32 Sous Vide Sweetbreads, 5-31, 32 Sweetbreads with Sour Mango Powder and Shiitake, 3-151 sweeteners. See also specific sweeteners volumetric equivalents for amounts

2.70 Swiss cheese The American Cheese Slice, 4.224 scombroid poisoning and, 1.139 swordfish, cooking temperature for, 3.83 Sybaris, Greece, culinary inventions protected in, 1.12, 13 syneresis freeze filtration and, 2.369, 370-371 gel failure due to, 4-67 modern thickeners and, 4.5 thickener selection and, 4.15, 17 synergy gelling agents and, 4.72 thickeners and, 4.16 Synesso espresso machine, 4-372, 374, 375, 398, 400 Cyncra model of, 4-401 Synsepalum dulcificum, 2-465 synthetic corks, for wine bottles, 4-344, 345, 346 syrups converting grams to volumes for, 5-XXXVII maple, grades of, 5.77 Maple Vinegar Gastrique, 5.125, 128 Miang Syrup, 5-189, 191 sugar, cooking fruits or vegetables sous vide in, 3.291 White Grape Syrup, 4-52 Système International d'Unités, 1.272



table salt. See salt (sodium chloride or table salt) Taenia saginata, 1.124 Taenia solium, 1.124 Tagine Base, 5-135, 137 Tailor, 1.67 tails, in distillation, 2.384 Takazawa, Yoshiaki, 1.70 aesthetics of nature in dishes of, 4.37 Talbot, H. Alexander Aerated Gruyère and, 4.312 agar for clarifying liquids and, 2.372 on blanching sous vide, 3.293 on browned solids from clarified butter, 4.212 chicken skin glued to scallops by, 3.252 Compressed Melon Terrine recipe, 3.392 on cooking whole chicken eggs, 4.75 fast hot-spring eggs and, 4.78 fish skin pillows of, 3.131 gel filtration and, 2.369 Goat Cheese Dumplings recipe, 4.105 Ideas in Food blog and, 1-66, 67 Modernist Béchamel and, 4-31 Pasta Marinara recipe, 3.386 Pulled Mushroom recipe, 3-396 smoked eggs by, 4.100 Whipped Yogurt Crisps recipe, 4.292 tamago, example recipe for, 4-94 tamarind as acidifier, 2.314 Tamarind Paste, 5-43, 99 Tamarind Puree, 5-281, 282 tampers, for espresso, 4.383-384 tamping, of espresso portafilters considerations for, 4.383-384 dosing and, 4-380 how to, 4.382 pressure-controlled, 4-398 tannic acid, acorn cooking by Native Americans and, 1.6 tannin, in red wine, reducing, 4.334 tapenade, Seaweed Tapenade, 5.25, 27 tapeworms, 1.124-125 contamination by, 1.120 destruction of, 1.123 types of, 1.124 tapioca Pickled Tapioca Pearl, 5-205, 207 Pregelatinized Starch Paste, 4.29 Uni with Whipped Tofu and Tapioca, 4.285 tapioca starch, 4·20, 21, 28, 68 source of, 3.376 thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.28 tapioca starch cracker parametric recipe for, 4.302 Tapioca Starch Cracker, 4-303 tarbais beans, Pressure-Cooked Tarbais Beans, 5-81, 83 target core temperature holding food at, 2.247–249 water bath hotter than, 2.243-247 water bath set to, 2.243-245

#### TARRAGON INFUSION

tarragon infusion, parametric recipe for, 2.310 tart, Onion tart, 5-261-265 tartar sauce. Sea Urchin Tartar Sauce. 5.143, 145 tartares, 3-62-69 example recipes for, 3-65-68 tartaric acid as acidifier, 2.314 for cold gels, parametric recipe for, 4.140 for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288 - 289tastants ethanol for extraction of, 2-320 Maillard reaction and, 2-268 taste buds research on, 4-341 sour-sensing, carbonation taste and, 2.465 taste testing of confit, 2.129 ratings and gold medals for wine and, 4.338-339 science of, 2.299 triangle test for, 2.129, 4.334 how to set up, 4-336 of wine, 4.330, 332, 334 Taubes, Gary, 1.236 TCA (2,4,6-trichloroanisole), 4.348, 349 TDS (total dissolved solids), brewing control chart on, 4-367-368 tea Cryopoached Green Tea Sour, 4-291 hot and cold, 4-176 Hot and Cold Tea, 4-176, 182 infusion of, parametric recipe for, 2.310 Techamuanvivit, Pim, Pad Thai recipe, 3.385 technoemotional cuisine, Adrià on Modernist cuisine as, 1.37, 57 temperature. See also energy; heat; lowtemperature cooking; radiation (radiant heat) for Activa bonding, 3.252 bacterial replication rates and, 1.142 - 143.144during baking, 2-103, 106 barbecue sous vide and, 3.216 blowing on hot food and, physics of, 1.288 of boiling water, 1-318. See also boiling point carbonated liquids and, 2.464 for coffee brewing, 4-364, 368 coffee grind and, 4-376, 378 coffee roasting and, 4-360-361 color indicators for, physics of, 1.291 consistency in results and, 2.111 controlling of, 1.270 conversion tables, 5-XXXIV-XXXV cooked meat and seafood flavor and, 3.88-89 for cooking, animals' body temperature and, 3.89 core. See core temperature critical bacterial replication rates and, 1.142-143 for freeze-drying, science of, 2-453 freeze-drying and, 2.444, 446

temperature (continued) 'danger zone," 1.175–179 defining, history of, 1.265 definition of, 1.264 dry-bulb. See dry-bulb temperature for drying with warm air, 2.432 egg textures and, 4.76-77 emulsifier solubility and, 4-203 for espresso-brewing, 4-372, 374 skill of choosing, 4.385 factors in, 4.15 for fat incorporation into sausage, grinding and, 3.224 FDA Food Code on, 1-174 fermented sausage-making and, 3.246 flavor of cooked meat and seafood and, 3-88-89 food safety rules based solely on, 1.174food safety rules on, 1.169 fourth-power relationship of radiant heat to, 1.285-286, 287 for freeze-drying, 3-365 freezing point and. See freezing point for gelatin melting, 4.67-68 for gelatinization, 4.22 glass-transition, in freeze-drying, 1.329, 2.44, 444 grinding fat to incorporate into sausage and, 3.224 for grinding meat, 3.230 heat and, 1.264-271 for heat-shocking, 3.358 holding. See holding temperature hydrocolloid hydration and, 4.38 irreversible changes and, 1.268, 270 lower, deep-frying with, 2.122 lowering. See chilling; chilling water baths; cook-chill sous vide methods; cooling; freezing; refrigeration; refrigerators low-temperature cooking and. See low-temperature cooking; target core temperature low-temperature steam mode and in combi ovens, 2.167 in CVap water-vapor oven, 2-158, 159 ovens using, 2.155 Maillard reaction and, 3-89-90 management of, 1.95 measuring, technology of, 1-269 measuring during baking, 2.108 for meat grinding, 3.230 in Modernist Cuisine recipes, 1.96 of oil for deep-frying, 2.116, 122, 123.127 for plant food cooking, 3.286 plant food flavor and, 3.273 resistance to change in, properties of. 1.2.67 scales for, 1.266, 285-286 serving brewed coffee and, 4.364 gel selection and, 4.73 thickener selection and, 4.14-15 for slicing raw meat, 3-50 for smoking, 2.132, 140-141, 3.208, 211 chemistry of, 2.135 sous vide cooking and, 2.230-231

temperature (continued) specific heat and, 1.267-268 spray-drying and, 2.438 in steak frying, 3.72-73 time and bacterial death and, 1.148, 150-151 noroviruses and, 1-154 for vacuum packing, 2.214 viscosity and, 4.6 wet-bulb. See wet-bulb temperature for wine storage, 4-345-346 for wok burners, 2.52 "The Ten Commandments of Nouvelle Cuisine," 1.26, 27 tender cuts of meat collagen and, 3.10, 70, 76, 81 cooking sous vide best bets for, 3.96 example recipes for, 3.97-98 parametric recipes for, 3.96 medium-tender, from primal cuts, 3.44 muscles and, 3.6 contraction of, 3-8-9 plated-dish recipes for, 5-3-39 very tender, from primal cuts, 3-44 tender cuts of poultry cooking sous vide example recipes for, 3.100-101 parametric recipes for, 3.99 Pigeon with Shellfish Butter, 3.100-101 tender fish, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.102 tender greens, freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 2.451 Tenderay process for dry-aging meat, 3.41,78 tenderizers, Jaccard. See Jaccard tenderizers tenderizing with acid, 3.192-193 equipment for, 2.286 blade tenderizing and, 3-51. See also Jaccard tenderizers for Modernist kitchen, 2-286 FDA Food Code time and temperature for, 1.176 mechanical, of meat, 3.50-51 food safety and, 1.191 foodborne illnesses and, 1.176 muscle structure and, 3.10 multiple water baths and, 2.247-249 with penetrating meat tenderizers, hazards of, 1.176 tenderloin, cooking sous vide, 2.248 tepid-water baths, thawing using, 2.263 Terranova decipens, 1.122-123 terrines Compressed Melon Terrine, 3-392 Hot Applesauce Terrine, 5-101, 103 terrine de foie gras, Pralus, Troisgros and, 1.41, 42 terroir, wine and, 4.322-325 tetradecahedron, foam geometry as, 4.246 tetrasodium pyrophosphate, myosin extraction for sausage and, 3.223 Texturas, sources of, 1.35 texture cook-chill sous vide method and, 2.2.52 deep-frying and, 2.122, 124, 125, 127 texture (continued) of eggs, temperature and, 4.76-77 of foams, expanding by drying and, 2.433 freezing and, 1.304, 2.256 gelling with hydrocolloids and, 4.124 holding at target temperature and, 2.242, 247-248 hvdrocolloid-texture combinations, overview of, 4.VII marinades and, 3-190 oven humidity and, 2.153 of pasta dough, 3-378 of plant foods, modifying, 3-374-401 progressive smoking and, 2.148 searing after sous vide cooking and, 2.268 smoking and, 2.138, 140, 141, 143 sous vide preparation and, 2.195, 197, 198 sterilization for canning and, 2.76 thawing and, 1.313 vacuum packing and, 2.213, 221 water bath hotter than target temperature and, 2.245 Thai chicken sausage, parametric recipe for, 3.236-237 Thai Crab Miang plated-dish recipe, 5.189-191 Thai stock, parametric recipe for, 2.296-297 Thanksgiving Turkey Gravy, 4-33 thawing cooking directly from frozen vs., 1.313, 2.258, 262, 263 debate on, 1.313 heat conduction in ice and, 1-311 strategies for, 2.263 timing for, 2.264 The Curious Cook (McGee), 1.43 The Theory of the Avant-Garde (Poggioli), 1.18 thermal conductivity, heat transfer efficiency and, 1.277 thermal death curves for bacteria, 1.149, 150-151 FDA assumptions on, 1.182-189 thermal inactivation curves, for viruses, 1.153 thermistor, technology of, 1.269 thermocouples of freeze dryers, 2.446 technology and types of, 1.269 for testing pressure-canning process, 2.88 thermo-irreversible gels gel selection and, 4.70, 73 set foams as, 4.244 thermometers accuracy by type of, 1.269 accuracy issues with, 1.206-207 digital. See digital thermometers infrared, 1.269, 2.286 low-temperature cooking and, 1.205 for Modernist kitchen, 2.286 Thermomix dispersing thickeners with, 4.24, 25 hydrating thickeners with, 4-26 thermo-reversible gels gel selection and, 4.70, 73 methylcellulose for, 4-127 thermos bottles, for sous vide cooking, 2.241

#### TROTTER, CHARLIE

thermostats calibration of, 2.112 of conventional ovens, 2.111 of sous vide cookers, 2.230-231 thick foams, 4.278-287 best bets for, 4.278 example recipes for, 4.280-287, 5.193 parametric recipe for, 4.278–279 thick food cryogenic freezing and, 1-308, 310 frozen, thawing of, 1-311 thickened hot and cold liquids, parametric recipe for, 4.46-47 Thickened Oil, 4-230 thickeners, 4-3-63. See also thickening dispersing, how to, 4.24 emulsion stability and, 4-202, 204 emulsion viscosity and, 4.205 flavor release and, 4.10-11 foam stabilizing with, 4.245 hydrating, how to, 4.26 measuring, how to, 4.23 mouthfeel and, 4-6, 10 for oil, 4.13 proprietary blends, sources of, 4.41 starches as, 4.20-37 traditional, 4.7 viscosity and, 4-3-4 technology of measuring, 4.8 thickening. See also thickeners chemistry of, 4.71 common problems with, 4.27 emulsification for, 4.205 methods for, 4.12-13 modern methods of, 4.18-19 of sauces, jus, and glazes, 2.346 strategies for, 4-14-19 This, Hervé biography of, 1.46 Chocolate Chantilly recipe, 4-281 Erice Conferences and, 1-44, 45 food science and, 1.52 hot spring eggs and, 4.75 liquid nitrogen and, 1.61-62, 65 on molecular gastronomy, 1.46, 47-48 Pickled Quail Eggs recipe, 4-83 Steingarten on, 1-65 Thomas, Dave, innovations of, 1-21, 22 Thomas, Elizabeth Cawdry, 1-44-45 Thompson, Bradford, Preserved Lemons recipe, 3-350 Thompson, David miang kham of, 5-189 Thai chicken sausage and, 3.236-237 thyme, antimicrobial properties of wine and, 1.145 thyme extract, parametric recipe for, 2.326 thymol, as antimicrobial compound, 1.145 thymus gland, 5-32. See also sweetbreads characteristics and cooking of, 3-140 TIC Gums, 4-40 Tierno, Philip, 1-196, 200 tigernuts Horchata (Chufa Milk), 4.59 Horchata Foam, 5-239, 244 tilapia, Microwaved Tilapia with Scallions and Ginger, 3-115

Tim Wendleboe, 4-396, 400

time for brining, 3.156 FDA Food Code omission from standards of, 1.174 for plant food cooking, 3-286 power as unit of, 1.272-273 temperature and bacterial death and, 1-148, 150-151 FDA Food Code errors in, 1-183 noroviruses and, 1.154 tinctures best bets for using, 2.325 flavors in, 2.320 TMAO (trimethylamine oxide), 3-43, 87 Toasted Almond Milk, 4-59 Toasted Garlic Chips, 5-5, 9 Toasted Oat Jus, 5-126, 133 Toasted Rice Milk, 4-59 toasting spices, 5.94 Toddy system, for cold-extraction coffee, 4-370 tofu Burmese Chickpea Tofu Laksa, 4-121 Firm Tofu, 4-112 Instant Tofu Noodles, 4-172 parametric recipe for, 4.104 Peanut "Tofu," 4.122 as protein gel, 4.102 Sea Urchin Tofu, Tokyo Negi, Sesame, Ponzu, 5-197, 202 Silken Tofu, 4-113 Uni with Whipped Tofu and Tapioca, 4.285 tofu gels, example recipes for, 4.112-113, 115, 121 Tom Yum Broth, 2-309 tomato chips, parametric recipe for, 3-328 tomatoes. See also green tomatoes as acidifier, 2.314 Chili Tomato Spice Blend, 2-403 Compressed Tomato, 5-11, 15 compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.290 freeze-drying, parametric recipe for, 3.372 heat-treating, parametric recipe for, 3.359 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 introduction and acceptability of, 1.14, 16 Mackerel with Spicy Tomato Skin, 4.175 Pasta Marinara, 3.386 pH level and canning method for, 2.76 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 Pressure-Cooked Polenta with Strawberry Marinara, 4.50 sauces from fresh vs. canned, 3.276 Tomato Confit, 5-11, 55, 60, 62, 67 Tomato Powder, 3-312 Tomato Spheres with Basil Oil, 4-192 Tomato Vinegar Foam, 5-60, 65 Tomato Water, 2.366, 5.5, 60 Tomato Whey Broth, 4-49 tongue (animal). See also specific animals characteristics and cooking of, 3.140 - 141

tongue (human), taste regions of, 2·465, 4·341 tools. See also specific tools classic, 2.287 cutting, for frying fruits and vegetables, 3.326-327 for emulsions, 4.208 handy special-purpose, 2.285 inexpensive but valuable, 2.286 for meat chopping, grinding, or cutting, 3.230-233 must-have, 2.284 technology and, 2.283, 286 torches. See blow torching and blowtorches total dissolved solids (TDS), brewing control chart on, 4.366-367 Tough, Dana, Modernist raviolo al'uovo of, 4.190 tough cuts of meat collagen and, 3.10-11, 70, 76, 81 cooking sous vide, best bets for, 3-109 example recipes for, 3-110, 111, 114 muscles and, 3.6 contraction of, 3-8-9 parametric recipes for, 3.109 plated-dish recipes for, 5-41-105 pressure-cooking for quick results, how to, 3.114 from primal cuts, 3.44 sous vide cooking of, 3.95 succulence of, 3.84 tough cuts of poultry, parametric recipes for, 3.108 tough fish, example recipes for, 3.115 tough shellfish best bets for, 3.108 example recipes for, 3.112, 113 parametric recipes for, 3-108 Toulousain Garlic Sausage, 5-81, 82 Toulouse goose, foie gras production in, 3.138 Tower, Jeremiah, New American cuisine and, 1.28 toxins bacterial, 1.134-135 in cassava, 3.262 chemistry of, 1.248 in distilled essences, 2.391 historical cooking and, 1.6 natural, 1.249 organically grown food and, 1.245 in plants, 3.267 as self-defense, 3.266 in reused deep-frying oil, 2.124, 125 in seeds, 3.262 Toxoplasma gondii foodborne illnesses in U.S. and, 1.111, 126-127 human infections from, 1.128 life cycle of, 1.127 misconceptions about, 1.118 psychological conditions due to, 1.127 trade, long-distance, civilization and, 1.7 trade secrets, history of, 1.76 traditional cooking, 2.2-149 baking and, 2.100-113 boiling and, 2.62-69 broiling and, 2.18-27 canning and, 2.74-91 covered sautéing and, 2.58-61 grilling and, 2.6-17 Myhrvold on writing about, 1.84-85 myth of, 1.14-16 in oil, 2.114-131

traditional cooking (continued) panfrying a la plancha and, 2.36–43 pot-roasting and stewing and, 2.92-99 roasting and, 2.28-35 sautéing and, 2-44-47 smoking and, 2.132-149 steaming and, 2.70-73 stir-frying and, 2-48-57 traditional plant foods, internationalization of, 3.268 Traeger smoker, 2.147 Tragancanth Importing Company, 4-40 Tramonto, Rick, Trotter and, 1-69 trans fat, 1.222, 224, 230-231 transglutaminase. See also Activa as coagulating enzyme, 4.70 description of, 3.250-251 gelling with, best bets for, 4-116-117 transglutaminase gels, parametric recipe for, 4-116 traveler's diarrhea, 1.129 trehalose, as bulking agent with spraydried powders, 2.442 trematodes, 1.123-124 disease caused by, 1.120 liver flukes, 1.123-124 salmon-poisoning fluke, 1.124 trials. See double-blind trials; randomized clinical trials Trials of Hypertension I and II, 1.234 triangle tests how to set up, 4.336 for taste testing, 2.129 of wine, 4.334 Trichinella spiralis contamination of meat by, 1.117-118, 120-122, 179 as flesh-dwelling parasite, 1-174 invasive infection by, 1.120-121 misconceptions about, 1.179 overstated risk of exposure to, 1.170 trichinellosis common misconceptions about, 1.117-118, 121-122 deaths due to, 1.113 as disease name, 1.119 triglycerides, 1.222 Trillin, Calvin, 1.28 trimethylamine oxide (TMAO), 3-43, 87 tripe characteristics and cooking of, 3.141-143 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.146 as sausage binder, 3.222 texture of, 3-137 Triple Dungeness Crab and Pork Stock Infusion, 5-253, 254 triple point phase changes and, 1-326 in phase diagrams, 1.302-303 triple stocks, 2.290 Troisgros, Jean-Baptiste, 1.25 Troisgros, Michel, 1.25 Cocoa Nib Curd recipe, 4.105 Troisgros, Pierre and Jean, 1.25, 41, 73 trompe l'oeil dishes, 3.388-401 Trotter, Charlie fine cuisine in Chicago and, 1-69 New American cuisine and, 1.28, 29 Quail with Apple-Vinegar Emulsion and Water Chestnuts recipe, 3-101

trout blue, science of, 3.40 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.102 diet and flesh color of, 3.93 Steelhead Trout Confit with Fennel Salad, 3-106 Tru, 1.69 truffles Black Truffle Concentrate, 2-427, 5.216 Cromesquis, 3-340 faux Dacosta on, 2.459 Frozen White "Truffle," 3-400-401 Milk Skin with Grilled Salsify and Truffle Puree, 4-114 Pecorino with Truffle Honey on Cedar, 4-101 preserving freshness of, 2-470 smelling, science of, 4-350 storing with dry ice or gas-flushing vacuum sealer, 2.471 Truffle Jus, 4.53 Venison Loin Rossini, 3-98 truite au bleu, science of, 3-40 tubers. See also specific tubers gelling agents from, 4.126 Horchata drinks from, 4.59 tuiles, Soccarat Tuile, 5.239, 245 tularemia, 1.138 tulip pattern, for caffè lattes, 4-395 Tully's, 4.398 tumblers, vacuum, 2.285, 3.158, 166-167, 175 tumbling meat, 3.50-51 tuna Adrià's use of intervertebral pads of, 1.36 albacore, about, 5.176 bigeye, as alternative to bluefin, 3.55 blocking, 3-54-55 bluefin. See bluefin tuna Broiled Tuna Belly with Montpellier Butter, 4-220 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3-102 cooking temperature for, 3-83 cutting, 3.52 red and fatty flesh of, biology of, 3-21 Tuna and Escolar Checkerboard. 5.175, 176 Tuna Ribbons with Ginger Marmalade, 3.202 yellowfin, about, 5.176 tuna bottarga, in Sea Urchin Bottarga, 5.226 TurboChef microwave and convection oven, 2.189 turbot aging effects on, 3.40 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for. 3.102 Turbot with Onion and Marrow Broth, 3-105 turkey baked, cutaway illustration of, 2.104-105 brining, parametric recipe for, 3.172 Clostridium perfringens-

contaminated, 1.139, 141 cooked, pink color in, 3.94 turkey (continued) cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.99, 108 fast-twitch vs. slow-twitch muscle in, 3.12 Turkey Wing, 4.33 Turkey & Gravy seasonal flavor, 4.33 Turner, Joseph Mallord William, 1-33 turnips Braised Turnips with Saffron, 5-121, 123 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289, 290, 292 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348 Root Vegetable Jus, 5-161, 163 Root Vegetable Risotto, 3-309 in Sauerkraut, 3-351 Sous Vide Root Vegetables, 5-49, 53 Sous Vide Turnip, 5-31, 33 tweezers, surgical, for cooking, 1.197 12D drop, in bacteria for sanitizing food, 1.148, 149 Two-Meter Parmesan Spaghetto, 4-143 Tyndall effect, 4.72, 203

cooking and, 2.259 Ultracrisp Chicken Crown, 3-134-135 ultrahigh-pressure homogenizers for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 for reducing particle size, 2-398, 400 for wet-grinding, 2.414, 422-423 ultrasonic baths for extracting and infusing flavors, 2.251 for kitchen hygiene, 1.204 for Modernist kitchen, 2.285 Ultrasonic Fries, 3-325, 5-11 ultrasonic homogenizers breaking down food with, 2.400 emulsifying with, 4.208 foam forming with, 4.252 freezing clear cubes of ice with, 1.333 wet-grinding with, 2-414-415 Ultra-Sperse 3, thickening with, 4.22, 30 parametric recipe for, 4-30 Ultra-Sperse 5, for thick foams, parametric recipe for, 4.278-279 Ultrastable Beurre Blanc, 4-219 Ultra-Tex 8, thickening with, 4.22, 30 parametric recipe for, 4.30 ultraviolet radiation heat and emission of, 1.287 to kill bacteria, 1.149 prions and, 1-157 for purifying water, 1-335 ultraviolet light kits for sterilizing and, 1-205 ultraviolet lotion or powder and, hand washing and, 1.201 umami brine, parametric recipe for, 3-168 umami flavor MSG and, 3-160 ripening cured meat or seafood and, 3.167 Umami Seasoning Fluid Gel, 4-183 uncooked foods. See raw foods; specific foods Under Pressure (Keller), 1.73, 83 Uni with Whipped Tofu and Tapioca, 4.285 United Kingdom. See also England mad cow disease in, 1.156, 160 Nouvelle cuisine in, 1.28 Roux and sous vide cooking in, 1-41 United States Certified Angus Beef in, 3-39 laws of. See also U.S. Food and Drug Administration on advertising and label health claims, 1.214 on distillation, 1.94, 2.384, 391 on food safety, 1.165, 190 local, for laboratory equipment, 1.94 Modernist cuisine in, 1.67 Nouvelle cuisine in, 1.27 regional barbecue specialties in, 3.218-219 unsaturated fat, 1.222

U.K. Institute of Food Research, 1-147

wine storage temperature and, 4.345

wine corks and, 4.344

ultracold deep freezers, sous vide

ullage

unsaturated oils, flavor of saturated oils vs., 2·126 urban populations, civilization and, 1·7

U.S. Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) on E. coli O157:H7 outbreak of 2006, 1.172 on foodborne illness, 1.110–111, 113 on foods associated with Salmonella, 1.180on Giardia intestinalis infections, 1.126 on peanut or tree nut allergies, 1.238 on Toxoplasma gondii infections, 1.126 U.S. Code of Federal Regulations, 1.179, 181 U.S. Department of Agriculture. See also U.S. Food Safety and Inspection Service Agricultural Research Service, 1.180 - 181on BSE testing, 1.160 canning guidelines of, 2.79-80 on essences for food, 2.324 food and agricultural scientific research by, 1.48 maximum concentrations of curing salts permitted by, 3-161 meat inspection stamp of, 3.39 meat-grading system of, 3-35-36, 39 on nitrates and nitrites in cured foods, 3.160 Pathogen Modeling Program of, 1.147 slaughterhouse inspector regulations, 3-35 U.S. Food and Drug Administration (FDA) on BSE contamination, 1-160 consumer web site on cooking pork, 1.179 on cooking pork vs. beef, 1.170-171 on cooking times and temperatures, specific, 1.184-185 E. coli O157:H7 outbreak of 2006 and, 1.172 food additives banned by, 1.252 Food Code of. See FDA Food Code on foodborne giardiasis, 1.127 on freezing raw foods, time-andtemperature standards for, 1.186 on histamine poisoning, 1.139 on killing anisakids, 1.123 on killing trichina worms, 1.121 on Modernist ingredients, 1.254 on nisin as food additive, 1.144 on roasting whole-meats roasts, oven temperatures for, 1.186 on sous vide cooking and storage, time-and-temperature standards for, 1.186 time-and-temperature curves of, 1-187 on Yersinia enterocolitica transmission, 1.117 U.S. Food Safety and Inspection Service (FSIS) on chicken cooking times, 1-181 on pork cooking times, 1.179 Salmonella reduction standards of. 1.168 on thin roasts vs. thick steaks, 1.187 U.S. National Institutes of Health, 1.215 U.S. National Toxicology Program, 1-220 U.S. Patent and Trademark Office, 1.71

VINDALOO CURRY

vacuoles, of plant foods cooking and, 3.273 enzymes and, 3.283 vacuum compression and, 2.213 vacuum definition of, 2.212 freezing liquid nitrogen in, 1.324 liquid in, physics of, 2.215 sealing jars in canning and, 2.77 vacuum chambers. See also chamber sealers foam forming with, 4.255, 258, 260, 310-315 vacuum coffee brewer, 4-369 vacuum compression physics of, 2.213 for plant food cooking, 3.286 using chamber sealers, 2.214 vacuum concentrators, 2.285, 379, 380 vacuum condensers, essential oils and, 2.320 vacuum desiccators drying plant foods with, 3.365 features of, 2.433, 436-437 foam forming with, 4-310 for Modernist kitchen, 2.286 vacuum distillation, 2-380. See also rotary evaporators vacuum dryers, 2.430, 433, 436-437 vacuum evaporation for concentrating flavor, 2.380 for reducing sauces, jus, or glazes, 2.346 of wine, 4-330 vacuum filtering, 2-286, 4-352-358 description of, 2.352, 358, 4-353-354 equipment for, 2.286, 356-357 how to, 2.357 of wine, 4.344 vacuum frying, 2-128 vacuum inflation, foam forming with, 4.252, 254, 310 vacuum jars, 2.286 vacuum ovens, 2-433, 4-310 vacuum packing, 2.208–227. See also sous vide for Activa bonding, 3.252 boiling not crushing during, 2-213 chamber sealers for, 2.214-221 compression in, physics of, 2-213 containers for, 2.210-211 dehydration and, 1.328 edge sealers for, 2.222-224 freeze-drying and, 2.447 freezing food and, 2.256 freezing in liquid nitrogen after, 2.258 ice-brine freezing and, 1-310 impulse sealers for, 2.225 mechanism of action, 2.212 of plant foods, cooking and, 3-286 rigid containers for, 2.226–227 of sausage mix before stuffing, 3.227, 230 searing before, 2.268 of truffles, 2.471

uses of, 2-208-209 vacuum pressure, 2.391, 447

veal stock, parametric recipe for, vacuum pumps, 2-356 membrane-type filtration with, 2.354, 357 for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 vacuum reduction using, 2-380, 381 vacuum reduction for concentrating flavor, 2.379, 4.11 freezing clear cubes of ice with, 1.333 low-cost, 2.380-383 with rotary evaporators, 2-391 technique for, 2.381 thickening with, 4.11 vacuum tumblers, 2.285, 3.158, 166-167, 175 vacuum-assisted aeration, 2.214 vacuum-assisted cooling evaporation and, 1.321 phase changes in, 1.290 vacuum-assisted drying, 1-321, 2-215. See also vacuum-drying Vacuum-Concentrated Apple and Cabbage Juice, 2.389 vacuum-drying, 2-430, 433, 436-437. See also vacuum-assisted drying vacuum-sealed individual portions, 2.199.201 vacuum-sealing, compressing and impregnating produce by, 3-390-391 vacuum-set foams, 4-310-315 example recipes for, 4-311-313 Valazza, Luisa Marelli, 1.28 Valdre, Ugo, 1.44-45 van Leeuwenhoek, Antony, 1-107, 128 vanilla extract, parametric recipe for, 2.326 vanilla infusion, parametric recipe for, 2.310 Vanilla Olive Oil Powder, 4-35 vapor, gas vs., 1.300 vapor pressure, 1.314, 326 vaporization, 1.314-325. See also evaporation heat of, 1.296. See also latent heat of vaporization La Varenne, École de, 4-322-325 La Varenne, François Pierre de as chef to French ruling class, 1.8, 9 French cuisine and, 1-19 innovations of, 1.20 variant Creutzfeldt-Jakob disease (vCJD), 1.159, 160, 161 variety meats. See innards Varvary, 1.70 vat pasteurization, 1-188 veal. See also oxtail Braised Veal Foreshank, 5-60, 62 Brown Veal Stock, 2.300 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.96, 109 primal cuts of, 3.44 Sous Vide and Pressure-Cooked Veal Breast with Bulbous Vegetables, 3-111 veal heart, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.146 veal knuckle and neck bones, Brown Veal Stock, 2.300 veal liver, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.146 veal marrowbones Bone Marrow Custard, 5-60, 63 Turbot with Onion and Marrow

2.296-298 veal sweetbreads cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.146 Crispy Sweetbreads, 3-150 Sweetbreads with Sour Mango Powder and Shiitake, 3-151 veal tongue brining, parametric recipe for, 3-172 cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.146 Sous Vide Veal Tongue, 5-49, 50 vegetable chips example recipes for, 3-328-330 fried, best bets for, 3-328 parametric recipe for, 3-328-329 vegetable gels, hot, parametric recipe for, 4.164-165 vegetable glue, 3.392 vegetable jus, parametric recipe for, 2.344-345 vegetable sheeters, Japanese, 3-326 vegetable slicers, rotary, Japanese, 3-327 vegetable stock, parametric recipe for, 2.296-297 vegetables. See also specific vegetables Allium, Maillard reaction and, 3.90 blanching, 2.269 boiling and fixing color of, 2.63, 66 classification of, 3.262 colorectal cancer risk and, 1.214-215 compressed and impregnated, example recipes for, 3-395-401 Compressed Dill Pickled Vegetables, 5.55, 58 cooked, seasonal mélanges of, 3-294 cooking sous vide with fat, best bets for, 3.292 with fat, parametric recipe for, 3.292 of heat-sensitive vegetables, best bets for, 3.292 parametric recipe for, 3.288, 289-290, 292 for puree, best bets for, 3-290 until tender, best bets for, 3-289 covered sautéing of, 2.58, 60-61 cruciferous. See also specific vegetables blanching, 2.214 cut size for stock, 2.290-291 cutting tools for frying, 3.326-327 dehydrating best bets for, 3.366 example recipes for, 3-368-369, 371 parametric recipe for, 3-366-367 FDA standards and, 1.189 freeze-drying best bets for, 3.372 example recipes for, 3.373, 5.261 parametric recipe for, 2.451, 3.372 heat-sensitive, cooking sous vide best bets for, 3-292 parametric recipe for, 3-292 heat-shocking, 3-358 microwaving, best bets for, 3-311 multistep deep-frying of, 2.122 plated-dish recipes for, 5.259-275, 281-283 preserving, best bets for, 3.348 purees of best bets for, 2.425 example recipes for, 2.426-427, 5.5,216

vegetables (continued) mechanics of, 3.279 parametric recipe for, 2-424-425 Ramen Vegetables, 2.455, 5.247 raw, seasonal mélanges of, 3-294 smoked, example recipe for, 3.363 Sous Vide Root Vegetables, 5-49, 53 Sous Vide Vegetable Jus, 2.347 Sous Vide Vegetable Stock, 2-303 Vegetable Coals, 3-395 volumetric equivalents for amounts of, 5-XLIV-XLV water content of, 5-XLI Wok-Fried Malaysian Vegetables, 5.169 vegetarian dishes simulating meats, 3.388 vegetarianism, 1.244 Velveeta cheese, 4.222 venison. See also deer cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.96 in Cured Beef Tenderloin "Bresaola Style," 3-185 Venison Loin Rossini, 3-98 ventilation hoods, HEPA (High Efficiency Particulate Air), 1-205 venting, pressure cookers or pressure canners, 2.86-87 verbena, Halibut in Verbena Bubble, 4.156-157 Verdun, Pierre, 2-412 verius as acidifier, 2.314 Constructed Red Wine Glaze, 5-219, 221 Versawhip, 4.244 for thick foams, parametric recipe for, 4.278-279 very-low-density lipoprotein (VLDL), 1.226 Veyrat, Marc Citrus Air recipe, 4.265 Halibut in Verbena Bubble recipe, 4.156-157 homemade sodas by, 4-239 Modernist cuisine and, 1.64 Mushroom and Bacon Cappuccino recipe, 4.275 Nouvelle cuisine and individuality of, 1.27, 39-40 Truffle Jus recipe, 4.53 vibrator tray, for espresso tamping, 4-380 Vibrio cholerae, 1.132, 134, 135, 145 vicinal water drying with warm air and, 2.432 food drying and, 2.428 freeze-drying and, 2.444, 447 puffing skin and, 3.122, 123 Victrola Coffee, 4-375, 396, 398, 401 vin jaune du Jura Sauce Vin Jaune, 5.113, 116 Smoked Potatoes with Vin Jaune Sabayon, 3-363 vinaigrettes, 4.230–231 Cherry Vinaigrette, 5-267, 270 Invincible Vinaigrette, 4.231 Mustard Vinaigrette, 4.231 Passion Fruit-White Soy Sauce Vinaigrette, 5-181, 183 Vinay, Jean-Paul, as elBulli chef, 1-33, 34 Vindaloo Curry, 5.90. See also Goan Curry

Broth, 3-105



vinegar as acidifier, 2.314, 315 eggs marinated in, 4.75 Elder Flower Vinegar, 2-315 Maple Vinegar Gastrique, 5-125, 128 osmanthus, 5-172 Oysters with Mignonette Air, 4-265 production process for, 1.256 Quail with Apple-Vinegar Emulsion and Water Chestnuts, 3-101 Seaweed Vinegar, 2.315 Sherry Gel Cube, 5-267, 270 vinegar-coagulated egg and, parametric recipe for, 4.82 virions, 1.154 virtual cooking experiments. See computer simulation models viruses, 1.152-156 alcohol sanitizers and, 1.200 as foodborne pathogens, 1-109, 111, 113 hepatitis, 1.155 names for, 1.112 noroviruses, 1.153-154 reproduction of, 1.152-153 rotaviruses, 1.155 spreading, mathematics of, 1.153 viscometers, 4.6, 8, 10 viscosity of common liquids, 4.8 controlling, options for, 4.16 emulsions and, 4.204-205 extreme, of solid that drips, 4-9 measuring, technology of, 4-8 shear forces in fluids and, 4.5-6 thickeners and, 4.10 selection of, 4.15 vitamin A, 1.235 vitamin C as acidifier, 2.314 aging braises and pot roasts and, 2.98 browning reaction in plants and, 3.283 health benefits of, 1.235 natural vs. synthetic, 1.254-255 nitrates in cured meats and, 1-143 to slow plant juice browning, 2-338 vitamin E, 1.143, 235 vitamin supplements, debate on, 1.235 viticulture, 1.7, 4.329-331 Vitis labrusca, 4.327 Vitis vinifera, 4.327, 328-329 Vives, Joachim, 4.184 vodka Buddha's Hand Vodka, 2.389 coffee brewing in, 4.371 Fines Herbes Extract, 2-327

House Bitters, 2-327 Modernist Fried Chicken, 3-337

#### volatiles evaporated, wineglass shapes and, 4.325 in roasted coffee, 4-361 vacuum-drying and removal of, 2.433 volume equivalents for amounts of typical foods, 5-XLIV-XLV surface area ratio to, 2-288 Vongerichten, Jean-Georges eating experience and career of, 1.49 Green Asparagus and Morels with Asparagus Jus recipe, 2-341 homemade sodas by, 4-239 molten chocolate cake by, 1.15 New International cuisine and, 1-30, 52 restaurants of, 1.31 Spiced Chili Oil recipe, 2-330 Sweetbreads with Sour Mango Powder and Shiitake recipe, 3-151 Tuna Ribbons with Ginger Marmalade recipe, 3.202 vegetable juices, oil infusions, and vinaigrettes of, 1-35 Vovito Caffè, 4-396, 401 Vytorin, heart disease and, 1.227

# W

wafers dehydrating formula for, 3-367 Sweet Pea Wafer, 3-371 Wagyu beef calpastatin in Brahman cattle vs., 3.76 marbling in, 3.19, 36 richness of, 5.57 shimofuri, fat content of, 3.84 Wakuda, Tetsuya, Steelhead Trout Confit with Fennel Salad recipe, 3-106 Walnut Clam Marmalade, 5-229, 230 Warm Potato and Pistachio Pesto Salad, 4.53 Warner, Ezra, 2.75 Warner, K. F., 3.77 Warner-Bratzler tenderometer, science of estimating tenderness with, 3.77 water, 1.292-335. See also evaporation; humidity; moisture; water activity in body, kidneys and volume of, 3.141 boiling point of relative humidity and, 2-163 vacuum pressure vs., 2-391 bottled, as pure water, 1.335 bound, dehydration and, 1.321 for brining, 3-158 carbonated, carbon dioxide and, 4.254 physics of, 1.334 changing states of, energy of, 1.300 - 303chemistry of, 1.298 color and texture of cooking plant foods and, 3.274-275 in common foods, 1.294-295 condensation of, 1.314-325 deionized, 1.335 espresso-making and, 4.384 hydrating ion-coagulated gels and, 4.124, 125 for plant food cooking, 3.278 deposition of, 1.329 energy and heating of, 1.300 in ethanol, solubility of, 1.332 food content of, 1.294-295 free as measure of dryness, 2.428 rehydration and, 1.321 freezing. See freezing hard dissolved minerals and, 1.335 espresso-making and, 4.384 hydration of ion-coagulated gels with, 4.124 plant food cooking and, 3.278 hydrogen bonds in alcohol vs., 1-314 Maillard reaction and, 3.90 phase changes in, 1.290 phase diagrams, how to read, 1.302-303 physics of, Myhrvold on writing about, 1.84 in plant foods, 3.273, 276, 278 properties and behavior of, 1-296 purification of, reverse osmosis and, 2.397 purity of, 1.335

water (continued) quality of, 1.335 for espresso, 4-384 in raw foods, weight of, 3.79, 83 in rehydrated freeze-dried foods, 3.365 rotary evaporator mix of ethanol and, 2.384, 390 sausage binding and, 3.223 sausage grinding and, 3.230 in skin, 3.116 as solvent, 1.330-333 sublimation of, 1.326-329 supercool, how to, 1.312 thawing and, 1.311, 313 unsafe for drinking, 1-110, 129 vaporization of, 1.314-325 vicinal drying with warm air and, 2.432 food drying and, 2.428 freeze-drying and, 2.444, 447 puffing skin and, 3.122, 123 viscosity of blood vs., 4.6 as viscosity reference, 4.6 water baths and. See water baths wet-curing vs. dry-curing and, 3-160, 162 water activity bacterial reproduction and, 1.144 equilibrium relative humidity and, 2.430 as free water measure, 2-428 physics of, 1.307 water and bleach solution drying with warm air and, 2-433 for kitchen cleansing, 1.200, 204 water baths. See also holding temperature; ice-brine baths; icewater baths baking using, 2.106 boiling using, 2-63 boundary layer disruption in, 1.283 calibrating internal thermometer of, 2.230 chilling equipment for, 2.285 technology of, 2.238 circulation control in, 2.234-235 efficiency of, 1.274 egg emulsions and, 4.226 frozen food cooking in, 2.262 heat transfer coefficient of, 1.283 holding at specific temperature in, 2.247-249 homemade and improvised, 2.240 - 241hot, for blanching, 2-267 hotter than target temperature, 2.243-247 hydrating thickeners in, 4.26 for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 multiple at different temperatures, 2.244, 247 how to cook in, 2.248-249 pasteurizing for storage using, 2.249-250 programmable heating/chilling and, 2.255 selection criteria for, 2-236–237 for sous vide cooking, 2.198-199, 232.234 at target core temperature, 2.243-247

### WOMEN'S HEALTH INITIATIVE STUDY

water baths (continued) warm, thawing using, 2.263 water chestnuts, Quail with Apple-Vinegar Emulsion and Water Chestnuts, 3-101 Water Cube, at Beijing National Aquatics Center, 4-246 water faucet handles, personal hygiene and, 1.200 water softeners, ion-exchange filters as, 1.335 water vapor. See also evaporation; humidity: latent heat of vaporization in air, 1.319-321, 325 in deep-frying, 2.115, 116-117, 118-119, 125 freeze-drying and, 2.444 in shallow frying, 2.127-128 vacuum reduction and, 2.380 watercress cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.290 Creamed Watercress, 2-426, 5-5 Waterhouse, Andrew, 4-349 water-in-gas (W/G) emulsions, 4.243 water-in-oil (W/O) emulsion, 4-199, 203 water-in-oil-in-water (W/O/W) emulsion, 4.199 watermelon compressing, parametric recipe for, 3.390 impregnating, parametric recipe for, 3.390 smoking, parametric recipe for, 3.362 Watermelon Bulgogi plated-dish recipe, 5.285-287 Watermelon Meat, 3-394, 5-285 Watermelon Rind Kimchi, 5-285, 2.86 watermelon chips parametric recipe for, 3-328 Watermelon Chips, 3-328 Waters, Alice New American cuisine and, 1.28-29 Razor Clam with Sauce Verte recipe, 3.112 on Slow Food, 1.23 water-vapor ovens baking using, 2.106 cooking modes of, 2.155-156 CVap. See CVap water-vapor ovens heat and humidity control in, 2.158-159 invention of, 2.154 for Modernist kitchen, 2.284 pot-roasting using, 2.96 for sous vide cooking, 2.232, 239, 2.43 water content of heated air in, 2.153 Watson, Hugh, 3-39 Watt, James, 1.272 wattles, preparation of, 3-122 watts, 1.272-273, 2.10 wavelength, of microwaves, 2-182 waxy corn, thickening with, 4.20, 28 parametric recipe for, 4.28 wd~50. See Dufresne, Wylie WDT (Weiss Distribution Technique), for grooming espresso, 4-383

Weaire, Denis, 4-246 Weaire-Phelan structure, 4-246

wheat. See also flour weasand meat, as sausage binder, 3.222-223 weather, winemaking and, 4-328-329 weeping. See syneresis weight loss diets, 1.240-241 Weight Watchers, 1.241, 242 weighting agents, emulsion stability and, 4.204 weights calibrated, for pressure canning, 2.86-87 conversion tables, 5-XXXVII and measures, 1.94-95 scales for measuring digital. See digital scales laboratory, 4.23 Weil, Roman, 4-339, 340 Weiss, John, 4-383 Weiss Distribution Technique (WDT), for grooming espresso, 4-383 Wendleboe, Tim, 4-396, 400 Westinghouse, Tenderay process for dry-aging meat of, 3.41, 78 wet cures, basic, parametric recipe for, 3.169 wet process, for coffee, 4-358 Wet Whisker, 4-398 wet-aging meat, 3-41 wet-bulb temperature as baking temperature, 2.103, 106, 107, 112 barbecue stall and, 3.212 basting and, 2.103 for beer can chicken, 2.109 braising in ovens and, 2.96 in CVap water-vapor oven, 2.158-159, 165 dry-bulb temperature vs., 2.96, 102, 106, 112 drying and, 2.431 drying stages in baking and, 2.106-108 evaporative cooling and, 2.155 pot-roasting in ovens and, 2.96 on psychrometric charts, how to read, 1.323 in Rational combi oven, 2.164–165 relative humidity and, 1-322 for smoking, 3.208, 211 wet-curing best bets for, 3.169 equilibrium method for, 3.162, 165 how to, 3.170-171 for food preservation, 3-152 high-concentration method for, 3.171 osmosis and, 3-154 salinity for, 3.160 speeding by injection or vacuum, how to, 3.174-175 wet-grinding, 2.412-427 with colloid mills, 2.413-414, 416-419 equipment for, 2.412-414 with Pacojet, 2.407 with rotor-stator homogenizers, 2.413, 420-421 with ultrahigh-pressure homogenizers, 2-422-423 with ultrasonic homogenizers,

2-414-415

W/G (water-in-gas) emulsions, 4.243

allergies to, 1.238 thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.28 Wheat Bran Fiber Study, 1.215, 217 wheat pasta, parametric recipe for, 3.381 wheat starch, 4.20, 28 whey protein isolate foaming and, 5.187 for froths, parametric recipe for, 4.264 Whipped Butter, 4.286 Whipped Cheese, 4.272 Whipped Yogurt Crisps, 4-292 whipping siphons for cold foams, 4.245 cutaway illustration of, 4-261 to foam batter on food for frying, 3.316 foam forming with, 4.252, 255, 258 for Modernist kitchen, 2.286 molding sausage with, 3.241 nitrous oxide used in, 4.256 whisks emulsifying with, 4.206, 208 foam forming with, 4-252, 255, 258, 259 frothing milk for espresso with, 4-391 White, Marco Pierre, 1.28 white abalone, about, 5.203 white asparagus, Sous Vide White Asparagus, 5.147, 149 white cabbage, Sous Vide and Pressure-Cooked Veal Breast with Bulbous Vegetables, 3-111 White Coleslaw, 5-67, 72 White Grape Syrup, 4-52 white hot, 1.287 White Lily flour, 5.13, 77 white meat in chickens and turkeys, 3-12 in chickens vs. ducks, 3.16-17 meat color and, 3.12-15 White Stock, 2.297 white tea infusion, parametric recipe for, 2.310 white wine. See specific types of wine whitefish, cold-smoking, parametric recipe for, 3-210 "Why Most Published Research Findings Are False" (Ionnadis), 1-220 Wickens, Robin, 1.71 wild hoar E. coli O157:H7 outbreak of 2006 and. 1.172 Trichinella and, 1.120, 122 wild rice, puffed, parametric recipe for, 4.302 wild wood violets, Blossom Salad, 5-171, 172 Wiltshire tank cure, parametric recipe for, 3.169 wind chill factor, convection and, 1.283 wine, 4.316–353. See also specific types of wine alcohol percentage in, 1-330 antimicrobial properties of oregano or thyme and, 1.145 aroma kit and, technology of, 4-348 cheap vs. expensive, 4-340, 342 closures, 4.344-345 color and flavor of, 4-334-335, 338

wine (continued) corked, 4.348-350, 349 decanting, 4-342-343 descriptions of, 4-339-340 freeze concentration of, 2-396 gold medals for, 4.338-339 grape varieties and, 4.326-328 great, factors in, 4-322-332 hyperdecanting, 4.343 labels, 4-351 for marinating, 3.195 names, rules, and laws of, 4-331-332 pairing, 4-350, 352, 5-109 as preserved plant food, 3.346 production process for, 1.256 ratings of, 4-338-339 red, resveratrol in, 1.228 reverse osmosis in making, 2-397 reviews of, goals for, 4-340 seasoning with, 2.317 storing, 4-345-348 taste and flavor myths about, 4.341 tasting, 4-334-353 sensory science of, 4.337 terroir and, 4.322-325 underground cellars for, physics of, 4.345 unfinished bottles of, 4.346-348 vacuum packing and, 2.213 viscosity of, 4-353 viticulture and, 4-329-331 weather and climate, and, 4-328-329 The Wine Advocate, 4-330, 338 Wine Aroma Wheel, 4.339 Wine Business Monthly, 4-338 wine cellars, underground, physics of, 4.345 wine "improvement" devices, 4-343 Wine Spectator, 4-348 wineglasses legs or tears on inside of, 4-353 shape of, evaporated volatiles and, 4.325 winemaking, 1.7, 4.329-331 winter squash. See also specific types of winter squash cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289, 290 puree of, parametric recipe for, 2.425 Root Vegetable Risotto, 3-309 W/O (water-in-oil) emulsion, 4-199, 203 Woese, Carl, 1.130 wok burners, 2.52, 56-57, 287 Wok-Fried Malaysian Vegetables, 5-167, 169 woks. See also stir-frying bao technique with, 2.54, 55 chao technique with, 2.56-57 glowing hot, physics of, 1.287 heat transfer in, 2-48 sautéing using, 2-45 seasoning, 2.53 Wolfert, Paula, Duck Leg Confit with Pommes Sarladaises recipe, 3-178 Wolke, Robert L., 1.44 The Woman Who Thinks Like a Cow, 3-36 Women's Health Initiative study on dietary fat and cancer, 1.233 on dietary fat and heart disease, 1.229 on dietary fiber and colon cancer, 1.217, 219, 220 on multivitamins, 1.235

## WOMEN'S HEALTHY EATING AND LIVING TRIAL

Women's Healthy Eating and Living trial, 1.233 Wondra, thickening with, 4.22, 30 parametric recipe for, 4.30 wood for smoking choices in, and myths of, 2.145 cultural importance of, 2.136 soaked, for smoking, 2.145 wetting for smoking, cautions against, 2.141, 143 wood stoves, 1.286 wood-fired ovens, 2.26-27, 33 World Health Organization, 1.228, 240 worms. See parasitic worms worst-case scenarios, food safety rules and, 1.168-169 W/O/W (water-in-oil-in-water) emulsion, 4-199 Wrangham, Richard, 1-6, 3-269



xanthan gum for bubbles and froths, parametric recipe for, 4.264 for cold gels, parametric recipe for, 4.140 controlling syneresis with, 4-17 for edible films, parametric recipe for, 4.60 as emulsion stabilizer, 4.215 for fluid gels, parametric recipe for, 4.177 as foam stabilizer, 4.257 gluten-free bread and, 3.376 in heavy cream, 4.102 for hot fruit gels, parametric recipe for, 4-165 for hot gels, parametric recipe for, 4.160 hydration of, 4.38 interactions with other thickeners, 4.44-45 for light foams, parametric recipe for, 4.270 myriad uses of, 4-40 natural sources for, 1.253, 257 product guide for, 4-IV-V properties and uses of, 4-42-43 for set foams, parametric recipe for, 4.288-289 for spherification, parametric recipe for, 4.187 for thick foams, parametric recipe for, 4.278-279 thickening with, parametric recipe for, 4.46, 47

xanthophyll, poultry flesh color and, 3.93

xiao long bao, 5-253 XO Sauce, 4-52 Y

Yakitori, 3-201 veast corked wine and, 4.350 on ripening cured meat or seafood, 3.173 yellow squash, cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289 yellow wax beans, Fresh Bean Salad, 5.85,87 Yersinia enterocolitica, 1-117, 134, 145 yogurt Activa used in, 3.251 Banana Yogurt, 5-98 Dannon for American tastes, 1.20-21 as fast, ready-to-eat food, 1.22-23 fermentation and, 1.134 fruit-on-the-bottom, 1.20-21 for marinating, 3-190, 198 Whipped Yogurt Crisps, 4-292 Yogurt Foam and Sweet Potato Chips, 4-287 Young, Chris, 1.85 yuba, 5.205 Abalone and Foie Gras Shabu-Shabu with Yuba and Enoki, 5-197, 203 Green Pea Yuba, 4-115 yuzus Uni with Whipped Tofu and

Tapioca, 4.285 Yuzu and Kumquat Marmalade, 3.356



Zhu, Johnny, ramen cups developed by, 5.247 Zhu, Mrs., Microwaved Tilapia with Scallions and Ginger recipe, 3-115 Zichichi, Antonino, Erice Conferences and, 1.44, 45 zinc, health benefits of, 1.235 Zinfandel, history of sleuthing out, 4.326 Ziryab, 1.10 Zoecklein, Bruce W., 4-334 Zoka café, 4-398 zucchini cooking sous vide, parametric recipe for, 3.289, 292 preserving, parametric recipe for, 3.348

Zucchini Blossom Beignet, 5-151, 153







